ANCESTRY & GENEALOGY OF THOMAS GROVER

UTAH PIONEER 1847

Gc
929.2
G9192g
1857071

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 03083 0001

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/ancestrygenealog00grov

THE
ANCESTRY AND GENEALOGY
OF
THOMAS GROVER

Born- July 1807,
Whitehall, N. Y.
Died- Feb. 1886,
Farmington, Utah.

UTAH PIONEER - 1847.

Compiled by
JOEL P. GROVER
Los Angeles,
California
1959

REVISED

1960

Private Printing

Limited Edition

1857071

This little volume is lovingly dedicated to my dear Father and Mother, and to their noble ancestors, all of humble birth and circumstances, to whom we owe our rich heritage. May we always prove ourselves worthy of the name and heritage we bear.

> "This is the book of the generations of Adam, who was a son of God", (Gen. 5:1);- "And Jesus was the son of Joseph, who was the son of Heli, ... which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam, which was the son of God", - (Luke 3:23-38). "And faith, and righteousness, was taught unto the children of men".

It has been truly said that respect, love, and honor for our parents and ancestors, and the rights and principles they fought and suffered for, are the cornerstones upon which our great nation has been built. Their trials and tribulations in carving their homes and farms from a great wilderness, raising their families under the severe handicaps of sparsely settled frontier life, yet always pushing on towards new frontiers and a better life for their families and loved ones, despite these many obstacles, shall deserve our undying admiration, respect, and love.

The information contained herein, gathered together from all available sources found, since about 1942, is compiled here for the benefit of all members of our family and interested relatives, in answer to my own questions many years ago to my dear Mother:

$8.90 - P.O. 34407 - 5-6-75 Stevenson

"From where did our ancestors come, who were they, and what was their early history here in America?, etc."

The writer-compiler hereof desires to gratefully acknowledge the invaluable help and assistance in this work, and to thank the many authors and publishers of the fine genealogical books and histories referred to herein, listed in the Bibliography of Reference Materials at the close of this book, or elsewhere referred to, for pertinent data used in tracing and proving these many lineages, with their histories and all the very interesting information noted.

PREFACE

Research over the past several years, gathering together all this data and information, again emphasized the fact that so much of this work is repetitious, and duplicating at a considerable expense and loss of time, what has already been done many times before by others, in hunting for the many sources of pertinent data. This pointed out the need for a small book, to be best utilized at a central point, or by others interested, showing what has been found to date, where the basic information may be found or located, and giving a general bibliography of pertinent genealogical and/or historical works already published, in which might be found more details and history of these many families. Upon its completion, a copy of this book will be placed with the Genealogical Society at Salt Lake City, for reference use there by those concerned, or those doing genealogical work touching on the Grover lines. A copy will also be placed with the officers of the Thomas Grover Family Association of Utah-Idaho, for their use, guidance, and information. It is hoped this will perhaps inspire someone within the family, or the Association as a whole, towards compiling and completing a much larger works, of wider scope, covering all the descendants of Thomas Grover, as this works covers only those surnamed Grover, where records were available.

The principal aim and intent of the enclosed data and information is:- to gather together, with proofs and the many references, all available materials on our early Grovers, and connecting families, especially prior to 1800. Much has already been written by Andrew Jensen, Esshom,

and others, regarding our Thomas Grover, born 1807, Utah Pioneer of 1847. Most of the families descended from him have group sheets and information concerning his many descendants, but have little information or data as to his ancestors, and the many connecting early families, back to around the beginning of our New England history, in 1620-1650. For the information of any who do not have Thomas Grover's history, by Andrew Jenson or others, and lists of his several families and many descendants, this data is given herein, in condensed form, due to space limitations.

Much of the information herein, prior to 1790, is the result of local research in New England, and especially in Massachusetts, by a professional genealogist hired part time by the writer-compiler; this research has uncovered considerable interesting early historical data and information regarding our Capt. Thomas Grover, an officer in the American Revolutionary War, and his parents and grandparents also. As far as possible, the genealogical data and information herein has been taken from basic records: Vital Registers (births, marriages, deaths); Church records; Wills, Deeds, Probate Records, etc. This, taken together with data shown in the many other published works such as family genealogies, listed by references, forms the complete picture herein.

The writer is also deeply indebted to the Thomas Grover Family Association of Utah-Idaho, for use of their many records shown herein, of the many descendants of our Thomas Grover who came west to Utah in 1847. It is regretted that some of these records are rather incomplete. Special appreciation is also acknowledged to Mrs. Merle Grover (Wilding) Fullmer, of Idaho Falls,

Idaho, for all her extensive work over the past several years, gathering and trying to keep these records current and correct at all times, while also serving as family genealogist. Also to the late Hannah Grover Hegsted, who devoted her time for many years to gathering a great deal of information on everything she could then find regarding this family genealogy, and preparing hundreds of records, and doing much of the ordinance work in behalf of her ancestors.

Each Grover herein is listed by number, each male of this surname being shown twice where information has been available, - first as a child in his father's family, and secondly as the father in his own family group. Due to space limitations, no attempt has been made to follow out the many descendants of Thomas Grover the Pioneer, of those surnamed other than Grover, - children and grandchildren of the many daughters and granddaughters in the several families. This would involve a very great amount of additional research work and time, and result in a book perhaps of 800-900 pages, thereby being prohibitive to many families.

All collateral and connecting families, in the second part of this works, are listed, - first, alphabetically by family surname, and, secondly, in chronological order by birthdates, much the same as your family group sheets are carried in your Books of Remembrance.

This system, or means of identification, is perhaps the most simple and least confusing, while providing a ready means of ascertaining lineage, ancestry, and family groupings, of any of these many Grover descendants and relatives.

The printing, binding, and distribution of this book has been assured through the interest and backing of Arthur N. Grover, of Salt Lake

City, who has made this possible. We are indeed grateful to him for his help and interest in this work.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page

Preface v

Introduction--Derivation of Surnames 1

Introduction--Early American Colonies and Emigration from England 3

Introduction--General 11

Introduction--Early Grovers, to 1700. 13

Our Grover Line--Basic Facts Upon Which This Work is Based 25

Our Grover Line--Stoneham, Mass., 1725 . . . 26

Our Grover Line--Pedigree Chart, 8-gen. (abt. 1620-1886) 32

Our Grover Line--American Ancestry 33

Benjamin Grover, (1703-1754) 39

Capt. Thomas Grover, (1738-1803) 45

Photo. Copy of Thomas Grover's Letter, 1787 . 57

Thomas Grover Jr., (1760-1807) 67

Thomas Grover, Utah Pioneer 71

Descendants of Thomas Grover, Utah Pioneer . 81

Pedigree charts: Elizabeth Walker . . following 81
Emma Walker . . . following 81

Resume of Mass., Wills, Deeds, Probate Rec's. . 129

Report of Findings, at Whitehall, N. Y., 1959 . 142

Collateral Family Data and History 151

Revolutionary War Service Records 309

Bibliography of Pertinent References 313

Two Long Lines, from Adam and Noah 318

Index 336

INTRODUCTION

DERIVATION OF SURNAME - GROVER

The derivation of our many, many surnames is a very interesting study in itself. For a long period of very early history a single name was sufficient and adequate, each having a particular meaning: Abraham, - (father of a large group); David - (beloved); Ruth - (beauty); Mathew - (gift of God); John - (the Lord's grace), etc. With the constantly increasing populations, and the gathering together of many families into local communities, it was then necessary to add some further indentification, and a person was named as the son, or daughter, of their father, or mother, thus: Simon, the son of Jonas; Joshua, the son of Nun; etc. Also, place or location names came into common usage: Joseph of Arimathea; Joseph of Egypt; Caesar of Rome; etc. A bit later, in the days of the great Roman Empire, the use of a christian or given name, in addition to the surname or family name, was used to identify the person as a member of a certain tribe, clan, or group. This practice continued for a considerable period and was carried into England long before the Anglo-Saxon days, when personal descriptive terms were used: William, the Conqueror; Richard, the Great; Harold, the Old; William, Longsword; etc. Shortly afterward, sire-names came into general use: Johnson, meaning John's son; Williamson, for William's son; Davis, for David's son; also the use of prefix Fitz, : Fitzpatrick, for Patrick's son; Fitzwilliam, for William's son; etc. Soon after this, place or locality names again came into common use: Brooks, Fields, Atwood, Beaverbrook, and evidently included our Grover, for those who lived or made their homes in a grove of trees, or perhaps worked there, though the later,

by occupation, would then doubtless be called 'Forester'. Also, occupational surnames came into general use: Taylor, Miner, Fisher, Carpenter, Shoemaker, Baker, Smith, Wheelwright, Carter, etc. Also, nick-names or descriptive names such as: White, Black, Longfellow, Strong, Little, etc., and even names of animals: Lyon, Bear, Wolff, Fox, Swann, Bird, etc.

The surname Grover, as mentioned above, was probably of old Anglo-Saxon origin, possibly around the year 1000, in England, evidently designating a group living in or making their homes in groves of trees. "Americana" states this name came from 'Groover' or 'Graver', : "one who engraves".

Attention might also be called at this point to the derivation of two other prominent surnames herein: Bacon, and Sherman. The surname Bacon originally came from "Becuns-Thorpe", being old Anglo-Saxon for a small village ('Thorpe') where an especially fine grade of pork or bacon came from, due to the hogs feeding extensively on the many beech-nuts which fell from the trees there. "Becuns-Thorpe" was Bacon Village, and the first use of Bacon as a surname was by Roger de Bacon, about 1175. The surname Sherman originated from "Shear-Man", or grower and maker of fine woolen cloth and clothing, about 1000 or 1150 in England.

INTRODUCTION

EARLY AMERICAN COLONIES, AND EMIGRATION FROM ENGLAND

The study of genealogy includes the history of the peoples and their times, their living conditions, etc., and the causes of large migrations and other effects on them.

A great many of our early American ancestors were among those who came from England between 1620 and 1640, and it occurred to the writer that it might be a good opportunity to again state why the Pilgrims, Puritans, Quakers, and so many others migrated from England to America in the years 1620-1650. It has been estimated by good authorities that between ten and fifteen thousand persons came from England alone, during the period 1620-1640, to escape the terrible persecutions then taking place in England under King James I, who believed very firmly in the "divine right of Kings" and was determined to force all his subjects to join the Church of England, and to conform to his prescribed forms of worship, regardless of their own personal wishes or beliefs. He was also quite opposed to all forms of popular liberty, though such new liberties for the common man had been granted and slowly increasing under previous rulers since the Magna Charta was signed at Runnymede in June 1215.

In 1603 France claimed all the American lands from Virginia north to the St. Lawrence River, the lands south of Virginia being claimed by Spain at that time. Henry IV of France granted a charter in 1603 to Sieur de Monts for all the territory between 40 and 46 degrees north latitude and called it Acadia. Upon this charter, and the Acadian settlements in Nova Scotia and Quebec,

France based her claims to the area, and defended it against the British in many skirmishes and battles, including Queen Ann's War, of 1697-1713, and again later in the French and Indian Wars of 1754-1763, which was carried out by the British, and which culminated in Great Britain formally acquiring ownership of all the French possessions in North America, then called New France. Many of the Grovers of England, and New England, from 1675-1763, served in the British Army in Canada against the French, including the siege of Lewisbourg in Nova Scotia, 1745-1755, when the early French farmer-colonists were commanded and required to take an unconditional oath of allegiance to the British sovereign; refusing to do so, about 6,000 of them, (men, women, and children), were carried away to the English colonies and scattered at various places from Massachusetts to Georgia, and Louisiana.

In 1606 James I of England issued a grant to the London Company, a corporation founded for the purpose of establishing colonies and "plantations" in North America, and increasing trade and commerce with England. The Company was very shortly afterward divided into two branches: the "Plymouth" or North Virginia Company, and the "London" or South Virginia Company. The former was to plant a colony between 41 and 45 degrees north latitude, (about from New York City to southern Maine), and the later company a colony between 34 and 38 degrees north latitude, (about North Carolina to mid.-Virginia); the branch which first accomplished its purpose was to have the added territory of all lands between 38 and 41 degrees. The London Company was the first to act, and sent a party of 105 colonists and adventurers, late in 1606, which founded Jamestown, Virginia. As a large proportion of these emigrants were of the gentry class, unaccustomed to labor, the original Jamestown colony failed, most of the

emigrants being killed off by the Indians, many others perishing due to lack of provisions, and some few escaping and making their way north. (see - History of Jamestown, Virginia.) (NB: Edward Spalding, direct ancestor of our Polly Spalding, came to Jamestown, Virginia, ("James Cittie"), in 1619, with Sir George Yeardley; he made his way north up the coast, and settled first at Braintree, then at Wenham, and later in Chelmsford, Mass., 1648.) The London Company reorganized in 1609, changing its name to: "The Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the First Colony in Virginia", and they established and administered the Colony of Virginia until 1624, when its charter was withdrawn.

Meanwhile, in England, after the Church of England had broken off from the Church of Rome, about 1600, various factions within the church remained dissatisfied, and a certain group or body of reformers, by their insistence on "purifying" the rituals and doctrines of the Church of England, and on accepting as authority "only the true word of God" as given in the older Bibles, won for themselves the derisive title of "Puritans". They did not wish to leave the Church of England, as the Separatists did, but they lost, little by little, all their dreams of hoped-for reforms, and gradually separated from the main body. The "Pilgrims" were members of one sect that grew out of Puritanism, and in England were called "Separatists"; their own first church was at Gainsborough, England. When driven out of England by continual strong persecution, these "Separatists" or "Pilgrims" first established themselves at Leyden, Holland, about 1608, and later came to America, in December 1620, (Dec. 11 by the old calendar; Dec. 21 according to the new revised calendar), landing on Plymouth Rock, Mass., as history tells us. Of the 102 Pilgrims in the original group who

landed at Plymouth, almost half died during the first winter, due to exposure to the very cold winter weather before their cabins were completed, and due to lack of provisions. With good crops the following summer, the remaining ones survived and soon prospered. Soon after this, other small bands of discontents, both civil and religious, encouraged by the example of the Pilgrims, emigrated to America and began to make settlements on the shores of Massachusetts Bay and other nearby locations.

In 1626 a small group of 27 or 28 "Puritans" under the guidance of Roger Conant, settled at what became, about 1628 or 1630, the town of Salem, and grew rapidly under the leadership of John Endicott and Roger Williams, a royal charter being issued to the "Puritan Colony of Massachusetts Bay, in New England", in the year 1629.

Land then being almost free for the taking in America, being granted generously to each original settler of the many established communities, the number of emigrants increased greatly for the several following years, which resulted in the early settlement of much of eastern Massachusetts, which for some time included Maine, New Hampshire, and Vermont. The settlements at Boston, Charlestown, Dorchester, Roxbury, and Watertown, Mass., were all Puritan enterprises. The state of Rhode Island was largely settled by Pilgrims and Puritans who believed strongly in their church and the scriptures, but demanded more tolerance in their civil and personal affairs. Most of Connecticut was also early settled by such members who desired more liberal toleration of their civil and personal affairs, outside the church. New Haven, Conn., however, was a strictly-held believer in the scriptures, and under 'Puritan' rule all stores, as well as theatres and all other places of amusement, were kept closed on the Sabbath Day, until quite recently.

Due to the trouble in England between King and parliament, The Plymouth Colony was unable to obtain a royal charter until 1692, at which time they united with the Massachusetts Bay Colony at Salem, under one charter. The Massachusetts Bay Colony, at Salem, with its determined insistence upon political freedom, combined with a strange religious intolerance, had continual internal trouble and strife, which finally led to the banishment of Roger Williams and Anne Hutchinson, and to the founding of Rhode Island and Connecticut by dissenters among the Salem Quakers, as well as many of the Puritans from Salem, as noted above. The Puritan charter, granted in 1629, was revoked in 1684.

The Plymouth Colony purchased the "Mayne" province in 1677, for 1250 Pounds, and Maine was incorporated with Massachusetts by charter in 1691-92. Massachusetts ruled and governed the entire area north, including the present areas of Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, Connecticut, and the northern half of New York state, (all as later defined by border treaties), until 1780, when the states declared their own sovereignity under the Declaration of Independence. Boston was early picked as the seat of government for the Massachusetts Bay Colony.

It must again be pointed out here that the Pilgrims were a quiet and peaceful group, being constantly exhorted to "Covenant before God, - To walk in all His ways known, according to their best endeavors", and they lived in peace with their savage neighbors. The Puritans, however, were mostly a harsh, very bitter and bigoted lot, both in their own home life and in association with others. It is a disappointment to the student of history and genealogy to learn that these ardent seekers of religious and civil freedoms for themselves and their families, who had suffered so

much persecution as to cause them to leave England, were then so very intolerant and often cruel towards all others who dared to differ in any way from their own principles and practices. They lived by iron-bound rules and the strictest of codes; the least infraction of these severe rules was punished by being locked in the public stocks, often for days at a time, or by public lashings. This intolerance led to the many charges of "witchcraft" and public hangings, and further persecution of their own people, and consequently to the more rapid settlement of other outlying frontier areas, towards the west, to get away from these fanatical groups and members.

The religion of the Massachusetts Bay Colony was mainly Congregationalist, (an off-shoot from the Puritans), where not Quaker, while that of the Virginia Colony was mainly Church of England.

Records of Salem, and of other towns, show that early Puritans who listened to, or were at all tolerant in any degree of Quakers or other sects, were locked in the public stocks, often for days, or were given public lashings "to drive the devil out of them". The ladies and girls also lived by a very strict code, being locked in the public stocks for such offenses as showing their ankles by having skirts too high above the ground; exposing their dainty ears, due to hair or bonnet not covering them completely, was also punished by being locked in the stocks. And dresses having a neckline much lower than the chin were likely to cause their owner to be classed as a "witch", by drawing the attention of the men.

Searching for Grover names and data in old English records, the writer came across the following, which well shows the persecution, tyranny, and intolerance of those times: -

"John Grover, (no record of his birth),

came to Twineham, England, about 1655. He was a Quaker, like his father. He was jailed June 12 to July 30, 1664, for non-payment of tithes to the parish priest. He married, 1667, Ann Killingbeck, of Twineham, and Quaker meetings were held in their home, and they were arrested and jailed several times for such. For failure to attend church, as required by law, even though they were Quakers and not members of the Church of England, John was, in September 1682, fined: "a warmming pann, and a pair of pothangers, to a value of 5 shillings 6 pence". For further failure to attend church or pay tithes assessed against him, the following were taken from his home by the priest and sheriff: "6 pewter platters, a toasting iron, a spade, a handsaw, a brass basting spoon, a case iron, a dripping pann, and one iron kettle taken from the hearth-fire as it was hanged on, with water for use." (Small wonder so many wanted to leave England and be freed from such intolerant Church rule of all thought and action.)

Dawes-Gates' "Ancestral Lines", Vol. 1, p. 336-339, tells of how the country just west of Grafton, Mass., was originally the 'plantation' of "Quansigamug", and how Lazarus Grover, with Simon, Stephen, and Thomas Grover, Philip Atwood and Phineas Upham, ventured into that frontier area in April 1675, to form a new settlement near what was, later, Worcester, Mass. They were driven out by the Indians, who burned their newly-completed cabins and then started on their famous "King Philip's War", of 1675-1676. No further settlement was again attempted until in 1684, though none of the above original members were included. Also, the town of Grafton was formed, in 1735, from the 'plantation' of "Hassanamisco".

Also, Lincoln's - "History of Worcester, Mass.", (pub. 1836), pages 8-10, states: "Among the several original petitioners for land near Grafton and Worcester, of 27 May 1674, described as "Lying upon the road from Marlboro to Springfield, and being about 12 miles west of Marlboro", were: Phineas Upham, Philip Atwood, Lazarus Grover, Thomas Grover, Stephen Grover, Lyman (or Simon) Grover, etc. Their petition was granted, and in 1675 the land was surveyed, bought from the Indians, (a "tract of eight miles square, for twelve Pounds English money"); (-64 square miles, for 12 Pounds; quite some bargain); "In the east division, lying next to the County Road to Boston, were: (among others): Samuel Brigham, 25 acres; ... Thomas Grover, 25 acres ..... etc. Phineas Upham, and Philip Atwood, as principals, were given tracts of 50 acres each, in the west division, on the south side of the County Road to Connecticut."

"After the conclusion of King Philip's War, a Committee met at Cambridge, Mass., 3 March 1678/79, and signed an agreement to again settle at "Quansigamug", (or "Quansigamond") by the summer of 1680; this Committee included Philip Atwood and Thomas Grover, etc.," "Evidently Thomas Grover did <u>not</u> settle there in 1680-81-or 82, and his lots and acreage then reverted to the "Country", and were subsequently granted to others."

INTRODUCTION

GENERAL

Existing records fail to indicate the occupations or trades of a great many of the early Grovers in America. A few have been doctors, and several have been lawyers, and clergymen or "Deacons" as then called. Most of them have apparently been quiet but hard-working and God-fearing farmers, ranchers, school teachers, merchants, and skilled craftsmen: shoemakers, carpenters, cabinet-makers, blacksmiths and 'ploughwrights', grocers, butchers, etc., as well as fishermen and seamen when living near the coastal waters. Many of our Grovers at least since about 1845, have been breeders and raisers of fine livestock and fancy horses. Two of the early Grovers, who went from Norton, Mass., to Bethel, Maine, were clergymen and 'circuit-riders' of their frontier areas in Maine and New Hampshire. One, of distant possible relationship, was a General in the Union forces during the Civil War, and died later from wounds received in battles during that War; a brother of his was an early Governor of Oregon Territory, and later one of the first U. S. Senators from the state of Oregon.

Most of the Grover men have been of large but well-built frame, from 5 feet 10 inches to 6 feet 4 inches, and rather solid built. A great number of them have served their country in the military services, from the earliest days to present times, including: King Philip's War, of 1674-1677; the Narragansut Indian Wars in Rhode Island and Connecticut, about 1700-1704; the campaigns of the English against the French in Canada, from about 1710 - 1740; the early French and Indian

Wars, of 1755 - 1757; the American Revolutionary War, 1775 - 1781; the Mexican War, Civil War, Spanish-American, and both World Wars, I and II. The rolls of the honored dead of these several wars bear the names of many Grovers who fought and died valiantly in the service of their country, fighting for those rights and ideals held dear to their hearts, and to those of their ancestors, from time immemorial. These same beliefs in freedom, both civil and religious, and the rights and opportunities of freedmen, had brought their forebears from England to America in 1620 - 1650, and some from England to Holland as early as 1608, to escape the terrible persecutions then taking place. The later group became the Pilgrims, coming to America from Holland in 1620. Such was the fate of those who would dare to be 'free-thinkers'.

Records of the many communities where the Grovers, and our other ancestral lines have lived, for any period of time, will generally show that they have all been hard-working and honest citizens, well respected in their local communities, and often taking a quiet but active part in their civic affairs, several having been "Selectmen" or Commissioners, Constables, Judges of Probate or other courts, etc., and at the same time taking an active part in their church and denominational affairs and the upbuilding of their towns and communities, and raising their families in true, honest, and reverent Christian nature and beliefs, to be good citizens and neighbors, respectful of the rights of others, which they desire or demand themselves.

INTRODUCTION

EARLY GROVERS OF RECORD, IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA, TO 1700

Several Grover families are of record in New England in the period 1630 to about 1700, at the beginning of our country's history. Others also located shortly thereafter in Virginia, South Carolina, Georgia, and elsewhere. As our own Grover ancestors are known to have come from Massachusetts, we shall follow only those families herein, since all searching has failed to reveal any early family connection with those outside of Massachusetts.

The English ancestors of the earliest Grover family of Massachusetts have been found in the Parish Registers at Chesham, Buckinghamshire, England, and were located by Mrs. Alice S. King Bell, of Minneapolis, Minn., in searching for her progenitors, the King line. Chesham records show:

1- STEPHEN GROVER, born abt 1541, Chesham, Bucks Eng. M-17 Nov. 1566, at Chesham, Elizabeth Chase, (bpt. 23 May 1547/48, Hundridge, Bucks., Eng.; da. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Bowchien) Chase. She died- 25 June 1579).

- 2- Richard, b. 9 Dec. 1571, Chesham, Eng.; d. - 13 Dec. 1571.
- 3- Agnes, b. Sept. 1573, Chesham, Eng.
- 4- Lazarus, bpt. 2 Feb 1575/76, Chesham, Eng.; M- 12 Dec. 1611, Godsgrace King.
- 5- John, bpt. 24 June 1579, Chesham; d. - 26 June 1579.

4- LAZARUS GROVER, bpt. 2 Feb. 1575/76, Chesham, Bucks., Eng.; M- 12 Dec. 1611, Chesham, Godsgrace King, (b. abt 1590, at Chesham, Bucks., Eng.)

6- Andrew, bpt. 20 Sep 1612, Chesham; (no further rec.)

7- Elizabeth, bpt. 20 Mar. 1613/14, Chesham; M-8 May 1636, at Chesham, Richard Lee.

8- Thomas, bpt. 26 Nov. 1615, Chesham; died- 28 Oct. 1661, Malden, Mass.; M-abt 1640, Elizabeth _____; (she died Oct. 1676, Malden, Mass.)

9- Hannah, bpt. 23 Feb. 1616/17, Chesham, Eng.

10- Samuel, bpt. 13 Dec. 1618, Chesham; d. - 31 Jan. 1619, at Chesham, Bucks, Eng.

Massachusetts Vital Records of Boston, Charlestown, Malden, and Reading, with other authoratative records, show:

8- THOMAS GROVER, (bpt. 26 Nov. 1615, Chesham, Bucks., Eng.); died 28 Oct. 1661, Malden, Mass; M- abt. 1640, Elizabeth _____, (b. abt. 1618-20, England; died- Oct. 1676, Malden, Mass.) After her husband's death, Oct. 1661, the widow married, (2) 7 April 1675, at Malden, Philip Atwood.

11- Lazarus, b. 5 April 1642, Malden, or Charlestown, Mass.; died-"75 yrs", 1715, Malden; M-(1) 1663/4, Ruth Adams.

12- Thomas, b. 1 April 1643, Malden, or Charlestown, Mass.; died-1710, Malden; M- 23 May 1668, Sarah Chadwick.

13- Grace, b. abt 1645, Malden; d. -"young", 3 Oct. 1658.

14- Andrew, b. abt 1649-50, Malden, Mass.; d. -24 Apr. 1674, Malden; M- 7 Feb 1674, Hannah Hills, (she died May 1674).

15- Elizabeth, b. 27 Dec. 1652, Malden; d. - March 1674.

16- John, b. abt 1656/7, Malden; d. -19 Feb 1674, "17 yrs," Malden. (Epidemic of 1674 took many lives.)

11- LAZARUS GROVER, b. 5 Apr. 1642, Charlestown, or Malden, Mass.; d. -1715, Malden; M-(1) abt 1663, Ruth Adams, (da. of Richard Adams of Malden); M-(2) 1674, Elizabeth _____; and M-(3) 1689, Mercy _____ (possibly Mudge).

17- Lazarus, b. Dec. 1665, Malden, Mass.; Invalid, evidently unmarried; father's will said:"unable to do for himself".

18- Ruth, b. Oct. 1666, Malden; M-1692, William Paine.

19- Elizabeth, b. Jan. 1669, Malden; M-1691, Joseph Baldwin.

20- Thomas, b. June 1671, Malden; M-1697, Mary Cox.

21- Andrew, b. Oct. 1672, Malden; d. -abt 1751, Norton, Mass.; M-1697, Mary _____. (ten children, born at Malden and Norton, 1698-1718).

22- Ephraim, b. abt 1678, Malden; d. -1766, Norton, Mass.; M-Mary Pratt. (four children, born at Norton, Mass.)

23- Rebecca, b. abt 1682, Malden; d. -Nov. 1728; M-18 Oct. 1709, Elias Tottingham (or Tollman)

24- Mary, b. abt 1692, Malden; d. -abt 1735; M-17 Feb. 1714/15, Samuel Upham.

25- Ebenezer, b. 22 Sept. 1694, Malden; M-Ann Putt.

Note: Thomas, Andrew, and Ephraim, immediately above, were the three Grover brothers who purchased property and settled at Norton, Mass., just before 1700, where Ephraim was Deacon of the Church for many years. They had large families and numerous descendants, living in Maine, New Hampshire, and Vermont, as well as many nearby Massachusetts towns: Mansfield, Foxborough, etc.

12- THOMAS GROVER, b. 1 Apr. 1643, Charlestown, or Malden, Mass.; d. -1710-11, Malden; M-23 May 1668, Malden, Sarah Chadwick, (b. 1 June 1650, Watertown, Mass.; d. -after Oct. 1722, Malden; da. of John Chadwick and Joanna _____).

26- Thomas, b. 16 Mar. 1669, Malden, Mass.; M-(1) 24 May 1696, Bethiah Burnap; (2) 3 Dec. 1702, Woburn, Elizabeth Taylor, of Reading, Mass.

27- Sarah, b. Nov. 1670, Malden; evidently d. -before 1710.

28- John, b. Nov. 1672, Malden; d. -16 Feb. 1674.

29- Andrew, b. Oct. 1673, Malden; M- 1702/03, Mary Freethey, of York, Maine.

30- Mathew, b. 16 Jan. 1675, Malden; M-1703/04, Hannah Freethey, of York, Maine.

31- Samuel, b. abt 1680, Malden; d. -6 Jan. 1748; M- 17 April 1713, Sarah Upham.

20- THOMAS GROVER, b. June 1671, Malden, Mass.; d. -abt Nov. 1728; M-29 July 1697, Malden, Mary Cox, (b. 1675, Malden).

32- Thomas, b. 7 May 1698, Malden; bpt. 31 Oct. 1708, at Wrentham, Mass.; M- 21 Mar. 1722, Sarah Newland.

33- Lazarus, b. 6 July 1700, Malden; bpt. 31 Oct. 1708, Wrentham; d. - Malden, 1783, "abt 75 yrs".

34- Mary, bpt. 31 Oct. 1708, Wrentham; M-5 Oct. 1725, at Medford, Mass., William Lewis ('Lewes').

35- Martha, bpt. 31 Oct. 1708, Wrentham.

36- Elizabeth, bpt. 31 Oct. 1708, Wrentham; M-10 March 1737, at Norton, Samuel Skinner.

37- Phebe, (twin), bpt. 19 March 1710, Wrentham; M-10 Mar. 1737, Norton, Joseph Skinner.

38- Phineas, (twin), bpt. 19 March 1710, Wrentham; M- 11 Feb. 1741/42, Johanna Lane.

39- Ebenezer, bpt. 11 May 1712, Wrentham; M- 12 June 1744, at Norton, Hannah Wellman.

40- Robert, born and died- 18 Aug. 1714, Norton, Mass.

21- ANDREW GROVER, b. Oct. 1672, Malden; d. - 1751 M- 1697, Mary _____ (b. abt 1675, near Malden; bpt. 20 March 1725, at Norton, Mass.)

41- John, b. 12 Mar. 1698, Malden; M- 20 Sept. 1722, Hannah Skinner.

42- James, b. 7 Sept. 1699, Malden; M- 17 Nov. 1726, Sarah Austin.

43- Mary, b. 26 Sept. 1701, Malden; M- 1720, John Bolcom, (as his first wife; she died 4 Jan. 1733).

44- Ruth, b. 30 Aug. 1703, Norton, Mass.; d. - 22 Nov. 1772; M- abt. 1724, Ephraim White.

45- Stephen, b. 8 July 1705, Norton; M- 1738, Sarah Thayer.

46- Hannah, b. 10 Dec. 1707, Norton; M- 12 Nov. 1729, Solomon Bates.

47- Sarah, b. 28 Nov. 1709, Norton; M-29 May 1733, John Bolcom, (his second wife, after death of Mary, above.)

48- Mercy, b. 1 Nov. 1712, Norton; d. - 16 Dec. 1718.

49- Martha, b. 9 May 1715, Norton; M- 23 Apr. 1741, (1)- Noah Tiffaney; (2) 3 Feb. 1753, Norton, Benjamin Day.

50- Andrew, b. 14 Feb. 1718, Norton; M- 16 Feb. 1740-41, Hannah Bailey.

(All above children bpt. 10 April 1720, at Norton)

22- EPHRAIM GROVER, b. abt 1675-78, Malden,

Mass. ; d. - 25 Feb. 1766, Norton, Mass. ; M- 1700, at Malden, (by Rev. Mr. Wigglesworth), Mary Pratt, (b. abt 1680, near Malden; da. of Thomas and Alice _____ Pratt).

Ephraim, above, was the "Deacon Ephraim Grover" of the Norton, Mass., Church for many years.

51- Mary, b. 19 Feb. 1704, Norton; bpt. 12 Dec. 1714, Norton; M- 10 Jan. 1723, Solomon Skinner.

52- Ephraim, b. 27 May 1706; bpt. 12 Dec. 1714, Norton; d. - 24 Dec. 1796; M- 25 July 1728, Jemima Newland.

53- Abigail, b. 21 May 1712; bpt. 12 Dec. 1714, Norton; M- 12 Feb. 1729/30, Josiah Newland.

54- Alice, b. 18 Oct. 1716, Norton; M- 1 Jan. 1740, Uriah Atherton.

25- EBENEZER GROVER, b. 22 Sept. 1694, Malden, Mass. ; died-11 Sept. 1754, Norwich, Conn. ; M- 17 Dec. 1720, Lynn, Mass., Ann (or Anne) Putt, "of Charlestown", Mass., (b. abt 1698, near Charlestown, or Boston, Mass.).

55- Ebenezer, b. 8 Oct. 1722, Reading, Mass. ; bpt. 14 Oct. 1722, Wakefield, Mass. ; M- 24 Oct. 1745, Sarah Scammon, of Norwich, Conn.

56- John, bpt. 10 July 1726, Cambridge, Mass.

57- Jonathon, b. 16 May 1728, Cambridge, (or Malden).

58- Anne, b. 28 June 1730, Malden; bpt. 12 July 1730, at Cambridge, Mass.

59- Mary, b. 10 March 1733, Cambridge, Mass.

26- THOMAS GROVER, b. 16 March 1668/69, Malden, Mass. ; "Carpenter-housewright",

died- 15 Sept. 1739, Watertown, Mass.; M-(1) 24 May 1696, at Reading, Bethiah Burnap, (b. 9 June 1677, Reading, Mass. da.-Thomas and Mary (Pearson) Burnap); M-(2) 3 Dec. 1702, at Woburn, Elizabeth Taylor, (b. 6 Mar. 1673/4, at Reading; da. - Seabred and Mary (Harrington) Taylor, of Reading, Mass.). Elizabeth survived her husband, and lived after 1739.

Children of first marriage-

60-Ebenezer, b. 20 Jan. 1697, Reading, Mass.

61- Mary, b. 19 Feb. 1699/1700, Reading; d. - Cambridge, 10 Oct. 1720, "20 yrs. 8 mos. of age".

Children of second marriage-

62- Bethiah, bpt. 27 May 1711, Cambridge; died- Feb. 1784, at Nattick, Mass.

63- Sarah, bpt. 21 Oct. 1716, Cambridge; M- abt 1737, _____ Davis.

64- Abigail, b. abt 1713, Cambridge; M- _____ Holdin.

65- Elizabeth, b. abt 1716, near Cambridge, Mass.

66- Hannah, b. abt 1718, near Cambridge, Mass. M- 7 Dec. 1738, Samuel Stratton.

29- ANDREW GROVER, b. Oct. 1673, Malden, Mass.; "of York, 1699"; M- 1702/03, at York, Maine, Mary Freethy (or Freethey), (b. abt. 1680, York, Me., da. of James and Mary (Milbury) Freethy), of York, Me.

67- James, b. 9 April 1703, York, Me.; d. - 29 Aug. 1730; M- 8 Feb. 1727/28, Mary Hutchins.

68- John, b. 13 May 1704, York, Me.; M-(1) 1728/29, Sarah Blaisdell; (2) May 1739, Charity Rhodes.

69- Samuel, b. 17 May 1707, York; d. - 14 Oct. 1721, York.

70- Thomas, b. 13 July 1710, York; d. - 11 Oct. 1721, York.

71- Benjamin, b. 12 Nov. 1712, York; M-27 April 1731/32, at York, Mehitable Toothaker, of York, Me. (They lived at York, and raised their children and grandchildren at York. Never lived in Grafton, Mass., and should not be confused with our Benjamin Grover of Grafton, Mass.)

72- Mehitable, b. 8 Dec. 1714, York; M- 27 April 1732, John Shepard, of York.

73- Mathew, b. 23 March 1717, York; M-30 July 1737, at York, Mary Davis, of Portsmouth, Maine.

74- Andrew, b. 14 Nov. 1720, York; d. - 15 April 1722, York.

75- Samuel, b. 6 Aug. 1724, York; M-(Int.) 29 Dec. 1744, Abigail Grant.

30- MATHEW GROVER, b. 16 Jan. 1675, Malden, Mass.; "of York, Me., 1698-99"; M- 1702-03, at York, Hannah Freethy (Freethey), (b. 1680, York, Me.; da. - James and Mary (Milbury) Freethy). She died 9 Dec. 1726, "46 yrs", at York; Mathew was reported to have then M-(2) 22 Feb. 1728, at York, Mary Brookin.

76- Hannah, b. 30 Aug. 1703, York; M- Jan. 1723, John Leighton.

77- Susannah, b. 8 Dec. 1705, York; M- Dec. 1725, Thomas Cook.

78- Lydia, b. 8 Feb. 1707, York: M-8 Dec. 1724, John Stapleton.

79- Sarah, b. 9 May 1709, York; M- 20 May 1731, at York, Alexander Thompson.

80- Elizabeth, b. 30 Apr. 1712, York; d. -27 Nov. 1738; M- abt 1736, (2) Thomas Rhodes.

81- Mary, b. 6 Sept. 1715, York; evidently died in infancy.

82- Meriam, b. 25 Dec. 1717, York; M- Aug 1743, Joseph Weare.

83- Samuel, b. 19 March 1719, York; M-(Int.) 28 Jan. 1737/38, Judith Gould.

84- Stephen, b. 20 July 1721, York; M- 16 Dec. 1742, Dorothy Allen.

85- Ebenezer, b. 1 May 1724, York; M- 15 Aug. 1745, York, Martha Grant.

86- Mercy, b. 10 Apr. 1726, York; M- 29 Sept. 1743, York, Alexander Grant.

31- SAMUEL GROVER, b. abt 1680, Malden, Mass.; d. - 6 Jan. 1748, Malden; M- 17 Apr. 1713, Malden, Sarah Upham, (born 22 Jan. 1688/89, Malden; da. - Nathaniel and Sarah (_____) Upham, of Malden; She evidently died abt 1733-34).

87- Samuel, b. 11 Jan. 1714, Malden, Mass.; d. - 17 March 1784, Malden; M- 8 Nov. 1736, Abigail Oakes.

88- John, b. 4 Dec. 1716, Malden; d. -27 March 1785; M-6 May 1736, Stoneham, Abigail Taylor.

89- Benjamin, b. 9 Mar. 1721, Malden; d. - 24 May 1728.

90- Sarah, b. 7 Oct. 1725, Malden; M- 11 Nov. 1761, John Howard.

91- Abigail, b. 18 July 1729; bpt. 26 Oct. 1729, Malden; M- Dec. 1760, Samuel Boardman.

92- Mary, b. 5 Dec. 1732, Malden, Mass.

In addition to the above Grovers, with family connections accounted for as shown, per records and recognized authorities, we also find the following, though their births and parentage (ancestry) are not shown:

1- "John Grover, evidently born abt 1605-06, in England; "of Charlestown, Mass.; 1640"; he settled in Boston, and owned lands in Rumney Marsh; died- 1686; married- Elizabeth _____, and had a son John, born 1641, in Charlestown,

and a grandson Jotham, b. 1663, Boston, who M. - abt 1682, Margaret _____.

2- "Mathew Grover, b. abt 1650, Charlestown, Boston, or Malden, Mass.; "of Reading, Mass., abt 1670". M- abt 1673, Mary Davis, of Reading, Mass. He is, presently, the earliest known ancestor in our Grover lineage; he could possibly be a son of Thomas Grover and Elizabeth, above, (# 8) (though not named in the latter's will, which makes it very doubtful).

3- "Samuel Grover, of whom I know only that he came from London, aged 16 in 1635, by the 'Truelove'." - per "Savage's Genealog. Dict. of New Eng.", V-2, P. 320. Banks'-"2885 Emigrants to New Eng., 1620-1650", shows Samuel Grover to also be from Chesham, Bucks, Eng., same as Thomas Grover, #8 above.

4- "Simon Grover, b. abt 1654, "of Charlestown and Malden", M- abt 1685, Sarah Barrett; he died 17 Nov. 1717, "age 63 y."

5- "Stephen Grover, b. abt 1658, "of Charlestown and Malden"; M- Sarah _____; they had two children of record born in Malden; evidently moved elsewhere abt 1690.

6- Found very recently, - March 10, 1960: "Thomas Grover, from Aldenham, Hertsfordshire, Eng., to Charlestown and Malden, Mass., between 1620-1650", per page 66 of Banks'- "Topograph. Dict. of 2885 English Emigrants to New Eng., 1620-1650". This Thomas Grover appears to have died early, or possibly in Charlestown, whose records have all been lost; it is possible he was the father of Mathew, Simon and Stephen, above, all born in that vicinity about 1650 to 1660. Additional intensive research will have to be

undertaken to find all we can regarding this new possibility; it is doubtful if any definite decision or proof can be found within possibly a year or so.

Many early American records are confusing, some are lost, such as nearly all the Charlestown records, lost in the "Great Fire" of 1775, set by the British during the American Revolution, which destroyed almost half the town. Other records have been quoted in error at times. The above lists are believed to be correct, however, and are as shown by several of the best known and respected authorities:- Dawes-Gates'-"Ancestral Lines"; Wymans'-"Charlestown Estates and Genealogies"; Clark's-"History of Norton, Mass."; Bank's-"History of York, Maine", etc., together with basic references: Vital registers, wills, deeds, probate records, land grants, and church records, etc., on file in the many towns and county seats concerned.

At the present moment our earliest-known and proved American ancestor in the Grover line is Mathew Grover, born about 1650, in or near Charlestown or Malden, evidently, and who married, abt 1673, Mary Davis, of Reading, Middlesex Co., Mass.; (#2 p. 22, above and #1, p 33.) Further research is now being undertaken to locate other early records, if possible, which might establish Mathew's birth and parentage.

Space herein, time, and funds do not permit, nor has the writer attempted to follow out very far here the many, many family groups of all these early ancestors and progenitors, a large number of whom were among the very early settlers of New England, 1630 to 1640, and a few in 1620 with the earlier Pilgrims and Puritan emigrations from Holland and England to Massachusetts Bay Colony, who took part in the early founding of our nation.

Also due to space limitations, and time, as well as funds, the writer has not attempted to

follow out and to record the family groups of the many daughters, and granddaughters of Thomas Grover, born 1807, Utah Pioneer of 1847, surnamed other than Grover.

References are noted herein, on right-hand margins, and a bibliography of such reference works is listed towards the end of this book; these many reference books can generally be found in the genealogical sections of the larger libraries in this country, and many of the public libraries of larger cities, dealing more specifically and at greater length with the many families listed there. I have endeavored, however, to gather together the needed and desired information and data to show our own Grover ancestry and the many families we are descended from and connected with, in the early era of this great and wonderful country of ours, and the parts many of these heroic men and women played in establishing this freedom-loving nation. America is indeed the melting-pot of all nations, established under a divinely-inspired Constitution and Bill of Rights, and the Grovers and all allied lines can very well be proud of their noble but humble heritage.

GROVER

BASIC FACTS UPON WHICH THIS GENEALOGY IS BASED

1- Family and LDS Church records. Thomas Grover, born 22 July 1807, at Whitehall, N. Y., joined the LDS Church in 1834, shortly after it was organized. He was baptized in Freedom, Catteraugus Co., N. Y., soon moved to Ohio, then to Nauvoo, Ill., with the other members of the Church. He served on several short missions for the church in those early days, and was ordained a member of the High Council, a position he held for many years. He emigrated west to Utah late in 1847, after assisting in organizing and helping the earlier groups of Mormon Pioneers to cross the swollen rivers in Iowa and Nebraska, in the spring of 1847. He settled in Farmington, Utah, and became a well-to-do farmer, owning large farms in Centerville, Farmington, Layton, and Morgan, Utah. His H. P. record card, in the early church records, showed his father's name to be Thomas Grover, of Whitehall, N. Y., and believed born or from Grafton, Mass.; it also showed his mother's name to be Polly Spalding, of Fort Ann, and Whitehall, N. Y. This latter data is verified by the "Spalding Family Memorial", a genealogy by Rev. Spalding.

2- The Daily Journal, or Autobiography, of his son Joel Grover, of Farmington, and Nephi, Utah, (1849-1886), who was Bishop, Stake President, and Probate Judge at Nephi, gives considerable genealogical data on both his father's and mother's sides of the family, and his parents and early family records, including a little of the Ladd and Tupper family genealogy and history. These records also showed that

his father's name was Thomas, and his grandfather's name was also Thomas, and that the later came from Grafton, Mass., and had first married, about 1785/86, a Ruth Bacon, of Conway, Mass., who died abt 1795, and that he then married, (2) in 1799, at Fort Ann, N. Y., Polly Spalding.

3- Grafton, Mass., records show Thomas Grover (Sr.) was bpt. there in March 1738, the son of Benjamin and Sarah _____ Grover; they also show the marriage of Thomas Grover (Sr.) to Sarah Sherman, 20 Dec. 1759. Worcester County Probate Records show Thomas Sr had a son Thomas Grover Jr, to whom he deeded two tracts of land, July 1783, and January 1786. Records of Grafton, Sutton, and Conway, also show that Thomas Grover Jr, b. abt 1760, married Ruth Bacon, of Conway, who was born in Sutton. Benjamin and Sarah (Bacon) Grover, of Grafton, first appear in records there in January 1736, when their three eldest sons, born elsewhere evidently, were baptized 2 Jan. 1736; and they appeared before a Justice of the Peace, at Worcester, the County Seat, in Feb. 1736, and acknowledged a deed they had made, and their signatures to same, covering a piece of property, of 14 acres, they had sold in Lexington, Mass., 17 Feb. 1730/31. From Lexington they were traced back to Billerica, Mass., where they were married, 2 March 1726/27, the record showing that he, Benjamin, was "of Stoneham".

4- The Town of Stoneham, Mass., was not organized until in December 1725, and "The History of Stoneham, Mass.", by Stevens, shows the first Town Meeting was held Dec. 24, 1725, at which "Thomas Grover Sr" was present, was one of the original proprietors, and among the first tax-payers.

Stoneham was formed from that area lying at the south and southeast edge of Reading, the east edge of Woburn, southwest part of what was later Wakefield, and the north limits of the old "Charlestown Wood Lots", or "Charlestown End" as more commonly known, and also about touching the north edge of Malden Township. The Stoneham Church was not completed until 1727-28, and the Grover families in this area prior to this date evidently attended the nearest church, which was in southeast Reading, and since taken into Wakefield Town limits. Our Grovers living here appear to have been located in the northeast limits of the old "Charlestown End" area, and as such, all civil records would have been located in Charlestown proper, now a part of Boston. Unfortunately, nearly all Charlestown records were destroyed in the Great Fire there, set by the British during the Revolutionary War, 1775, which destroyed most of the town.

A- Early Reading, Mass., Church Records: (pub. in the Wakefield "Citizen and Banner", 1902; now in the library of New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Soc., Boston). This church was founded before 1680, is now in Town of Wakefield, Mass.

"6 June 1680: "Mary Davis, allias widdow Grover, after just satisfaction given, was owned of the Church, and her children baptized.

"Mary Davis having broken one of God's commandments before her marriage, had a true sense of her sinne and the dishonour that came to the gospel thereby, and did bewayle it before the Church so as they did at length accept of her repentence, and it being published to the congregation, and she desired to own the

covenant, after she stood for a time propounded she was freely acknowledged the 6th of June 1680 to stand as an approved member of the Church, capable of the privileges to her belonging."

"1694, (no date): "Thomas Grover, received into membership; (and later, same year: Mathew Grover, owned the 'covent".

"1704: "Naomi Grover was baptized". (several of Mathew's children listed here, and also in the Vital Records).

"1712- 24 Jan.: "Received: Mathew Grover, and Mercy Damon".

"1720-21, 3 Jan.: "Catalog of members includes all the Goulds, and others later of Stoneham, calling them "of Charlestown neighborhood".

"1721, 4 June: "Mathew Grover, being removed from us to Coventree, and desiring a dismission for himself and wife from us to them. The church voted their dismission according to their request, and to recommend them as such whom we can give good testimony for".

B- Stoneham, Mass., Church Records: (copied in longhand, about 1850-60, by a Mr. Buckman, from the old originals. (Now in library, New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Soc., Boston).

The Stoneham Church was built in 1727-28, and was completed late in 1728. No records were kept there until Rev. James Osgood was ordained, 10 Sept. 1729. The original members are listed as some residents of the Stoneham area, plus admissions from

Woburn, from Malden, from Charlestown End, (where the members had attended the old church in Reading), but no Grovers are listed therein as among the original members.

Early Stoneham church records show:
"Sarah Grover contributed money toward the furnishings for the new church and meeting house, 1728".

"Thomas Grover was paid 8 shillings 6 pence for shingling the new Stoneham church and meeting house, 21 June 1727".

"New Members admitted: (admission of adults always included baptism):-

"23 Nov. 1729- "Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Grover".

"30 May 1730- "Elizabeth Grover", (evidently the wife of Thomas, son of Thomas and Sarah (Chadwick) Grover, of Malden, who married- (1) Bethiah Burnap, and (2), Dec. 1702, Elizabeth Taylor, at Woburn).

"16 Aug. 1730- "Sarah Grover, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Buck) Grover".

"2 June 1734- "Lydia, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Grover".

5- Tax lists for the Town of Stoneham, for 1726-27, show Thomas Grover Sr as owning no real estate, and insufficient personal property to rate being taxed; Benjamin Grover is shown, however, as having a small lot, evidently without any dwelling, and a small amount of personal property, upon which he did rate a tax, and that he paid taxes to both the Town, and the "Country" (Government). Thomas Grover Jr, of course, had married in August 1725, and moved to Bedford, so his name did not appear on any tax lists for Stoneham.

6- The "Kilpatrick Family Genealogy", and the "Davis Fam. Genealogy" listed therein, show Mary Davis, of Reading, born 1658, as marrying (1) abt 1673, "Mathew Grover, of Reading", and (2), after Mathew's early death about 1678/9, Samuel Damon, son of (Deacon) John and Abigail (Sherman) Damon, of Reading.

Boston, Charlestown, and Malden Vital Records show: "Thomas, son of Mathew and Mary_____ Grover, born in Boston, 16 Jan. 1674", and: "Mathew, son of Mathew Grover, born 14 Oct. 1677, at Reading". This family evidently lived in the Reading-Woburn-Wakefield-Charlestown End area which later became Stoneham in Dec. 1725. Their son, Mathew Jr married Neomi Hines, August 1701; his brother, Thomas "Sr", who married Sarah Buck, 27 Feb. 1694, at Woburn, was quite evidently the Thomas Grover "Sr" listed as being present at the organization and incorporation of Stoneham, (Dec. 1725), and the father of Thomas Jr, of Reading, (Stoneham having not yet been organized), who married Abigail Bacon, of Billerica, August 1725. Her sister, Sarah Bacon, born 1707, married Benjamin Grover, "of Stoneham", 2 March 1726/27, and all evidence points to Benjamin and Thomas Jr being brothers, and sons of Thomas Grover "Sr" of Stoneham, whose wife was Sarah (Buck) Grover.

To assist the reader hereof in gaining a clearer picture of the locality where these early events took place, you are referred to any atlas, encyclopedia or map of the Boston, Mass., area. For the benefit of those not having such a map readily available, it may be stated thusly: Boston occupies the large area of land immediately south of the Charles River, and is bounded on the east by the large Boston Harbor. Charlestown is on the north side of the Charles River, and immediately north of Boston. Malden is about three miles due north of Charlestown; Reading is about seven miles north-northwest of Malden; Woburn lies about six miles to the northwest of Malden, and just south-west of Reading. Cambridge is about two miles west of Charlestown.

The original grants of land to the first settlers included both land within the Town limits for "dwelling lots", as well as land for farming and pasturage on the outskirts or far limits of the Townships. Many such townships were of considerable extent, such as Malden, Reading, and Charlestown, and the later included town lots, close to Boston and the Harbor, as well as a long narrow strip of land extending from just west of Malden, north to the edge of Reading town limits, and just east of Woburn. This large area was known as the "Charlestown Grant", or "Charlestown End", and also was called "Charlestown Wood Lots", the land there consisting of farms, pasture lands, and some heavily wooded hills, which supplied much of the timber for building the early cabins, as well as firewood for their winter use.

The town of Stoneham, where our Benjamin Grover came from, was organized by a group of

residents living in this remote locality, and was incorporated in Dec. 1725, from a tract of land lying at the southeast edge of Reading, the east edge of Woburn, and the far northeast corner of "Charlestown End", and lying just beyond the north limits of Malden Township. They had previously petitioned the Courts at Charlestown and Boston, showing it was a very considerable distance to Charlestown proper, and to the nearest church, at Reading, or the one at Woburn, which was even a greater distance away. Their petition was granted, and the town organized, Dec. 1725, and they built a new church and meeting-house there, 1727-28. The meeting-house, of course, was where the Town Officers and citizens met regularly to transact all affairs of the Town.

Early records indicate the Thomas Grover and his wife Elizabeth, and son Thomas, who married Sarah Chadwick, owned and lived on adjoining farms or properties, in the north part of the Malden area, which extended some distance north of Malden Town proper, and would be close to the area where Stoneham was later formed, in 1725. Original Stoneham records show "Thomas Grover, Sr", the father of our Benjamin, was one of the original proprietors and taxpayers, and was present at the first Town Meeting, Dec. 1725.

residents living in this remote locality, and was incorporated in Dec. 1725, from a tract of land lying at the southeast edge of Reading, the east edge of Woburn, and the far northeast corner of "Charlestown End", and lying just beyond the north limits of Malden Township. They had previously petitioned the Courts at Charlestown and Boston, showing it was a very considerable distance to Charlestown proper, and to the nearest church, at Reading, or the one at Woburn, which was even a greater distance away. Their petition was granted, and the town organized, Dec. 1725, and they built a new church and meeting-house there, 1727-28. The meeting-house, of course, was where the Town Officers and citizens met regularly to transact all affairs of the Town.

Early records indicate the Thomas Grover and his wife Elizabeth, and son Thomas, who married Sarah Chadwick, owned and lived on adjoining farms or properties, in the north part of the Malden area, which extended some distance north of Malden Town proper, and would be close to the area where Stoneham was later formed, in 1725. Original Stoneham records show "Thomas Grover, Sr", the father of our Benjamin, was one of the original proprietors and taxpayers, and was present at the first Town Meeting, Dec. 1725.

PEDIGREE CHART

1 Joel Grover
b. 11 March 1849 at Farmington, Utah
md. 5 Dec. 1869
d. 13 May 1886 at Nephi, Juab, Utah

2 Thomas Grover
b. 22 July 1807 at Whitehall, N.Y.
md. (3) 17 Dec. 1844
d. 19 Feb. 1886 at Farmington, Ut.

4 Thomas Grover, "Jr"
b. abt 1760-61 at nr. Grafton, Mass.
md. (2) 1799
d. Feb. 1807 at Whitehall, N.Y.

8 (Capt.) Thomas Grover
bpt.- 19 Mar. 1738 at Grafton, Mass.
md. 20 Dec. 1759
d. abt 1803 at Whitehall, N.Y.

16 Benjamin Grover
b. abt 1703 at Charlestown/Reading.
md. 2 Mar. 1726/27
d. after May 1754

32 Thomas Grover "Sr" "of Stoneham, 1725"
b. 16 Jan. 1674 at Boston, Mass.
md. 27 Feb. 1694

64 Mathew Grover
(abt 1650- 1679/80)

128
129

65 Mary Davis

130 George Davis
131 Sarah Clark

33 Sarah Buck
b. 11 Jan. 1674 at Woburn, Mass.

66 Ephraim Buck
(1646 - 1721)

132 Roger Buck
133 Susannah _____

67 Sarah Brooks

134 John Brooks
135 Eunice Mousall

17 Sarah Bacon
b. 10 April 1707 at Billerica, Mass.
d. after May 1754

34 Nathaniel Bacon
b. 18 Sept. 1675 at Billerica, Mass.
md. 1697-98

68 Michael Bacon
(1639 - 1701)

136 Michael Bacon
137 Mary(Marie) Jobo

69 Sarah Richardson

138 Thomas Richardson
139 Mary _____

35 Judith Wyman
b. 15 Jan. 1679 at Woburn, Mass.

70 Francis Wyman
(1617 - 1699)

140 Francis Wyman
141

71 Abigail Reed

142 William Reed
143 Mabel Kendall

9 Sarah Sherman
b. 27 June 1739 at Shrewsbury, Mass.
d. abt 1800 at Whitehall, N.Y.

18 Joseph Sherman
b. 25 March 1703 at Marlborough, Mass.
md. 25 Dec. 1728
d. 28 Sept. 1787

36 John Sherman
b. 11 Jan. 1674/75 at Watertown, Mass.
md. 1697-98

72 Joseph Sherman
(1650 - 1731)

144 (Capt.) John Sherman
145 Martha Palmer

73 Elizabeth Winship

146 (Lieut.) Edward Winship
147 Elizabeth Parke.

37 Mary Bullen
b. 1681 at Sherborn, Mass.

74 Ephraim Bullen
(1653 - 1694)

148 (Deacon) Samuel Bullen
149 Mary Morse

75 Grace _____

150
151

19 Sarah Perham
b. 16 Oct. 1703 at Chelmsford, Mass.
d. 2 Mar. 1772

38 John Perham
b. 27 Jan. 1667 at Chelmsford, Mass.
md. 27 Dec. 1692.

76 John Perham
(1633 - 1721)

152 John Perham
153 Ann _____

77 Liddiah Shipley

154 John Shipley
155

39 Lydia Fletcher
b. 26 Sept. 1669 at Chelmsford, Mass.

78 Samuel Fletcher
(1625 - 1697)

156 Robert Fletcher
157

79 Margaret Hailstone

158 William Hailstone
159

3 Hannah Tupper
b. 23 March 1823 at Potsdam Parish., N.Y.
d. 15 Dec. 1893 at Loa, Wayne, Ut.

(2)-
5 Polly Spalding
b. 22 Feb. 1779 at Andover, Mass.
d. 5 Apr. 1859 at Weedsport, N.Y.

10 Silas Spalding
b. 25 March 1757 at Westford, Mass.
md. 24 April 1778
d. 29 Feb. 1812 at Fort Ann, N.Y.

20 James Spalding
b. 27 Oct. 1714 at Chelmsford, Mass.
md. 18 Sept. 1736
d. abt 1790

40 (Deacon) Andrew Spalding
b. 25 March 1678 at Chelmsford, Mass.
md. 5 Feb. 1701

80 (Deacon)- Andrew Spalding
(1652 - 1713)

160 Edward Spalding
161 Rachel _____

81 Hannah Jeffes(Jefts)

162 Henry Jeffes(Jefts)
163 Hannah Beiths

41 Abigail Warren
b. 3 Jan. 1682/83 at Chelmsford, Mass.

82 Jacob Warren
(1642 - 1722)

164 Arthur Warren
165

83 Mary Hildreth

166 Richard Hildreth
167 Elizabeth _____

21 Anna(Amy)Underwood
b. 16 Oct. 1717 at Chelmsford, Mass.
d. May 1770, Westford.

42 Joseph Underwood
b. 28 May 1681 at Waterton, Mass.
md. 27 May 1707

84 Joseph Underwood
(1650 - 1692)

168 Joseph Underwood
169 Mary Wilder

85 Elizabeth _____

170
171

43 Susannah(Sarah)Parker
b. 29 Dec. 1687 at Reading, Mass.

86 Nathaniel Parker
(1651 - 1737)

172 (Deacon) Thomas Parker
173 Amy _____

87 Bethiah Polley

174 John Polley
175 Mary Ives

11 Hannah Brown
b. 13 Nov. 1760 at Fort Ann, N.Y.
d. 22 Aug. 1833 at Granville, N.Y.

22 Samuel Brown
b. 17 Oct. 1737 at Littleton, Mass.
md. 26 March 1756
d. 11 June 1832

44 Samuel Brown
b. 11 Feb. 1693/94 at Rowley, Mass.
md. 17 May 1716

88 John Brown
(1654 - 1729)

176 Charles Brown
177 Mary _____

89 Abigail Browne

178 James Browne
179

45 Elizabeth Wheeler
b. 12 July 1695 at Essex Co., Mass.

90 Josiah Wheeler
(1669 - 1734)

180 Henry Wheeler
181 Abigail Allen

91 Elizabeth _____

182
183

23 Mary Glenn(or Glene)
b. abt 1737 at nr. Littleton, Mass.
d. 26 Nov. 1760

46 b. at md.

92

184
185

93

186
187

47 b. at

94

188
189

95

190
191

6 Silas Tupper
b. 28 Feb. 1768 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 1817
d. 8 April 1843 at Nauvoo, Ill.

12 Silas Tupper
b. 9 Aug. 1727 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 2 June 1757
d. 28 March 1801 at Barnard, Vt.

24 Samuel Tupper
b. 4 May 1692 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 14 Oct. 1726
d. 18 Aug. 1772

48 Israel Tupper
b. 22 Sept. 1666 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 1690

96 (Capt.) Thomas Tupper
(1638 - 1706)

192 (Rev.) Thomas Tupper
193 (3) Anne Hodgson

97 Martha Mayhew

194 (Gov.) Thomas Mayhew
195 Jane Gallyon

49 Elizabeth Gifford
b. 25 Feb. 1664 at Falmouth, Mass.

98 John Gifford Jr.
(1625 - 1685)

196 John Gifford, Sr.
197

99 Elishua Crowell

198 William Crowell
199

25 (2) Hannah Fish
b. 20 May 1689 at Sandwich, Mass.
d.

50 Ambrose Fish
b. abt 1650 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 1674

100 Nathaniel Fish
(1618 - 1693)

200 Thomas Fish
201 Mary Sprigge

101 Lydia Miller

202 John Miller
203 Lydia _____

51 Hannah _____
b. abt 1653 at nr. Sandwich, Mass.

102

204
205

103

206
207

13 Hannah Freeman
b. 13 Sept. 1728 at Sandwich, Mass.
d. 4 June 1796 at Barnard, Vt.

26 William Freeman
b. 4 Dec. 1700 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 6 Dec. 1728
d. 13 March 1786

52 Edward'Edmond'Freeman
b. 5 Oct. 1655 at Sandwich, Mass.
md. 1682

104 Edmond Freeman, Jr.
(1620 - 1673)

208 Edmond Freeman
209 Elizabeth _____

105 Margaret Young Perry

210
211

53 Sarah Skeffe(or Skif)
b. abt 1652 at nr. Sandwich, Mass.

106

212
213

107

214
215

27 Mary Bodfish
b. 9 March 1706 at Sandwich, Mass.
d.

54 John Bodfish
b. 6 Dec. 1675 at Barnstable, Mass.
md. 24 May 1704.

108 Joseph Bodfish
(1651 - 1744)

216 Robert Bodfish
217 Bridget _____

109 Elizabeth Bessey

218 Anthony Besse
219 Jane _____

55 Sarah Nye
b. abt 1682 at Sandwich, Mass.

110 Jonathon Nye
(1649- abt 1710)

220 Benjamin Nye
221 Katherine Tupper *

111 Hannah _____

222
223

7 Hannah Ladd
b. 11 Aug. 1785 at Haverhill, Mass.
d. 4 May 1855 at Farmington, Ut.

14 (Deacon) John Ladd
b. 17 April 1746 at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 1772-73
d.
at

28 (Ensign) Daniel Ladd Jr.
b. 15 Nov. 1710 at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 20 Sept. 1733
d. 1768

56 (Ensign) Daniel Ladd
b. 19 Nov. 1676 at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 17 Nov. 1701

112 Samuel Ladd
(1649 - 1698)

224 Daniel Ladd
225 Ann _____

113 Martha Corliss

226 George Corliss #
227 Joanna Davis

57 Susannah Hartshorn
b. 15 March 1681 at Rowley, Mass.

114 John Hartshorn
(1650 - 1730)

228 Thomas Hartshorn
229 Susannah Buck

115 Ruth Swan

230 Robert Swan
231 Elizabeth Acie

29 Mehitable Roberts
b. 9 March 1717 at Haverhill, Mass.
d.

58 Ephraim Roberts 'Jr'
b. 1 Jan. 1689/90. at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 7 Feb. 1714/15.

116 Ephraim Roberts
(1653 - 1738)

232 Robert Roberts
233 Susan _____

117 Dorothie Hendrick

234 Daniel Hendrick
235 Dorothie Pike

59 Hannah Smith
b. 17 Aug. 1694 at Haverhill, Mass.

118 Samuel Smith
(1670 - 1748)

236 Nathaniel Smith
237 Elizabeth Ladd *

119 Abigail Emerson

238 Michael Emerson
239 Hannah Webster

15 Hannah Eastman
b. 15 July 1751 at Hampstead, N.H.
d.
at

30 William Eastman
b. 3 Oct. 1715 at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 19 Apr. 1748
d. 30 Nov. 1790

60 Jonathon Eastman
b. 8 Jan. 1680 at Haverhill, Mass.
md. 8 Apr. 1701

120 Thomas Eastman
(1646 - 1688)

240 Roger Eastman
241 Sarah Smith

121 Deborah Corliss

242 George Corliss #
243 Joanna Davis

61 Hannah Green
b. 20 Dec. 1677 at Haverhill, Mass.

122 Peter Green
(1644 -)

244
245

123 Elizabeth Duston

246 Thomas Duston
247 Elizabeth Wheeler

31 (2)- Rebecca Jewett
b. abt 1722 at Essex Co., Mass.
d. 26 Jan. 1806, "84 yrs"

62 b. at md.

124

248
249

125

250
251

126

252
253

127

b. at

254
255

JPG
Mar.'60

Refs.

1- MATHEW GROVER[1] at present our earliest known Grover ancestor, was evidently 25
born abt 1650-1653, at Charlestown, or Boston, Mass.; we presently do not know for
certain who his parents were. He married, 42
abt 1673, Mary Davis, (b.16 Feb. 1658, Reading, Mass.; da. of George and Sarah (Clark) Davis, of Reading). Mathew died abt 1679, and his widow then married, (2), in 1680, Samuel Damon, (b. 23 June 1656, Reading, Mass.; son of Deacon John Damon).

Very little is known of Mathew, and the Reading records reveal little. One record does show: "Thomas Grover, and Mathew Grover, early settlers and residents of Reading, Mass., 1640 to 1700", which must cover both the first Thomas Sr, (bpt. 1615), who married Elizabeth _____, and his son Thomas, who married Sarah Chadwick, as well as our Mathew, above, resident of the Reading area from about 1670 until his death, abt 1679.

This family lived in the area at southeast edge of Reading, east edge of Woburn, and the northeast end of "Charlestown End" which later became Stoneham, in 1725.
Records show they attended the old Reading 23
First Church, (now within the Town limits of Wakefield), which was established in 1650. Mathew was not very active in the church, but Mary (Davis) Grover's name is shown in the records several times:

"6 June 1680: "Mary Davis, allias widdow Grover, after just satisfaction given, was owned of the Church, and her children

Refs.

baptized". (names were not entered at that time, however).

"Mary Davis having broken one of God's commandments before her marriage, had a true sense of her sinne and the dishonour that came to the gospel thereby, and did bewayle it before the church so as they did at length accept of her repentence, and it being published to the congregation, and she desired to own the covenant, after she stood for a time propounded she was freely acknowledged the 6th of June 1680 to stand as an approved member of the Church, capable of the privileges to her belonging".

"1694, (no date): "Thomas Grover, received into membership"; (and later the same year)-

Mathew Grover, owned the 'covent', and was received".

"1712, 24 Jan.: "Received: Mathew Grover, and Mercy Damon"; (Mercy was b. Apr. 1695, and was a half-sister to our Benjamin).

"1720-21, 3 Jan.: "Catalog of members includes all the Goulds, and others later of Stoneham, calling them "of Charlestown neighborhood".

"1721, 4 June: "Mathew Grover, being removed from us to Coventree, and desireing a dismission for himself and wife 23
from us to them. The church voted their dismission according to their request, and to recommend them as such whom we can give good testimony for".

Note that Mathew is mentioned twice just above, - both in 1694, and again in 1712, as "received", which always included baptism, if an adult.

1857071

Refs.

Evidently one entry was for the father, Mathew Sr, and one for the son, Mathew Jr, who later removed to Coventry, Conn., 1721, as noted. Thomas, "received in 1694", was no doubt our Thomas Sr, below, the son of Mathew Sr.

Children of Mathew and Mary (Davis) Grover-

2-Thomas,[2] b. 16 Jan. 1674, Boston; M- 27 Feb. 1694, at Woburn, Mass., Sarah Buck. 25 17

3-Mathew Jr[2], b. 14 Oct. 1677, Reading, Mass.; d. - May 1765, Coventry, Conn.: M- 20 Aug 1701, at Woburn, Neomi Hines. 25 78

4-Sarah, b. 1678-79, "of Charlestown"; d. - Dec. 1745, age 64, Stoneham, Mass., M- 21 Oct. 1702, Woburn, Daniel Gould, of Reading and Stoneham. (He was Deacon of the Stoneham Church, 1730 to his death, 1761). 42 25 2 79

Sarah Gould, b. 29 Aug. 1706, Stoneham; Joseph Bryant. 25

Daniel Gould Jr, b. June 1709, Stoneham; d. - 1734, "unmd".

Children of Mary Davis (Grover) and Samuel Damon, by her second marriage, -: (half-brothers, and half-sisters, to Thomas, Mathew Jr, and Sarah, above); (Name: Damon).

Samuel Damon, b. 25 Apr. 1681, Reading; M- 1707, Priscilla Wright; they lived in Coventry, Conn. 3

Mary Damon, b. 22 Oct. 1683, Reading: M- 1704, Thomas Taylor, of Reading. 42 25

Ebenezer Damon, b. 9 Aug. 1686, Reading: d. -1775; M- 1709, Elizabeth Flint.

Abigail Damon, b. 22 Feb. 1688/89, Reading; M - 1706, Richard Nichols.

Esther Damon, b. 22 Sept. 1691, Reading; M - 1710, Daniel Gowan (or Gowing), of Reading and Woburn.

Benjamin Damon, b. 30 April 1693, Reading;

Refs.

d. -1771, at Hartford, Conn. ; M-(1) 1714, Marsie Flint; and-(2) Mercy Palmer.

Mercy Damon, b. 1 April 1695, Reading; d. - 1725; M- 1714, Ebenezer Parker Jr, of Reading.

John Damon, b. 10 Sept. 1697, Reading; d. -1755; M- 1722, Rebecca Pratt.

Tabitha Damon, b. 31 March 1703, Reading; M- 1722, John Townsend, of Reading.

Samuel Damon Sr, husband of Mary (Davis) (Grover)(Damon), died 12 Jan. 1723/24: 3
"killed by falling from his horse in returning home from church", at 68 yrs of age. Most likely our Benjamin, son of Thomas Grover Sr, was named after his father's half-brother, Benjamin Damon, above.

2- THOMAS GROVER,[2] b. 16 Jan. 1674, 25
Boston, Mass. ; d. -abt 1733, near Stoneham, 16
Mass. ; M- 27 Feb. 1694, at Woburn, Sarah
Buck, (b. 11 Jan. 1673/74, at Woburn, Mass. 17
da. - Ephraim and Sarah (Brooks) Buck). 13

This Thomas Grover was the father of our Benjamin "of Stoneham", and later of Grafton, Mass., and shall be referred to as Thomas Sr, the same as he was listed in early records and history of the town of 13
Stoneham, where he lived after 1725.

Little is known of Thomas, above, husband of Sarah Buck, except that he was 23
present in Dec. 1725, at the original organization of the Town of Stoneham, and is listed as one of the original proprietors and taxpayers, though records show he owned no real estate, and insufficient personal property to rate any tax being paid. Thomas was evidently a common laborer, doing odd jobs of whatever nature he could find, to support himself and his

Refs.

family. He is shown in the Stoneham town and church records as having been paid:- "8 shillings 6 pence, for shingling the roof on the new Stoneham church and meeting house, on 21 June 1727". He is referred to in other records as a "carpenter-laborer". Middlesex Co., Mass., probate and court records show several suits filed against a Thomas Grover of Charlestown-Reading, about this same period, but it is believed these suits were against the other Thomas Grover, son of Thomas G. and Sarah Chadwick, who first married Bethiah Burnap, and secondly, Elizabeth Taylor, and who was a "carpenter-housewright" by trade; this Thomas and family moved from Reading to Cambridge, and later to Watertown where he died, late 1739, and the county records show these many suits continued to pursue him, and then referred to him as of "Cambridge and Watertown".

Though Thomas Grover Sr appears to have been baptized in the old Reading First Church, in June 1680, we find no other entry until one in 1694 shortly before or after he was married, showing he was again received into membership at that time. As his wife Sarah (Buck) came from Woburn, it is possible that she retained her membership there, and that the family attended church in Woburn until the new Stoneham church was completed in 1727-28, at which time we find a record showing: "Sarah Grover contributed money towards the furnishings for the new church and meeting-house in Stoneham, 1728". Records also show:- "16 Aug. 1730: Sarah Grover, daughter of Thomas and Sarah, baptized and admitted to membership"; and, - "2 June 1734: "Lydia, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Grover, baptized and admitted to membership".

Children of Thomas and Sarah (Buck) Grover-

5-Thomas[3] b. 1 March 1701/02, Boston; 42
d. - "before Dec. 1736" at Bedford, Mass., 25

Refs.

M- 26 Aug. 1725, at Billerica, Mass., Abigail Bacon. 33

6- Benjamin[3], b. abt 1703, at Reading, or Stoneham, Mass.; died- evid. after 33
May 1754; M- 2 March 1726/27, at Billerica, Sarah Bacon. 25

7-Sarah, b. abt 1705, Stoneham; bpt. 23
16 Aug. 1730

8-Lydia, b. abt 1708, Stoneham; bpt. 2 June 1734. 23

3- MATHEW GROVER Jr,[2] b. 14 Oct. 1677, Reading, Mass.; died May 1765, Coventry 25
Conn.; M- 20 Aug. 1701, Woburn, Mass., 2
Neomi Hines, (b. abt 1684, nr. Malden, 43
Mass.; died- abt 1734, Coventry, Conn.).

9-Mathew Jr, b. abt 1702, nr. Woburn, Mass.; M- 1725, Lydia _____.

10-Benjamin,[3] b. abt 1704-05, nr. Woburn; M- 1728, Mary Shailer. 78

11-Neomi, b. 22 June 1706, Reading, Mass.

12-Joseph, b. 27 May 1708, Reading.

13-John, b. 14 Oct. 1710, Reading; M- 1731, Elizabeth Miller.

14-Loden, b. abt 1712, Reading; bpt- June 1713, Wakefield.

15-Lenard, b. 12 May 1713, Reading: M- 1737/38, Sarah Acley.

16-Edmund, b. 5 June 1716, Reading; bpt. Aug. 1716, Wakefield; M- 1741-42, Elizabeth Thomas.

17-Elizabeth, b. 23 July 1719, Coventry, Conn.

18-Ebenezer, b. 22 April 1721, Coventry; M- 1741-42, at Coventry, Zariah Larabee.

19-Mary, b. 4 May 1723, Coventry; d. - 26 Oct. 1727, at Coventry, Conn.

The Reading, Mass., church records include an entry dated 4 June 1721, showing Mathew, above, desired a letter of

Refs.

recommendation be furnished to him, in order he could transfer his membership from Reading to Coventry, Conn., where he had moved. (Page 28-29.)

5- THOMAS GROVER[3], b. 1 March 1701/02 Boston; died- "before Dec. 1736", Bedford, Mass.; M- 26 Aug. 1725, at Billerica, Abigail Bacon, (b. 1 Jan. 1704/05, Billerica; da. of Nathaniel and Judith (Wyman) Bacon). 25

Little is known of this Thomas Grover Jr, brother of our Benjamin of Stoneham. There is no record of his early life, and he appears to have moved from the Reading-Stoneham area to Bedford, Mass., immediately after his marriage, in August 1725, and where he died late in 1736. Soon after the death of her husband, the widow's father and mother deeded to her: "for love and affection to our daughter Abigail, widow of the late Thomas Grover, deceased, ... a dwelling house, and half of an 80 acre lot in Tewksbury, Mass., that part formerly called Billerica", dated- 24 Jan. 1736/37."

20-Thomas[4], b. 25 March 1725/26, Bedford; d. 19 Dec. 1736. 25

21-John, b. 5 Dec. 1727, Bedford, Mass.

22-Abigail, b. 30 Nov. 1729, Bedford, Mass.

3- BENJAMIN GROVER[3], b. abt 1703, at or in that part of south Reading, east Woburn, and the north end of the "Charlestown Grant" 23 area of Mass., which later became Stoneham, when the later town was organized, Dec. 1725, and at the first Town Meeting of which, our Thomas Grover Sr, (father of Benjamin and Thomas Jr), was listed as one of the original proprietors and taxpayers. Benjamin's name, and that of his brother Thomas Jr, does not appear in either the Reading First Church

Refs.

records (now within the town limits of Wakefield), or at Stoneham. His mother, and two sisters whose names are not found elsewhere, are shown in the Stoneham church records, 1728 and 1734, as stated above. Benjamin is listed in the Stoneham tax lists for 1726-27, and appears to have owned a small amount of property there, while his father owned none. Evidently Benjamin was quite industrious and intelligent, as all records show he continued to purchase, then later to sell, many properties, up to about 1754-55, when these probate records bearing his name, cease.

Benjamin married 2 March 1726/27, at Billerica, Mass., Sarah Bacon, (b. 10 Apr. 1707, at Billerica; daughter of Nathaniel and Judith (Wyman) Bacon;- sister of Abigail who married Thomas Grover Jr, #5 above). The marriage record shows Benjamin to be "of Stoneham", Mass. 33

Benjamin and Sarah evidently lived for a very short time in or very near Stoneham, as he is shown on tax lists for 1726-27; they then lived for a short period in Lexington, Mass., where they owned property which they later sold, 17 Feb. 1730/31, to a Mr. Grimes. It is possible this Lexington property came from Sarah's father, or was perhaps part of her dowry at time of the marriage; records fail to show how Benjamin and Sarah acquired it, however. Upon selling this Lexington property they evidently headed westward, towards Grafton and Worcester, and settled in the north limits of Sutton, attending the nearest church, which was in Grafton. Their three eldest sons, evidently of single births and born elsewhere, were baptized in the Grafton church on 2 Jan. 1736; all the other children were also baptized in Grafton, with the exception of Ebenezer, and Nathaniel, and every evidence

Refs.

points towards the later being their son, though not recorded. Benjamin and Sarah are of record as appearing before a Notary, or Justice of the Peace, at Worcester, in Feb. 1736, to acknowledge the bill of sale, deed, and their signatures to same, covering the sale of the Lexington property, of Feb. 1731. 23

In April 1737 Benjamin was made the defendent in a suit lodged by his father-in-law, Nathaniel Bacon, claiming Benjamin had signed a promissory note to him on Nov. 10, 1736, in the amount of 20 Pounds. The constable, on April 30, 1737, attached some of Benjamin's property in Sutton, and left a summons with his wife, Sarah. On the third Tuesday in May 1737, Benjamin appeared in Court in Cambridge and successfully defended the suit; Mr. Bacon was unable to produce any written promissory note, or witnesses to such an agreement, or show just where the alleged incident occured. The courts directed Nathaniel Bacon to pay the court costs, including travel of the constable for two days, from Cambridge to Sutton and return, to serve the summons. This unpleasant episode is perhaps the reason Sarah's children were not mentioned in her father's will upon his death, 24 July 1750, at Lexington, though he did provide a home and fourty acres of land for Sarah's sister Abigail, January 1736/37, upon the death of Abigail's husband Thomas, brother of Benjamin. 23

From April 1737 to May 23, 1754, Benjamin's name appears many times in the Worcester and Hampshire County probate records, in connection with recording purchases and sales of pieces of property he evidently bought, cleared of timber and turned into farmland, and then sold; also in connection with suits to collect on several promissory notes given him in connection with sales of these properties. They show purchases, and later

the sales of properties in Grafton, Sutton, Hardwick, Petersham, etc., and list him as "Gentleman", indicating he was a man of means and substance. In 1751-52 he sold most of his Grafton properties, and then called himself "of Sutton". Worcester County records of "Warnings-Out", for 1754, show Benjamin, his wife and six children, were "warned out" of Grafton, when they evidently attempted to return to Grafton from Sutton. Such "warnings-out" were common practice, to protect the Town, Selectmen, and citizens, against non-residents and unemployed persons from becoming public charges at the expense of the Towns. Records do not show where Benjamin and his family then went, but no doubt they returned to Sutton where they were better known, or perhaps protested the "warnings'out" and posted a small bond to indemnify the Town against any charges. Records do show their children were married in Grafton just a few years later, and shown as "of Grafton".

Unfortunately, we have been unable to find just where Benjamin and Sarah spent their last days, but it certainly was after May 1754, when they appeared before a Notary and acknowledged their signatures to the deed for sale of their Sutton lands in 1752; he appeared and acknowledged his signature late in 1753, and she on May 2, 1754, which is the last record we have of her. Benjamin's name, however, again appears in Worcester Co. records in May 1767, when he witnessed a deed for sale of land by his son, Thomas. And in January, and again in June of 1767, when Ebenezer posted his notice of marriage to Elizabeth Stow, they referred to him, and indicated he was then still living. The marriage bans stated: "Ebenezer Grover, minor son of Benjamin Grover of Grafton"; if Benjamin were not then living the banns undoubtedly would have stated: ". . . . . .

Refs.

son of Benjamin Grover, deceased". So it is rather apparent that he was still living in the vicinity of Grafton and Sutton, possibly with some of his several children, in June 1767. Recent local investigation has shown his property was in the north limits of Sutton, close to the Grafton line, and that the Grafton church was their nearest place of worship.

Records indicate Benjamin and Sarah attended church regularly in Grafton, (believed to be the Congregational Church), and the early baptisms of their children are recorded in Grafton, together with the mother, Sarah, on 19 March 1738. Town and church records also show the seating arrangements for the new Grafton church, and their large group were alloted seats in the sixth row.

23-David,[4] b. abt 1728; bpt. 2 Jan. 1736, Grafton; died- 11 July 1740, "throat ailment", (diptheria). 25

24-Ebenezer, b. abt 1730;bpt. 2 Jan. 1736, Grafton; d. - 7 July 1740, "Throat ailment", (diptheria).

25-Solomon, b. abt 1734; bpt. 2 Jan. 1736, Grafton; d. - 29 Dec. 1755, "on expedition to Crown Point", in French-Indian War, of 1754-56.

26-Thomas,[4] bpt. 19 March 1738, Grafton; d. - abt 1803-05, near Whitehall, N. Y.; M-20 Dec. 1759, at Grafton, Sarah Sherman.

27-Abel, bpt. 19 Apr. 1741, Grafton. (no further rec.)

28-Sarah, bpt. 20 Feb. 1742, Grafton; M- 27 Nov. 1762, Samuel Stearns.

29-Benjamin Jr,[4] bpt. 3 Nov. 1745, Grafton; d. - Dec. 1835, in Vermont; M- 25 Aug. 1767, at Grafton, Hannah Harrington.

30-Ebenezer,[4] b. abt 1747, Grafton; d. - 22 Nov. 1803, at Montague, Mass.; M-(Int. Pub.)-

Refs.

13 June 1767, at Grafton, Elizabeth Stow.

And, evidently, but not of record:-

31-Nathaniel,[4] b. abt 1743-44, nr. Grafton; M- abt 1764/5, Sarah_____(possibly Harrington); evidently removed to New Hampshire abt 1785.

Solomon, and Thomas, above, were of record, as serving in the French-Indian War of 1754-56; and Thomas, Benjamin Jr, Ebenezer (b. 1747), and Nathaniel, were all veterans of the American Revolutionary War, serving from Grafton and Montague, Mass. 24

9- MATHEW GROVER[3], b. abt 1702, nr. Woburn, Mass.; M- 1725, Lydia_____. 25
(She died Jan. 1767, "70 yrs of age")

32-Hembry, b. 25 Dec. 1726, Coventry, Conn.

33-Mathew Jr, b. 5 June 1728; d. - Aug. 1748, "20 yrs".

34-Lidia, b. 23 June 1730; d. - Oct. 1740, "10 yrs". 25

35-Simon, b. 4 Oct. 1732, Coventry, Conn.

36-Abigail, b. 28 Nov. 1739, Coventry; d. - May 1761.

10- BENJAMIN GROVER,[3] b. abt 1704-05 nr. Woburn, Mass.; M- 6 June 1728, Mary Shailer; she d. - Nov. 1764, "60 yrs". 25

37-Mary, b. 26 Apr. 1729, Coventry, Conn.; d. -Dec. 1739.

38-Susannah, (still-born), 2 Apr. 1732, Coventry, Conn.

39-Naomy, b. 3 March 1733, Coventry.

40-Sarah, b. 1 July 1735, Coventry;d. - Dec. 1739.

41-Elizabeth, b. 14 Nov. 1737, Coventry; d. - Dec. 1739.

Refs.

42-Sible, b. 6 May 1741, Coventry; d. - Dec. 1761, "21 yrs".

43-Benjamin, b. 22 Sept. 1750, Coventry, Conn.

13- JOHN GROVER[3], b. 14 Oct. 1710, Reading, Mass.; M- 1731, Elizabeth Miller.

44-Ruth, b. May 1733, Coventry, Conn.

45-Phoebe, b. 5 Oct. 1735, Coventry.

16- EDMUND GROVER[3], b. 5 June 1716, Reading, Mass.; M- 1741/2, Elizabeth Thomas.

46-Hosea, b. 13 June 1743, Coventry, Conn.

47-Josiah, b. 21 April 1745, Coventry.

48-Phenias, b. 16 Oct. 1747, Coventry.

49-Aaron, b. 7 July 1749, Coventry.

50-Edmund, b. 6 Apr. 1751, Coventry.

18- EBENEZER GROVER[3], b. 22 April 1721, Coventry, Conn.; M- 1741-42, at Coventry, Zariah Larabee. 25

51-Joseph, b. 16 Jan. 1743/4, Coventry, Conn.

52-Daniel, b. 3 Oct. 1745, Coventry.

53-Jerusha, b. 9 Oct. 1747, Coventry.

54-Anne, b. 28 Dec. 1748, Coventry.

55-Jabez, b. 15 Jan. 1751/52, Coventry.

56-Eben, b. 13 March 1754, Coventry.

26- THOMAS GROVER[4], bpt. 19 March 1738, Grafton, Mass.; died- evide. abt 1803-05, nr. Whitehall, Washington Co., N. Y.; M-20 Dec. 1759, Grafton, Sarah Sherman, (born 27 June 1739, Shrewsbury, Mass.; da. of Joseph and Sarah (Perham) Sherman). 25 66

Thomas Grover[4], of Grafton, bpt. 19 March 1738, and later a resident of Montague, Mass., was the Captain Thomas Grover of Montague who served in the American 24

Refs.

Revolutionary War, from the first alarm of April 1775 until November 1781. Three of his brothers also were veterans of the War of the Revolution.

Vital Records of Grafton, Mass., show Thomas was baptized there, 19 March 1738, a son of Benjamin and Sarah (Bacon) Grover, of Grafton and Sutton, having come from Lexington and Stoneham, Mass.

Thomas evidently received a good education for those days, and with the early deaths of his two oldest brothers in July 1740 from "throat ailment", (diptheria), he must have assisted his father in many ways with the work and many duties involved in connection with the several farms and pieces of property father Benjamin purchased, cleared of trees and rocks, worked a year or so as a farm, and then sold. Probate records show several such land transactions in Benjamin's name, and undoubtedly young Thomas had his part in all this work. Records also indicate that young Thomas learned the shoemakers and bootmakers trade, evidently serving a period as an apprentice, for one of his military records shows him to have been a "cordwainer", (boot and shoe-maker).

Thomas received his military training at an early age, as Massachusetts Archives records of the French and Indian Wars, 23
1754-1760, list the names of many Grovers: of:- Boston, Malden, Norton, York, Grafton, Montague, and of Worcester, who served in these campaigns, including our: "Solomon Grover, on Crown Point Expedition, 1755; in Col. Abraham Williams' Reg't.; entered service Sept. 15, 1755; reported deceased Dec. 29, 1755; Sentinel in Capt. John Fay's (Worcester Co.) Co."; and: (#94-212): "Thomas Grover, of Worcester, in Col. John Chandler's

Refs.

Reg't. ; enlisted under Capt. Learned for Crown Point Expedition, after May 10, 1756"; and- (most likely the same person): (#94-412): "Thomas Grover, of Grafton, in Capt. Ebenezer Learned's Co., of Col. Timothy Ruggles' Reg't. ; roll dated Camp at Lake George, Sept. 9, 1756; Sentinel; age 18; occupation: cordwainer; born in Grafton; residence: Worcester; joined as a volunteer from Capt. Goodale's Co. of same Reg't". ; (and, page 492)- "reported sick, Oct. 12, 1756; rank: private."

As stated, Thomas married, 20 Dec. 25
1759, in Grafton, Sarah Sherman, of Shrewsbury, a daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Perham)
Sherman. Her family line and history is of 66
considerable interest, and is of record in England back to about 1450. Her grandfather, John Sherman, was one of the leaders of a group who negotiated with the Indians, 1726-27, for the purchase of 7,500 acres of land in the old "Hassanamisco" Indian plantation, in behalf of 40 English settler families, for a price of 2,500 Pounds. This large tract was located just east of Grafton, and west of Marlborough, Mass., the town of Shrewsbury being established at its approximate center.

Probate records of Worcester Co., Mass.,
on file in Worcester, list only two property 23
deeds recorded there in the name of Thomas Grover, for that county: the first being dated 20 March 1762, when he purchased from Isaac Paine, (Grantor), a right-of-way permit: "for said Thomas Grover to pass through his lands to reach land which said Grover owns northwest of Paine's land. Said Paine being owner of 35
acres in Sutton which he bought of widow 23
Sarah Gould, admix. of Caleb Gould, deceased". This probate record (# 44-548), shows Thomas Grover to be "of Grafton", and that he already

Refs.

owned other property there, near the Sutton-Grafton border line. The second record on file there is dated May 4, 1767, at which time he sold "a tract of land in Grafton, Worcester Co., of 4 acres and 30 rods, northwest of the now dwelling place of Moses Eager", and at this time called himself "Thomas Grover of Montague, Hampshire Co.", showing he had moved from Grafton to Montague. This clears up the question we previously had, of why his records in Grafton all stopped around 1760, when he was married- (Dec. 1759).

Hampshire County probate records list five deeds and realty transactions of "Thomas Grover, of Montague", between May 1773, when he purchased 99 acres of land on Chestnut Hill in Montague, and Nov. 16, 1786, when he sold this same tract to Ebenezer Curtis. (Land Records, #20-132, and #27-494). Two of these five transactions cover transfers of property from Thomas Sr, to his son Thomas Jr, and these are among the very few proofs we have that Thomas Grover Sr, of Grafton and Montague, had a son named Thomas, as no birth record has been found. If such birth record is ever located, we may find that Thomas Jr possibly had brothers and sisters of whom we presently have no record whatever. No trade or occupation is shown for Thomas Sr. on the above deeds, as he was listed: "Thomas Grover, of Montague, Gentleman". 23

His military training and experience in the French and Indian Wars, as above, proved quite valuable, as at the first word of the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, Thomas Grover of Montague is listed as heading a group of Minute-Men, as Captain, in Col. Williams' Reg't., and serving ten days on this first march, as reserves near Lexington and Cambridge. 24

Refs.

Next we find him serving as a Lieutenant (in emergency status) in Capt. Oliver's Co., of Col. Ephraim Doolittle's Reg't., in June 1775, to be commissioned in the regular Continental Forces together with several other emergency officers. The same day, June 12, 1775, the Provisional Congress received the recommendations of the Committee of Safety at Cambridge, and ordered that commissions be delivered to all the said recommended officers. We next find Thomas serving in the same (Capt. Oliver's) Co., and Reg't., at Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775 and apparently continuing in the service on into 1776 and 1777, on the Northern Front. In July 1779 he was a First Lieutenant in Capt. Elisha Lyman's Co., of Col. Elisha Porter's (Hampshire Co.) Reg't., serving 1 month 14 days at New London Conn.; next, in Capt. Samuel Marriman's (2nd) Co., of Col. Israel Chapen's (3rd) Reg't., serving 1 month 11 days at Claversack; and next in Capt. Oliver Shattuck's Co., of (Hampshire Co.) Reg't. commanded by Lieut. - Col. Barnabus Sears, under General Putnam, for 3 months, 28 days, being discharged on Nov. 8, 1781, at Deerfield, Mass., after about six and one-half years service. It should be pointed out here that military service at that time, even during the Revolutionary War, was frequently for a term of only six weeks, or three months, few enlistments being shown as "for the duration of hostilities". The officers, however, were generally on a continuing service, "for the duration", but were allowed to return home for short periods when possible, to help with the crops and farm work at home, in order to feed and support their families, between battles and engagements with the enemy.

The Daily Journal and Biography of Joel Grover of Farmington and Nephi, Utah (1849-1886), states that his family history and tradition told how his grandfather Thomas Grover, an officer 28

in the American Revolution, was present at Saratoga, (N. Y.), under General Putnam and General Gates, when the British General Burgoyne surrendered to General Gates, Oct. 17, 1777, (after which there were only intermittent skirmishes and occasional raids in the North, as the main battles of the War were then being fought in the South, until the surrender of Cornwallis to General Washington, at Yorktown, Va., Oct. 18, 1781). Grandfather's journal states that Thomas Grover swam Lake Champlain while in one engagement in the North, and that at the Battle of Saratoga he was struck in the head by a spent rifle ball, which merely knocked him down, only. From the fact that Thomas was not discharged from the service until Nov. 8, 1781, at the end of hostilities, it is apparent he was most likely engaged on the Northern Front, possibly in the guarding of captured British prisoners, and their subsequent exchange for Americans captured by the British during the War, in the North.

Thomas returned to Montague after the War, and we find one probate record there dated 26 July 1783, where he sold, to 23
Thomas Grover Jr, 14 acres of the land at Chestnut Hill, above, (# 20-475). Records of Deerfield, Hampshire Co., also show that he owned property there, being taxed in 1784.

Thomas, the son of Benjamin, and a veteran of the Revolutionary War, was quite evidently a man of deep moral and religious convictions, believing sincerely in the freedoms for which he and his ancestors had fought and suffered, and he had a deep inherant love for his family, neighbors and friends, and was always willing to take the part of, and defend, the weak and down-trodden, as the following will show.

Hurd's - "History of Worcester Co., Mass.", Vol. 1, P-799, and other histories of western Massachusetts, tell of the conditions of the country immediately after the Revolutionary War, and of "Shays' Rebellion", in which Thomas Grover took a part and was then classed as a traitor to his country, It states, in part:-

"The purpose of Shays' Rebellion, (1785-86-87) was not to overthrow the government, but merely to restrain the courts temporarily from entering up judgements and issuing their executions, against the mass of people who had been impoverished by the War of the Revolution. Few men had been paid, even in part, and most of such pay was in scrip, which was greatly discounted and almost worthless. While so many had served their country in the Army and were now poor and impoverished, most of those who had not served but had stayed at home, were in many cases rich as a result of trade and commerce and deals made during the War, being able buy up lands and property of those who were forced to sell. The General Courts had laid an enormous tax, to pay off the public debts, both State and Commonwealth. Claims against the bankrupt citizens of the towns were in the hands of lawyers and deputy sheriffs, who held them under contracts for percentages if collected. In the year 1784-85, about 4,000 such suits were entered in the courts at Worcester alone. Real and personal property was sold on execution of the courts judgements, at ruinous prices, with few having the money to buy with at the sales. Jails were filled with debtors. Daniel Shays, of West Springfield, Mass., organized a group of citizens, or "Regulators" as they called themselves, and petitioned the courts for a 90 or 120 day reprieve of judgements, to try and allow a man to find work to pay off these heavy debts

and judgements, but the courts refused. Shays' groups then patrolled the courtyards with their rifles and bayonets, refusing to allow the judges and courts to convene, thus holding up the judgements for a few days at least. General Artemus Ward, and Col. Job Cushing of Shrewsbury, both heros of the late War, and friend and neighbor to most of the crowd, tried to reason with the "Regulators", and prevent serious troubles, but they were forced back at bayonet point, just as the judges and lawyers had been. The "Regulators" were firmly determined to follow their course, and would not be disuaded from their purpose. Governor Bowdoin of Massachusetts then ordered the militia to disperse the insurgents, and a series of small battles then took place at many scattered points".

Capt. Thomas Grover of Montague is of record as being one of Shays' ringleaders and officers, and the "Hampshire Herald-Gazette", of Dec. 15, 1786, printed a quite lengthy petition from the "Regulators" to the courts and people of the state, setting forth their list of many grievances and demands, and advising the courts, for their own protection, not to convene for the issuing of any more such judgements. It was a quite lengthy article, but begins: "Petition, to the Printer of the Hampshire Herald-Gazette:" It has somehow or other fallen to my lot to be employed in a more conspicuous manner than some others of my fellow citizens, in stepping forth in defense of the rights and privileges of the people, more especially of the County of Hampshire", (the long article then lists the many grievances and demands, and closes with): "To this I boldly sign my proper name, as a hearty well-wisher to the real rights of the people.

Signed- Thos. Grover"

"Dated, at Worcester, Dec. 7, 1786"

(the preceding was taken from General Minot's "History of the Insurrection in Massachusetts, 1787"; pub. 1810, Boston).

The preceding lengthy petition and demands called for a large reduction in the very high tax rates; greatly reduced costs of court fees, assessed against the hapless debtors; greatly reduced fees and salaries for lawyers, sheriffs and deputies, judges, and even the Governor and members of the Legislature, to reduce costs of government and thereby help in meeting the costs of the late war, together with other demands. Also, shortly before this a notice to the courts, over Shay's name, was printed in the papers, cautioning the judges and members of the courts not to convene for issuing of such judgements against the poor and impoverished people. Shay, in a letter sent to Rufus Putnam, as reported to Governor Bowdoin, Jan. 8, 1787, insisted he had always been against violence and bloodshed, and that his name had been signed in his absence by Thomas Grover to the order to the courts and Justices at Springfield, against their holding courts, as above. (ref. -"Western Mass., A History", by Lewis Historical Pub. Co.; (1926): V-1, P. 113-206).

This petition was met by the Governor issuing warrants, Jan. 10, 1787, to the Sheriff of Hampshire County for the arrest of the 14 ringleaders: "Daniel Shays, Capt. Asa Fisk, Luke Day, Capt. Gad Sackett, Samuel Morse, Captain Thomas Grover of Montague, _____ Colton, _____ Clark, and _____ Brown," and others. Of these 14, only Day, Clark, Colton and Brown were immediately arrested and jailed, as the others escaped. Luke Day evidently had good friends among the jailors, and escaped within a day or so.

The insurgents, or "Regulators", attacked the Arsenal at Springfield in January 1787, for

needed arms, ammunition, and supplies. Shays' group was defeated in this attack, with 4 or 5 men killed and many wounded. Other small skirmishes continued in Central and Western Massachusetts during January, but about Feb. 11, 1787, Shays' main group of several ringleaders and many men, were captured by surprise at Petersham. Shays and a few others escaped, but never re-formed under his leadership, and many continued their open defiance as scattered bands, making petty depredations and raids, etc. for some time.

On Feb. 9, 1787, Governor Bowdoin again issued orders for the arrest of the remaining ringleaders, and offered rewards of 150 Pounds for Daniel Shays, and 100 Pounds for each of the following: Luke Day, (who had escaped soon after his previous arrest), Adam Wheeler, and Eli Parsons, who were then deemed the principal remaining ringleaders. The Governor also cautioned all citizens against harboring or assisting any of the insurgents, especially the ringleaders. (ref-"Western Mass., A History", V-1).

The Town Council Meeting, at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, Feb. 27, 1787, at the request of Governor Bowdoin of Mass., listed about 200 members of Shays' insurgents, including "Capt. Thomas Grover, of Montague", who were believed in hiding in New Hampshire, Vermont, and vicinity, requesting all law officers to be on the watch for, and to arrest and hold for the Massachusetts authorities, any of the men listed. (ref- "New Hampshire Provincial and State Papers", V-20, P-830-832). Vermont, however, would not allow any Massachusetts officers to proceed into their territory, and appears to have been quite in sympathy with the "Regulators" in an unofficial way, of course.

The last and final engagement between Shays'

forces and the government officers was on the road between Suffield and Egremont, Mass., near the New York state border, where a monument now stands: "The Last Battle of Shays Rebellion Was Fought Here, Feb. 27, 1787". Most of the other ringleaders were caught there, but neither Daniel Shays nor Thomas Grover, who either escaped or were not there at the moment.

Initially Governor Bowdoin and the courts classed all 14 ringleaders as "traitors to the Commonwealth", and they were condemned to death, before being caught. Those who were caught were tried and found guilty of treason, and condemned to death, but were reprieved at the last moment to life imprisonment, as the vast majority of the citizens were quite sympathetic to the basic cause of the insurrection, and friends of the "Regulators", even though they had taken the law into their own hands. The Massachusetts Legislature, on June 13, 1788, passed an Act of General Amnesty, which granted immunity from punishment to all the rank and file members, and citizens who had been concerned in these insurrections, not convicted thereof, on condition of their surrendering their arms for six months, and their subscribing to the oath of allegiance to the Government within a six-month's period. The few escaped ringleaders, however, (Thomas Grover being one) were not pardoned until several years later. Daniel Shays escaped and fled to western New York state, where he died a quiet and obscure death about 1810, near Sparta, New York.

Records are poor and inconclusive, but from all the evidence we can find we believe Thomas Grover fled into New Hampshire, Vermont, and northeast New York state, shortly after the Governor's order for the arrest, and posting of rewards for the capture of the ringleaders. We believe he settled in the immediate vicinity of Whitehall, Washington County, N. Y., (Washington Co. was

Refs.

previously known as Charlotte Co.; Whitehall had earlier been called Skeenesborough, N. Y.). From this point he could freely move from one state to the other in case of need, - from New York into Massachusetts, then into Vermont, and circle back into Washington Co., N. Y. again. It appears he settled in Whitehall about 1788, and that he is the first 'Thomas Grover' of Whitehall, listed in the First U.S. Census, 1790, which census also shows Thomas Jr then living in Conway, Massachusetts. Also, it appears Thomas Sr. had distant relatives living in Washington County, N. Y., as several other Grovers are listed in Granville, Queensbury, and Whitehall, in the 1790 Census. There is also a possibility that one or more of these other Grovers were his sons, born near Grafton or Montague, Mass., after his marriage in Dec. 1759, as we have been unable to locate any true records of his children, except for the probate records of property sales from Thomas Grover Sr to Thomas Jr, as previously noted. Everything points to Thomas Sr, and his wife Sarah (Sherman), having moved to Whitehall, N. Y., about 1788, and to their being there until about 1803-04.

As stated above, Capt. Thomas Grover, of Grafton and of Montague, married, 20 Dec. 1759, at Grafton, Sarah Sherman, of Shrewsbury, Mass. Her father died in Shrewsbury, during the last week of Sept. 1787, and his will was presented in Court on Oct. 2, 1787, for probate. The will requested that the estate be administered by Joseph Sherman's two sons-in-law: "Thomas Grover of Montague", and: "Israel Rice, of Conway," Mass.; (the later had married Sarah's sister Lydia). Word of Joseph's death, and the provisions of the will, were carried to Thomas Grover, then in hiding, and he was requested to return to Shrewsbury and assist in settling the estate. The writer has only recently received from the 23

Chillicothe Friday October 15th 1813

Brother Rice I received your [illegible]
troying this will give you out a day [illegible] me
I understand father Hoppus is [illegible] in
his life time appointed you one of his Executors
and my circumstances is such that I can by
no means have any concern with it and I do
Refuse to assist you in that work so you will
detect your self I Remain your friend

To mr Abraal Rice Thos Grover
Conway

A True copy
Attest:
[illegible]
REGISTER

SERIES A, Case. 33201

[illegible]

Recorder of Deeds, at Worcester Mass., a photostatic copy of a letter of reply, from Thomas Grover, to this request that he return and help settle the estate:-

"Ensurgents Paradise,
Oct. 15, 1787.

"Brother Rice- After my love to you and sister hoping this will find you well as they leave me. I understand Father Sherman is Deceased and he in his lifetime appointed you and I his Exaectors and my surcomstances is such that I can by no means have any conscarn with it and wholly refuse to assist you in that work so you must setul it your self.

I remain your friend,

Thos. Grover"

"To- Mr Israel Rice,
Conway, Mass."

We presently believe "Ensurgents Paradise" above, to have been in that area where northwest Massachusetts, southwest Vermont, and eastern New York state join, and where he could readily cross from state to state if needed, and where he had distant relatives as well as close friends of his days during the War. This area includes a large part of Washington Co., N. Y., and everything points to him having settled in Whitehall, N. Y., about 1788-89.

It is interesting to note, in closing this part of such interesting history, in which our distinguished ancestor took part, that Governor Bowdoin who had been serving as second Governor for Massachusetts, 1785-86-87, was defeated in the elections early in 1787, and his successor, John Hancock, (first signer of the Declaration of

Independence, and first Governor of Massachusetts, who had been serving as Senator to the U. S. Congress), was returned to office early in 1788. His first act after taking office was to issue pardons to all of Shays' followers except the ringleaders, and to these he granted a conditional amnesty, with full pardons shortly afterward.

(Note: "The Sherman Family Genealogy", page 130, states Joseph Sherman died in Shrewsbury, Mass., Oct. 10, 1778. This is in error, and incorrect. Joseph's will, (# A-53201), on file in Worcester, was dated Oct. 1, 1782, and was filed there, in court, Oct. 2, 1787, he evidently having died during the last week in September, 1787. His name, as written by the person drawing the will, is shown throughout as "Shearman", but he signed it the same as many other documents bearing his name: "Sherman". The estate was left to his children, as his wife Sarah (Perham) had died in 1772; bequests were also left for several grandchildren, who were named therein).

As stated above, the First U. S. Census (1790) Records for Whitehall, N. Y. show a Thomas Grover and family, which could well be our Thomas Grover Sr, as Thomas Jr was then living in Conway, Mass., with his wife Ruth (Bacon). Also shown in the 1790 Whitehall Census is a David Grover and family, and this possibly the same David G. who married Mary Kenney at Sutton, Mass., Feb. 1774, both shown "of Sutton"; it is very doubtful if this David Grover was any son of our Capt. Thomas Sr, as he would have been born, evidently, some time before Thomas was married, (1759).

The 1800 Census record for Whitehall shows two Thomas Grover families, which from the data and ages listed, by groups, could well be Capt. Thomas Sr, and his wife and perhaps an unmarried daughter or grand-daughter, and secondly-

Thomas Jr, whose wife Ruth had died at Conway abt 1795-96. Thomas Jr married Polly Spalding in 1799 and very evidently brought his young children up to Whitehall from Conway, and the 1800 Census at Whitehall, thus accounts for Thomas Jr, his wife, Polly (Spalding) Grover, and the five children of his first marriage: Nathan, Joel, Joab, Enoch, and Lydia (or Lillian).

Also in the 1800 Whitehall Census, as heads of families, were a Walter Grover and family, together with a Joab Grover and family.

A Francis Grover is listed in the 1810 Census for Whitehall, though not in the 1790, 1800 or 1820 lists, the later showing no Grovers then in Whitehall, which would possibly be correct, as Thomas Sr died, evidently, about 1803-05, Thomas Jr died in 1807, and Polly had remarried, early in 1810 to David Young.

The 1830 Whitehall Census shows a Thomas Grover and family again, which would also be correct, as young Thomas, born 1807 , married Caroline Whiting in 1828, and was then living in Whitehall with his wife and first daughter, Jane, born March 1830.

Whitehall, N. Y., previous to 1786 was known as Skenesborough, after Major Philip Skene, a retired English army officer, who established the original settlement in 1761. Being a Loyalist, he was arrested by the American forces at the outbreak of the Revolution; he was exchanged in a prisoner-of-war exchange, 1776, and the next year served under Burgoyne, being at the battles of Bennington (Vt.), and both Saratoga battles. His property was confiscated by the State of New York, 1779, and he returned to England, where he died in October 1810. Whitehall is strategically located, being at the south end of Lake Champlain, and was originally a trading post on the old Indian

Refs.

trails leading down from Ontario and Quebec and the Hudson Bay area in Canada. Reputedly, Major Skene wanted to set himself up as Governor of a new Province of Ticonderoga, (just prior to the Revolution), the area embracing northern New York state, and present Vermont. He, reputedly, was issued such a grant by the British Crown, (King George the Third), but the Revolution interferred with all such plans. In 1786 the name of the place was changed from Skenesborough to Whitehall. The Champlain Canal opened in 1822, and was completed in 1824, connecting Whitehall and Lake Champlain to Hudson Falls, the Hudson River, and Albany, etc. (ref:- "History and Biography of Washington Co., N. Y.")

Local research at Whitehall (July 1959) reveals almost nothing in way of records. There are four old cemeteries, all in a sad condition, with weeds and brush growing up above one's head, and very few grave markers or stones now standing or even in one piece. Most stones and markers appear to have been destroyed by vandals, many years ago.

Investigation at Albany, N. Y., the state capitol, revealed that the State Library there had four large scrap books of news-clippings concerning Whitehall, gathered by a Mr. Borden, over 100 years ago, from newspapers 23
published in surrounding towns, as Whitehall had no local paper until about 1820 or 22. These clippings came from Glens Falls, Hudson Falls, Fort Ann, Rutland (Vt.), and other nearby places. The first shows 'Thomas Grover' in list of Town Officers, as a 'Pathmaster' (surveyor of highways) of April 1796. The second, a list of 'this years pathmasters' of April 1799, was headed by "Thomas Grover, Jr" indicating that Thomas Grover Sr was then living, and most likely in Whitehall at that time. Thomas Grover is 23
again listed, in April 1806, as 'Overseer of

Refs.

Highways', but is not shown as Jr., leading further to our belief that Thomas Sr was alive there until about 1803-04. However, Page 39 of the county tax assessment rolls for 1805 show that Thomas Grover Sr then had real estate valued at $200., while 'Thomas Grover Jr' had real property worth $482., and personal property assessed at a value of $16. From this, there is a possibility that Thomas Sr may have been alive as late as 1805 in Whitehall.

As far as presently known, from all available records, it appears that Capt. Thomas Grover and Sarah (Sherman) Grover had only one child, a son Thomas Jr, born abt 1760 in or near Grafton, or Sutton, Mass., whose name appears in several deeds and probate records in both Worcester and Hampshire Counties, and in the Whitehall "scrap books" found at Albany, (immediately above), including where Thomas Sr transferred land and property to his son Thomas Jr, both before and just after the Revolutionary War. Birth or baptismal records have never been found; if they ever are located, they may reveal names of other children of Capt. Thomas, Sr. Late information shows that the present church records at Montague are from 1812 only, those from 1750 to 1812 having been lost many years ago. Question: was the Walter Grover of Whitehall Census, 1800, a son of Thomas Sr, and a brother of Thomas Jr., and thus an uncle of Walter Grover, born Dec. 1860, at Farmington, Utah?

57-Thomas Jr,[5] b. abt 1760-61, at or near 23
Grafton, Mass.; d. - Feb. 1807, Whitehall, 25
Washington Co., N. Y.; M- (1) abt 1785,
nr. Conway, Ruth Bacon, (b. 9 Feb. 1762, 27
at Sutton, Mass.; da. -William and Mary 28
(Dalrymple) Bacon, of Sutton and Conway).
She died abt 1795-96, and he then M-(2) 67
1799, at Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y.
Polly Spalding, (b. 22 Feb. 1779, Andover,
Mass.; da. -Silas and Hannah (Brown) Spalding).

Refs.

Thus we close the record on our very interesting and colorful ancestor, Captain Thomas Grover, of Grafton and Montague, and his exploits and service as an officer in the American Revolutionary War, and defender of the rights and liberties of the down-trodden and poor during those trying times immediately after the War. We should all be very proud of him and his part in our rich heritage.

29- BENJAMIN GROVER Jr,[4] bpt. 4 Nov. 1745, Grafton, Mass.; d- 25 Dec. 1835, Grafton; M- 25 Aug. 1767, Grafton, Hannah Harrington, (b. 10 Sept. 1738, Grafton; d. - 1816, Grafton; da. - James and Hannah (Goldsbury) Harrington, or (Herington), of Grafton, Mass.) 25 10 68

Benjamin Jr, together with his brothers Thomas, Ebenezer (II), and Nathaniel, (the later believed to be a brother, from all evidence at hand, though birth records have not been found for either Ebenezer (II) or Nathaniel), were veterans of the American Revolutionary War, and Benjamin Jr, above, was a pensioner of that War, until his death, Dec. 1835. 24
The writer hereof has copies of his pension papers and the several affidavits which accompanied his application for pension, all as received from the Federal Archives Office, at Washington, D. C. Little else is known of him, other than he was a veteran and a pensioner, and that he lived in Grafton until his demise.

58-John,[5] b. abt 1769, nr. Grafton, Mass,; d. - "in North Carolina", abt 1811; M- 12 Aug. 1790, Lexington, Mary Munroe. 10 25

59-Antipas,[5] b. abt 1772, nr. Grafton d. - Fitzwilliam, N. H., 17 Dec. 1830; M- 27 March 1794, Lexington, Sarah Pierce, of Lexington. 10 25

Refs.

60-Benjamin,[5] b. abt 1775, nr. Grafton; d. - abt 1816; "in Virginia". 25
M-13 Nov. 1803, Cambridge, Betsy 68
Stone.

30- EBENEZER GROVER[4], b. abt 1747, Grafton, Mass.; d. - 22 Nov. 1803, nr. Montague, Mass.; M- (Int. Pub.)-(1) January 1767, 25
"and notice was removed by Miss Stow"; and -(Int. Pub., second time), -13 June 1767,: "Ebenezer, minor son of Benjamin Grover". and Miss Elizabeth Stow, (b. 1745, Grafton; d. - 14 March 1831, "86 yrs", at 23
Montague, Franklin County, Mass.; da. - Solomon and Elizabeth (Taylor) Stow).

Note that Ebenezer first posted the marriage banns in January 1767, and they were removed by Miss Elizabeth; he posted them again in 25
June 1767, at which time they were married. In both cases he is shown as "Ebenezer, minor son of Benjamin Grover, of Grafton".

Ebenezer, with three of his brothers, was a veteran of the American Revolution. Records show he was a "cordwainer", - (boot 24
and shoe-maker). His will, dated 30 Nov. 1802, on file at Northampton, Hampshire Co., shows he left his property to his wife Elizabeth, and his several children, whom he listed by names, together with bequests 23
to his grandchildren, also.

61-Benoni[5], b. 31 June 1767, nr. Grafton, or Montague; M- 10 Jan. 1801, Deer- 23
field, Thankful Smith.

62-Amasa, b. abt 1769, nr. Montague, Mass.

63-Martin, b. abt 1771, nr. Montague; d. - 19 Oct. 1810, Montague; M- 20 Sept. 1795, Elizabeth Austin.

64-Elijah[5], b. abt 1773, Montague; M- 29 23
Oct. 1802, at Petersham, Mass., Ruth Gallond.

Refs

65-Adam, b. abt 1775, nr. Montague.
66-Demas, b. abt 1777, nr. Montague.
67-Elisha, b. abt 1779, nr. Montague.
68-Noah, b. abt 1781, nr. Montague; M- Lucinda _____.
69-Eve, b. abt 1784, nr. Montague; M- 24 Sept. 1809, Nathaniel Harwood.
70-Beulah, b. abt 1786, nr. Montague; M- 23 Sept. 1815, Daniel Graves.

Exact order of births, and dates, unknown; all are of record in the father's will, dated 30 Nov. 1802, probated 3 Jan. 1804, at Northampton, Mass.

Note- The book- "Frost Family in 80
America", showing the ancestry of Dr. Lysander Church Grover, of Vermont and New Hampshire, (son of Benoni, #61, above), states that Ebenezer, who married Elizabeth Stow, and was the father of Benoni, "is believed to have come from Connecticut", and that this same Elizabeth Stow married Capt. Benjamin Faye soon after Ebenezer's death, 1803. This is in error, as follows:

Grafton Vital Records show: "Ebenezer, minor son of Benjamin Grover of Grafton" 25
posted the 'banns' or notice of intention to wed, with Miss Elizabeth Stow, first in January 1767, at which time the lady removed the notice; he again posted the notice on 13 June 1767, at which time the couple were married, the record showing: "Ebenezer, minor son of Benjamin Grover" of Grafton. Benoni, their first child, was born, according to all records, very shortly afterwards. Soon after the birth of this first child they moved from Grafton to a point near Montague, in Franklin Co., Mass., where their other children were born and raised. Solomon Stow, father of Elizabeth, died on Nov. 1, 1767, and his will names each of his children,

and refers to daughters- "Marcy Hayden, and Refs.
Elizabeth Grover", and the others. His widow, Elizabeth (Taylor) Stow, was made admix. of the estate, and she remarried before the division of the estate was completed, (March 1768), as shown by court records, to- (2) Captain Benjamin Faye, of Westborough, as his second wife. Note also that Ebenezer did not die until May 1803, so it was obviously Elizabeth's mother who married Capt. Faye, and not Elizabeth, the wife of Ebenezer, as stated in "Frost Family in America". Solomon Stow's will was probated in Grafton, Mass., and between 1772 and 1782, one of his sons, Shelometh, purchased the rights of the estate from his mother, Elizabeth Faye, and from his sisters, including "Elizabeth Grover, of Montague", and Ebenezer Grover her husband", ... "to all rights of our honoured mother Elizabeth Faye, late relict of Solomon Stow of Grafton, deceased, set to her out of our dear father's estate". Thus the entry in "Frost Fam. in America", stating that Ebenezer, father of Benoni, was believed to be from Connecticut, is found to be in error, as shown. Also- probate records at Norwich, Conn., show that Ebenezer Grover of Norwich, died there in 1792, leaving a will, probated there.

Ebenezer Grover of Montague was a resident and taxpayer there, of record, for many years and is listed in the First U.S. Census, 1790, 23
for Montague. He was also a veteran of the Revolutionary War, as were three of his brothers. Local records show him as a "cordwainer", 24
or boot and shoe-maker. He died in Montague, 22 Nov. 1803, and his wife Elizabeth died there 14 March 1831. His will is on file in Northampton, Franklin County, Mass., in which he names each of his children, and several grandchildren, leaving bequests to each.

Refs.

Dr. Lysander Church Grover, son of Benoni, was born at Deerfield, Mass., 22 Jan. 1802. He studied medicine at Geneva, N. Y., and later attended a specialists school in New York City for six months, beginning his practise in Wayne County, N. Y., in 1829. In 1845 he removed to Keeseville, N. Y., where his father had lived, and where several of his brothers and sisters also then lived. No record of Benoni's other children. 25 80

31- NATHANIEL GROVER,[4] b. abt 1743-44, at or nr. Grafton, Mass.; his birth was not recorded, but every evidence indicates he was a son of Benjamin and Sarah (Bacon) Grover, of Grafton, and named after his grandfather, Nathaniel Bacon. He died abt 1820, reportedly at Sudbury, Vt.; M- (1) abt 1764, at Grafton, Sarah _____ (possibly Harrington); she died abt. 1805; he then M. - (2), 23 Nov. 1807, Deborah Rand Chase, of Fitzwilliam, N.H., (b. abt 1757; d. - 11 Dec. 1830, "age 73 yrs").

Nathaniel, with three of his brothers, was a veteran of the Revolutionary War. He lived in Grafton, Mass., until about 1785, at which time he evidently removed to Fitzwilliam, N.H. 24

71-Phebe,[5] b. 2 Oct. 1766, Grafton; M- 19 June 1787, at Grafton, Jacob Miller. 25

72-Sarah, b. 28 July 1768, Grafton; d. -1798-99; M- 1796, Smith Holman, of Springfield, Vt.

73- Huldah, b. 2 Feb. 1771, Grafton; M- 10 Sept. 1792, at Royalston, Oliver Hill.

74-Lucy, b. 9 Aug. 1773, Grafton; d. - 14 Aug. 1775, Grafton.

Refs.

75-Nathaniel Jr, b. 26 June 1776, Grafton; M- 15 Dec. 1796, at Royalston, Susa Woodsbury.

76-Submit, b. 2 Dec. 1777, Grafton.

77-Eunice, b. 8 Apr. 1780, Grafton; M- 17 May 1802, at Royalston, Lot Richardson.

78-Sophia, b. 18 July 1782; bpt. 1 Sept. 1782 Grafton; M- abt 1800, Smith Holman, of Springfield, Vt., (after the death of his first wife Sarah, above, who died 1798-99).

57- THOMAS GROVER Jr,[5] b. abt 1760, nr. 26
Grafton, Mass.; died- Feb. 1807, White- 27
hall, Washington Co., N. Y.; M- (1) abt
1785, nr. Conway, Mass., Ruth Bacon, 28
(born 9 Feb. 1762, Sutton, Mass.; da. - Wil-
liam and Mary (Dalrymple) Bacon, of Sut- 29
ton and Conway, Mass.). She died 1795-96,
and he then married, (2), 1799, at Fort 30
Ann, N. Y., Polly Spalding, (b. 22 Feb. 26
1779, Andover, Mass.; died 5 April 1859, 27
Weedsport, N. Y.; da. - Silas and Hannah
(Brown) Spalding). His widow, Polly 67
(Spalding) Grover, M- (2) 1810, David
Young, who died abt 1827; she then M-
(3), 20 May 1830, Elihu Everts, at Gran-
ville, N. Y.

This Thomas Grover, born abt 1760 24
Grafton, may possibly have been the "Thomas Grover, private, in Capt. Joseph Slarrow's Co., Col. Leonard's Reg't., who served from Feb. 24 to April 10, 1777, on Expedition to Ticonderoga" in the Revolutionary War. His age would have been about right, and this Reg't. was from Worcester and Hampshire Counties, Mass.

Children of first marriage-

79-Nathan[6], b. 7 Jan. 1788, Conway, Mass. (no further rec.)

80-Joel, b. 8 Jan. 1790, Conway; M- abt 25

Refs.

1813, Lorinda Newhall. (This is the first record of the name Joel in the Grover family; believe he was named after his uncle, Joel Bacon, the mother's brother).

81-Joab, b. 12 Dec. 1791, Conway; M- 22 March 1812, at Ashfield, Elizabeth Phipps.

82-Enoch, b. abt 1793, Conway; d. -2 Apr. 1828, Conway.

83-Lydia, (or Lillian), b. 15 Jan. 1794, Conway. M- 2 Feb. 1812, Conway, Daniel Ward, of Ashfield.

Upon the death of his first wife, Ruth, abt 1795-96, Thomas evidently left the children for a short time with her parents, then living in Conway, and he headed northwest, possibly to again see his parents, who were evidently then living in or near Whitehall, N. Y. He then met, and married, (2) in 1799, at Fort Ann, N. Y., Polly Spalding, as noted above, It is apparent he then returned to Conway for his children, and took them to Whitehall; the Second U. S. Census, 1800, for Whitehall, shows two Thomas Grover families then living in Whitehall, evidently Thomas Grover Sr, and Thomas Jr, the later with his second wife, Polly, and the five children of his first marriage. After his death in 1807, and Polly's remarriage, to David Young, in 1810, most of the above children returned to Conway to be with their grandmother, who lived in Conway until her death in Dec. 1817, at age of 88 years.

Children, of second marriage-

84-Hannah,[6] b. abt. 1800-1801, Fort Ann, N. Y. 28

85-Percia, b. Oct. 1802, Fort Ann, N. Y.; d.- 22 Mar. 1895; M- John A. Kein. 31

86-Elsina, b. 14 Jan. 1804, Fort Ann; d. - 1840; M- abt 1826, Thomas Jefferson.

87-Leonard, b. abt 1805-06, Whitehall, N. Y.; "killed by a log, at abt 8 yrs of age". 28

Refs.

88-Thomas[6], b. (posthumously) 22 July 1807, Whitehall, N. Y. ; died- 19 Feb. 1886, Farmington, Davis Co. , Utah; M-(1) 1828, at Whitehall, Caroline Whiting, (d. -17 Oct. 1840, Nauvoo, Ill.); M-(2) 20 Feb. 1841, at Nauvoo, Caroline Eliza (Nickerson) (Hubbard), widow of Marshall Hubbard; M-(3) 17 Dec. 1844, Nauvoo, Hannah Tupper; (4) 1846, Nauvoo, Loduska (or Laduska) Tupper; (5) 1856, at Salt Lake City, Utah, Elizabeth Walker; and, (6) 1857, Salt Lake City, Emma Walker. 27 29 26 27 28 29

As stated earlier, two probate records on file for Hampshire Co. , Mass. , show where Thomas Grover Sr sold or transferred land and property in Montague to his son Thomas Grover Jr, the first in July 1783, and secondly in January 1786, about the time Thomas Jr married (1) Ruth Bacon. No record is found of the later sale of these properties by Thomas Jr, after moving to Conway. Evidently not recorded.

Whitehall records, recently found in large scrap books in the New York State Library at Albany, show 'Thomas Grover' as a 'Pathmaster' in list of Town Officers at Whitehall, in April 1796. A list of 'Pathmasters', dated April 1799 includes 'Thomas Grover Jr. ', and he is also listed as "Overseer of Highways", in April 1806, a year before he died. Local investigation in Whitehall revealed that the land and property of Thomas and Polly Grover was at the north end of town, immediately adjoining the south end of Lake Champlain; their property was on the west bank of Woods Creek, which was later dredged, and became the Barge Canal, connecting Lake Champlain with the Hudson River, at Hudson Falls, the county seat. It was here that young Thomas, born July 1807, began his work as a cabin boy at about twelve years

Refs.

of age, later becoming Captain of a combined freight and passenger boat on the Canal System, connecting Whitehall and Lake Champlain with the Hudson, Albany, and the Erie Canal which went west to Buffalo.

Also found in these large scrap books at Albany, of news-clippings concerning Whitehall, from papers published in nearby towns so long ago, was a receipt, written in longhand, and signed by "Poly Grover", dated at Whitehall, June 1, 1819:- "Received of Justin Smith, one of the Overseers of the Poor, Eight Dollars and Fifty Cents, towards the support of Mrs. Brainard's children", and signed: "Poly Grover". Mrs. Brainard's children are named elsewhere as being Isaac, and Roxana. Evidently Polly found it necessary or convenient to care for children of the poor or motherless, in addition to her own family.

Polly Spalding's father, Silas, was a distinguished veteran of the Revolution, as shown hereafter in the Spalding family data, being the subject of a very special letter of commendation, together with four other enlisted men, from his superior officer to the Hon. Council of Massachusetts Bay, at Boston and Cambridge, 1776-77, from Bennington, Vt., after the two battles there.

60- BENJAMIN GROVER Jr,[5] b. abt 1775, nr. Grafton, Mass. d. - abt 1816, in Virginia; M- 13 Nov. 1803, at Cambridge, Mass., Betsy Stone, (bpt. 11 May 1783, at Cambridge; da. - John and Mary (Tufts) Stone). 25 68

89-Benjamin[6], b. 3 Aug. 1804, Cambridge, Mass.; M- 26 Sept. 1825, Milford, Mass., Betsy Snell. 25

90-Charles Washington, b. March 1806, Cambridge; M- 5 Apr. 1827, Harvard, Mass., Mary Sawyer; he "Died at sea, 1858, near Panama". 25

Refs.

91-Elizabeth, bpt. 13 Sept. 1807, Cambridge; d. - 1859; M- 26 Apr. 1829, Harvard, Ephraim Warner, Jr. 25

61- BENONI GROVER,[5] b. 31 June 1757, nr. Grafton, Mass.; reported to have moved to Vermont about one year after their marriage; M- 10 Jan. 1801, Deerfield, Mass., 25
Thankful Smith, (b. abt 1780). He was a tailor by trade, and evidently well to do. He is reported to have moved, abt 1808, to Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y.; his wife, Thankful, died in 1812, and he then married, (2) widow Hannah Porter, by whom six children were 80
born to him, in addition to six by his first wife. He died, reportedly, 2 Nov. 1833, in Keeseville, N. Y. (-ref.: "Frost Family in America", P. 138).

92-(Doctor) Lysander Church (Grover), 80
b. 22 Jan. 1802, Deerfield, Mass.; d. - 4 Aug. 1888, Keeseville, N. Y.; M-(1) 3 Oct. 1831, Martha Emily Towar, who died 8 April 1857; M-(2) 12 Aug. 1858, Mrs. Elida Ann (Case) Brown. Due to delicate health, he quite early secured a teacher's certificate, and taught school for two or three years, then studied medicine under Dr. James Carver at Geneva, N. Y., where he remained four years. He attended a specialists course and lectures in New York City for six months, 1827-28, and then located, in 1829, in Alloway, Wayne Co., N. Y.; removed to Alexander, in Genesse Co., and then to Keeseville, N. Y., 1845.

No data found on other children of Benoni.

88- THOMAS GROVER,[6] born, (posthumuously), 22 July 1807, at Whitehall, Washington Co., 27
N. Y.; died- 19 Feb. 1886, Farmington, 28
Davis Co., Utah. M-(1) _____ 1828, 29

Refs.

at Whitehall, Caroline Whiting, (b. _____ 30
1809, in Windham Co., Vt., daughter of
Nathaniel and Mercy Caroline (Young) Whiting;
she died 17 Oct. 1840, at Nauvoo, Hancock 31
County., Ill.); M- (2) 20 Feb. 1841, at Nauvoo, Caroline Eliza (Nickerson) (Hubbard), widow of Marshall M. Hubbard.

Thomas Grover, born July 1807, at Whitehall, N. Y., was one of the original pioneers of Utah. He was the fifth and youngest child of Thomas and Polly (Spalding) Grover, of 67
Whitehall. As his father died in February, five months before his own birth, the rearing and teaching of the young children was left to his widowed mother, who shortly afterward, 1810, married, (2) David Young.

Recent local research reveals that the Thomas Grover property in Whitehall was 23
in the north end of town, on the west bank of Woods Creek, which was dredged out to become the Champlain Canal, between Lake Champlain and the Hudson River. When young Thomas was twelve years old he began 29
working as cabin boy on the freight boats on the Champlain Canal and the Hudson River, between Whitehall and Albany, N. Y., and on the Erie Canal, west from Albany to Lockport, near Buffalo, N. Y. Twelve years later, abt 1831, he became Captain of the "Shamrock", a combined freight and passenger boat on the Canal transportation system.

In 1828 Thomas married Caroline Whiting, daughter of Nathaniel Whiting, of Whitehall. 29
Their first child, Jane, was born 30 March 1830, while they were living in Whitehall. Shortly afterward they moved to Freedom, Catteraugus Co., N. Y., where their next three children were born. While living there he first heard the 'Mormon' gospel preached, investigated it to his

Refs.

at Whitehall, Caroline Whiting, (b. _____ 30
1809, in Windham Co., Vt., daughter of
Nathaniel and Mercy Caroline (Young) Whiting;
she died 17 Oct. 1840, at Nauvoo, Hancock 31
County., Ill.); M- (2) 20 Feb. 1841, at Nauvoo, Caroline Eliza (Nickerson) (Hubbard), widow of Marshall M. Hubbard.

Thomas Grover, born July 1807, at Whitehall, N. Y., was one of the original pioneers of Utah. He was the fifth and youngest child of Thomas and Polly (Spalding) Grover, of 67
Whitehall. As his father died in February, five months before his own birth, the rearing and teaching of the young children was left to his widowed mother, who shortly afterward, 1810, married, (2) David Young.

Recent local research reveals that the Thomas Grover property in Whitehall was 23
in the north end of town, on the west bank of Woods Creek, which was dredged out to become the Champlain Canal, between Lake Champlain and the Hudson River. When young Thomas was twelve years old he began 29
working as cabin boy on the freight boats on the Champlain Canal and the Hudson River, between Whitehall and Albany, N. Y., and on the Erie Canal, west from Albany to Lockport, near Buffalo, N. Y. Twelve years later, abt 1831, he became Captain of the "Shamrock", a combined freight and passenger boat on the Canal transportation system.

In 1828 Thomas married Caroline Whiting, daughter of Nathaniel Whiting, of Whitehall. 29
Their first child, Jane, was born 30 March 1830, while they were living in Whitehall. Shortly afterward they moved to Freedom, Catteraugus Co., N. Y., where their next three children were born. While living there he first heard the 'Mormon' gospel preached, investigated it to his

(1)-
CAROLINE WHITING
B. 1809
Windham Co., Vt.
M- 1828
Whitehall, N.Y.
D. 17 Oct.-Nov. 1840.
Nauvoo, Ill.

THOMAS GROVER
(1807- 1886)

NATHANIEL WHITING
B. 5 Aug. 1767
Medfield, Mass.
M- (abt 1805)
D.

MERCY CAROLINE YOUNG
B. 27 Aug. 1780
Athol, Worcs., Mass.
D. Nov. 1840

NATHANIEL WHITING
B. 22 Dec. 1725
Medfield, Mass.
M- 17 June 1762
D. 1 Feb. 1770
Medfield, Mass.

LYDIA PARTRIDGE
B. 27 Dec. 1728
Medfield, Mass.
D. 4 Oct. 1799
Medfield, Mass.

ROBERT YOUNG Jr.
Bpt. 6 May 1753
Athol, Worcs., Mass
M- 6 June 1776
D.

MARY RIDER
B. 7 July 1754
"of Athol, Mass."

NATHANIEL WHITING
B. 7 Sept. 1667
Medfield, Mass.
M-
D.

MARGARET MANN
B. 21 Dec. 1691
Medfield, or Wrentham, Mass.
D. 11 Jan. 1775,
Medfield, Mass.

EPHRAIM PARTRIDGE
B. 25 Feb. 1702
Medfield, Mass.
M- 22 Mar. 1728
D. 7 Feb. 1770
Medfield, Mass.

LYDIA HARDING
B. 14 Dec. 1701
Medfield, Mass.
D.

ROBERT YOUNG
B. abt 1712
"northern Scotland"
M- 15 Feb. 1737
Medfield, Mass.
D.

SARAH CORNING
B. abt 1716
Medway, Mass.
D. 18 Jan. 1761
Athol, Mass.

SETH RIDER
B. abt 1724
M-
D.

MERCY FOSTER
B. abt 1726
D.

NATHANIEL WHITING
B. 1644
JOANNA GAY

SAMUEL MANN
1647 -
ESTHER WARE

ABRAHAM HARDING
1655 -
SARAH MERRIFIELD

JPG
Mar.'60

ELEAZER NICKERSON

SARAH BERSE

ELEAZER NICKERSON
B. abt 1748
Dennis, Mass.
M- 15 Nov. 1769
D. 26 Nov. 1796
So.Dennis, Mass.

RICHARD CHASE

THANKFUL BERRY

THANKFUL CHASE
B. 25 Feb. or-
8 Mar. 1750
Dennis, Mass.

FREEMAN NICKERSON
B. 5 Feb. 1778/79.
So.Dennis, Mass.
M- 19 Jan. 1801
Cavendish, Vt.
D. 22 Jan. 1847
"Pioneer Crossing,
Chariton River"
Iowa.

(2)-
CAROLINE ELIZA NICKERSON
B. 25 June 1808
Cavendish,Windsor,Vt.
M-(2) 20 Feb. 1841
Nauvoo, Ill.
D. 28 July 1889,
Provo, Utah

(2)- THOMAS GROVER
(1)Marshall Moore Hubbard,
- died 1840.
(3) Andrew J. Stewart.

ELIPHALET CHAPMAN
B. abt 1750
M-
D.

HULDAH CHAPMAN
B. 19 Aug. 1780
Tolland Co.,Conn.
D. 22 Mar. 1860,
Provo, Utah

ABIGAIL CHASE
B. abt 1753
D.

JPG
Mar.'60

Refs.

satisfaction, and became a member of the LDS Church, being baptized in 1834 by the Prophet Joseph Smith and Elder Sidney Rigdon. In late 1835 Thomas and his family moved from Freedom, N. Y., to Kirtland, Ohio, where he assisted in building the first Temple of the Church, and also served on several short missions for the Church, preaching the Gospel to others. He was soon appointed a member of the church High-Council, a position he held and served in for many years.

The loyalty and devotion of Thomas Grover to the Prophet Joseph Smith, and to the Church, and later to Pres. Brigham Young, never faltered from the day he joined the church and was baptized by Joseph, in 1834. Church history tells how Thomas loaned a large sum of money to the Prophet Joseph Smith and the Church, soon after his arrival in Kirtland, and later refused to accept the return of the money, saying that the church needed it more, to help in buying materials for the new Temple, and: "I have sufficient for my needs 29
without it". (ref. #29, 4:138).

He was early appointed as a 'life-guard' or body guard to the Prophet, and an officer in the Nauvoo Legion, and was on a short preaching mission near Kalamazoo, Mich., in June 1844, when the Prophet Joseph Smith and his brother Hyram were martyred by a mob while being held in the jail at Nauvoo, Ill. Thomas had a disturbed feeling that all was not well in Nauvoo, and left very early the next morning arriving in Nauvoo 29
in time to assist in the burial services for Joseph and Hyram.

With the other church members, Thomas and his family had moved from Kirtland to Nauvoo, when the mobs of anti-Mormons drove them out of Kirtland; they were later driven out of Nauvoo, also, and moved into Iowa for a short time, spending

Refs.

the winter of 1846-47 at Winter Quarters, near Council Bluffs, Iowa, having left Nauvoo in February 1846, and shortly afterward became the 'Mormon Pioneers', moving west to Utah in 1847.

During the trek to Iowa, and the months at Winter Quarters, Thomas acted as camp butcher, purchasing cattle and hogs from the Iowa farmers, then with the help and assistance of his family, killing and cutting up one or two beeves every day, together with several hogs. He also assisted in building cabins at Winter Quarters, for 29
shelter against the severe winter weather there, and assisted in organizing the many groups into companies of ten, with leaders and camp-guards, for the trip west, and helped these groups to cross the several swollen streams and rivers. When the first group of Pioneers, under Pres. Brigham Young, started west in the early spring of 1847 from Winter Quarters, Thomas Grover was one of that first company, leaving his family at Winter Quarters to proceed just a bit later in the season and after the birth of another child. When they reached the north fork of the Platte River they found it badly swollen and quite high from melting snows. Two wagons tried the crossing, but were overturned by the swiftly running water, which drowned the oxen and almost drowned the people in the wagons, but for the quick action of Thomas Grover and of several other good swimmers who managed to save them all. President Young then had Bro. Grover, with the help of several others, cut large trees, hew them into heavy timbers, lash them together and make a large ferry to haul the wagons and outfits across the river. He remained there, after the others had proceeded west, to operate the ferry and help other groups cross the river, until later in the season when the water became lower and wagons could ford the river at many shallow places. Thomas then joined the company with whom his

Refs.

families were traveling, and he and the other men came on to Utah, arriving in the Salt Lake Valley, October 2, 1847, in Charles C. Rich's company of Pioneers. 29

Upon their arrival in the Valley, they found the good and desirable farm lands had already been alloted to the early arrivals, so spent their first winter in close proximity to the main camp, while looking for available good farmland nearby. Early the following spring they moved north to Duel (or Deel) Creek, near what is now Centerville, about eleven miles north of Salt Lake City. One year later, due to constant trouble over water-rights at Duel Creek, they moved to Farmington, a short distance north of Duel Creek. By plowing and planting early, Thomas and his sons, in 1849, raised three hundred bushels of wheat, in spite of the hordes of crickets infesting every farm.

In the fall of 1848 Thomas and several other men, partly on their own and partly on church business, set out for California, Pres. Young having asked Thomas to contact, while in California, as many as possible of the other LDS church members, - members of the Mormon Battalion then remaining in California, and others who had gone by boat from the east coast, in the ship "Brooklyn" to California, intending to journey from there to Utah. Thomas was asked to assist the Church, in gathering tithes and offerings from these California members, to help pay for five hundred head of Texas cattle which had been bargained for and brought to Utah to help keep the church members from starving. After reaching California, Thomas worked in the gold fields most of that winter, and was successful in collecting $20,000 in gold dust from the church members there, which he turned in to the tithing funds of the Church upon reaching home, in 1849. Loduska 29

Refs.

(Tupper) Grover's Diary tells how he also turned over to Pres. Young two heavy wooden chests, (about 36" long, 18" deep, by 30" wide) of gold nuggets, rich gold ore, and gold dust and some gravel, which he himself had gathered and earned in California, working in the gold fields. Part of this was returned to him one year later, and used for the purchase of cattle and cows.

In the spring of 1850, he with a couple of his boys, and his wife Hannah (Tupper), went 29
back to Iowa to buy cattle. They remained there until early summer, 1853, giving Hannah an opportunity to return to New Hampshire and get her widowed mother, Hannah (Ladd) Tupper. They all returned to the Salt Lake Valley in late summer, 1853, bringing 150 cows with them. This entire journey was made by the family while traveling alone, with no trouble or accident of any kind during these three years of being away from home, living to a great extent upon fish caught in the streams, and wild game and buffalo meat.

It is said that in the year the grass- 29
hoppers were so terribly bad, Thomas and his sons had plowed the land in the late fall, and planted their wheat during a warm spell in early February, and consequently their wheat was ripe and ready, and harvested, before the grasshoppers became so very bad, while all the late grains were eaten by the 'hoppers'. In that season he harvested seven hundred bushels of wheat, which he sold, except for enough for his own family, at a price far below the market listings, refusing to make a profit from the great loss of so many others who were less fortunate.

Thomas Grover was an ardent and staunch believer in the principles and teachings of his church, and was one of the early members to

Refs.

embrace the tenents of polygamous marriages in the church. (No such polygamous marriages were approved or sanctioned by the church unless the man was substantially well to do, and could support such an additional family, and unless first approved by his first wife or wives, with whom the others would have to live.) As previously stated, Thomas had first married Caroline Whiting, who died 17 Oct. 1840, in Nauvoo, Ill.; he then married, (2) 20 Feb. 1841, Caroline Eliza (Nickerson) (Hubbard), widow of Marshall M. Hubbard. When the principle of 'plural marriage' was announced and taught by the Prophet Joseph Smith and the other leaders, Thomas believed and accepted that principle as a part of the Gospel, without question or hesitation. As noted below, he subsequently married four other wives, and raised a large family. The family home, at Farmington, Utah, was still occupied and in use as a home until about 1948-49.

As noted above, Thomas Grover was ordained as a High Councilman, Jan. 13, 1836, by Joseph and Hyram Smith, and Sidney Rigdon, in Kirtland, Ohio, and he continued in this position for 29
many years after his arrival in Utah, at the request of President Young. He served three terms in the Utah Territorial Legislature, part of the time being when it was meeting in Fillmore, Utah, the emergency state capitol. He was 29
also Probate Judge of Davis County, Utah, for some time. When the Farmington, Utah, church and meeting house was built, Thomas donated the land there, and boarded the several skilled workers and artisans, without charge, who had been brought in to assist in the erection and completion of the buildings.

Thursday, Feb. 20, 1886, Thomas Grover died at the family home in Farmington, Utah, having lived a very full and rich life, always true to

Refs.

his convictions and beliefs, leaving four wives and twenty-six living children to honor his name. (-ref.: Andrew Jenson's - "LDS Biographical Encyclopedia", 4: 137).

Children of Thomas Grover[6] and (1) Caroline Whiting-

93-Jane, b. 30 March 1830, Whitehall, N.Y.; M- 1848, James Stewart. 27

94-Emaline, b. 30 July 1831, Freedom, Catteraugus Co., N.Y.; M- 1846, Charles C. Rich. 28

95-Mary Elizabeth, b. 13 April 1833, Freedom, N.Y.; M-(1) Apr. 1850, William A. Simmons, (he died in Sept. 1857); M-(2) Dec. 1860, David Robison. 29

96-Adeline, b. 10 Feb. 1835, Freedom, N.Y.: M- January 1853/54, Phineas Daley. 30

97-Caroline, b. 18 Jan. 1837, Kirtland, Ohio; M- June 1855-56, John Heath.

98-Eliza Ann, b. 13 March 1839, Kirtland, Ohio, (or at Palmira, Marion Co., Mich. - ?); M-(1) 1856, William A. Simmons, (he died Sept. 1857); M-(2) 15 Jan. 1860, Wyman Minard Parker.

99-Emma, b. Jan. 1840, Nauvoo, Ill.; d. -Oct. 1840.

Children of Thomas Grover[6] and (2) Caroline Eliza (Nickerson) (Hubbard), widow of Marshall Moore Hubbard-

She was born 25 June 1808, at Cavendish, Windsor Co., Vt., a daughter of Freeman and Huldah (Chapman) Nickerson; she died 28 July 1889, Provo, Utah. Her first husband, Marshall Moore Hubbard, died 18 Sept. 1838, an early convert to the LDS Church. After the death of her second husband, Thomas Grover, Feb. 1886, she M-(3) 22 Feb. 1887, Andrew Jackson Stewart, and lived at Provo, Utah, until her death. 30

Refs.

100-Percia Cornelia, b. 27 Dec. 1841, Nauvoo, Ill.; d. - 2 Feb. 1924, Provo, Utah; M- 19 Sept. 1854, Salt Lake City, Stephen I. Bunnell. 27 28

101-Leonard Nickerson, b. 27 Aug. 1843, Nauvoo, Ill.; d. - 28 Aug. 1843, Nauvoo, Ill. 29

102-Data Nickerson, b. 22 Sept. 1844, Nauvoo, Ill.; died- infant. 30

103-Marshall Hubbard, b. 27 Sept. 1846, "On Plains of Iowa"; died- 13 Feb. 1918, Archer, Idaho; M- 11 Dec. 1871, Isabella Bennett Orr.

THOMAS GROVER[6], b. 1807, at Whitehall, N. Y., M- (3)- 17 Dec. 1844, at Nauvoo, Ill., 69
Hannah Tupper, (b. 23 Mar. 1823, Potsdam Parishville, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.; died- 15 Dec. 1893, Loa, Wayne Co., Utah; daughter of Silas and Hannah (Ladd) Tupper, of Sandwich, Mass., and Haverhill, N. H.). She M- (2) abt 31
1888, Daniel H. Wells.

104-Thomas[7], b. 17 Nov. 1845, Nauvoo,Ill.; 29
died - 24 May 1931, Salt Lake City, Utah; (1) Feb. 1865, Elizabeth Heiner; (2)- Louise Picton; (3) Ann Saunders. 30

105-Hannah, b. 8 June 1847, Winter Quarters, Nebr.; d. - March 1864; M- James Isaac Potts.

106-Joel, b. 11 March 1849, Farmington, Davis, Utah; d. - 13 May 1886, Nephi, Utah; M- 5 Dec. 1869, Salt Lake City, Mary Asenath Richards.

107-James, b. 11 June 1851, Kanesville, Iowa; died- 16 June 1851, Kanesville, Iowa.

108-Evelyn, b. 3 July 1852, Kanesville; d. - 3 July 1852.

109-Hyram Smith, b. 21 March 1853, Kanesville; d. - 21 Mar. 1853, Kanesville.

110-Silas, b. 12 January 1854; d. - 12 Jan. 1854. Blooming Grove, Davis Co., Utah.

111-Josephine, b. 7 Oct. 1854; Farmington,

Refs.

Utah; d. - 7 Oct. 1854, Farmington, Davis, Utah.

112-Jerome, b. 1 July 1855; d. - 1 July 1855; Farmington.

113-Pauline, b. 31 Dec. 1856, Farmington, Ut.; d. - Dec. 1946; M- 28 Aug. 1872, Charles A. Brown.

114-Maria Louisa, b. 26 Feb. 1860, Farmington, Ut.; died 19 March 1863, Farmington, Ut.

115-Jedediah Grant, b. 25 Nov. 1861, Farmington, Ut.; died 25 Aug. 1901, Loa, Wayne, Utah; M- (1) Eliza Bigler; (2) Emma Blackburn; (3) Nettie Lazenby.

116-Ezra, b. 8 Oct. 1863, Farmington; d. - 22 Oct. 1863.

117-John Ladd, b. 12 Oct. 1865, Farmington; died 12 Dec. 1865, Farmington, Utah.

118-Charles C. Rich, b. 14 March 1867, Farmington, Utah; died- 14 March 1869, Farmington.

THOMAS GROVER,[6] b. 1807, at Whitehall, N. Y.; M-(4) in 1846, at Nauvoo, Ill., Loduska (or Laduska) Tupper, (b. 22 May 1829, Parishville, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y.; daughter of Silas and Hannah (Ladd) Tupper, she died- 27 March 1902, at Farmington, Utah. 69

119-Lucy[7], b. 7 Jan. 1849, Farmington, Utah; died 19 Nov. 1917; M- 4 Jan. 1868, David A. Sanders.

120-Moroni, b. 3 Dec. 1850, Council Bluffs, Iowa; died- 10 Nov. 1851, Council Bluffs, Iowa.

121-Jacob, b. 7 Nov. 1852, Council Bluffs, Iowa; died- July 1882; M- 27 Sept. 1872, Anna Smith.

122-Napoleon, b. 5 Sept 1855, Farmington, Ut.; died- 30 June 1901; M- Oct. 1877, Amy Armelia Bigler.

Refs.

123-Edward Partridge, b. 23 April 1859, Farmington, Ut.; d. - 18 Jan. 1901; M- 25 Dec. 1882, Fannie B. Clawson.

124-Donna Inez, b. 29 Aug. 1861, Farmington; d. - 4 Mar. 1869.

125-Don Carlos, b. 5 Apr. 1869, Farmington; d. - 26 Sept. 1869.

THOMAS GROVER[6], b. 1807, Whitehall, N. Y., M- (5), 24 Jan. 1857, Salt Lake City, Elizabeth Walker, (b. 17 Oct. 1839, in Chaltenham, England; daughter of John William Walker and Elizabeth Coleman). She died 28 March 1917, at Oakley, Idaho. 30 31 32

126-Clara,[7] b. 1 Jan. 1858, Farmington, Utah; died- 28 March 1863.

127-Walter Leonard,[7] b. 25 Dec. 1860, Farmington, Utah; d. - 3 Nov. 1948, Salt Lake City, Ut.; M- 18 Jan. 1883, Celia Millard.

128-Lizzie Brunette, ("Nettie"), b. 12 April 1863, Farmington, Utah; died 12 Oct. 1863.

129-Zeruah May, b. 1 May 1865, Farmington; M- 17 April 1884, Thomas Poulton.

130-Enoch, b. 24 Sept. 1868, Farmington; d. - 5 April 1959; M- 22 May 1889, Amber Call.

131-Polly Alice, b. 24 Oct. 1870, Farmington; M- 29 Aug. 1888, Lorenzo Smith.

132-Alma Fredrick, b. 29 April 1873, Farmington; died- 14 Jan. 1879, Farmington.

133-Samuel, b. 23 April 1878, Farmington; died- 19 April 1879, Farmington.

134-LaFayette, b. 21 Nov. 1880, Farmington; d. - 10 Feb. 1953, Garland, Utah; M- 28 June 1899, Ella Parkinson.

THOMAS GROVER[6], b. 1807, Whitehall, N. Y., M-(6), in 1857, Salt Lake City, Utah, Emma Walker, (b. 15 March 1837, at Bristol, England; daughter of Henry Walker). She died 5 Dec. 1920, St. Anthony, Idaho. 30 31

Refs.

135-Keturah, b. 8 May 1858, Farmington, Utah; d. - 5 Apr. 1942; M- 28 June 1877, 32 W. L. Flint.

136-Rosella, b. 1 March 1860, Farmington; died- 3 Nov. 1934; M- 1875-76, Henry Simpson.

137-Henry Alfred, b. 12 April 1862, Farmington; died- 23 July 1928; M- 18 Oct. 1885, Esther Beart Smith.

138-Amy Blanche, b. _____ 1864, Farmington; died; "infant".

139-Vernisha, b. Nov. 1866, Farmington; died- 9 March, 1937; M- 1886, Ira Poulton.

140-William Frank, b. March 1868, Farmington; died- 29 Jan. 1919; M- Celestia Blanche Pierce.

141-Abner, b. 1870, Farmington; died- "infant".

142-David, b. 1872, Farmington; died-"infant".

143-Albert Isaiah, b. 7 June 1874, Farmington, Ut.; died- 30 July 1938, Salt Lake City; M- 18 Dec. 1901, Hortense Hess.

90- CHARLES WASHINGTON GROVER[6], b. Mar. 1806, Cambridge, Mass.; d. - 1858, "at sea, near Panama"; M- 5 April 1827, 25 Harvard, Mass., Mary Sawyer, (b. 13 June 1806, "of Harvard, Mass."; da. of Luther and Achsa (Burnham) Sawyer).

144-Luther Sawyer[7], b. 24 Jan. 1828, Harvard, Mass.

145-Hiram Stone, b. 16 Dec. 1828, Harvard, Mass.

146-Charles Henry, b. 19 May 1830, Harvard.

147-Andrew Jackson, b. 10 July 1832, Harvard.

148-Benjamin, b. 2 April 1834, Templeton, Mass.

149-Mary Jane, b. 16 Sept. 1836, Harvard, Mass.

150-Caroline Wilkins, b. 25 Sept. 1838, Harvard.

JOHN WILLIAM WALKER

B. abt 1810, "of Chaltenham, Eng."
M-
D. 1848, England.

(5)-
ELIZABETH WALKER

B. 17 Oct. 1839, Chaltenham, Eng.
M- 24 Jan. 1857, Salt Lake City, Ut.
D. 28 March 1917, Oakley, Idaho.

THOMAS GROVER
(1807-1886)

ELIZABETH COLEMAN

B. 5 Feb. 1816, Oxford, England
M- (2) William Burch, (died 1856)
M- (3) Henry Yates, of Farmington, Uta
D.

JPG
Mar. '60

HENRY WALKER

B. abt 1805-08, "of Bristol, England"
M-
D.

(6)-
EMMA WALKER

B. 15 March 1837, Bristol, England.
M- 1857, Salt Lake City, Utah
D. 5 Dec. 1920, St. Anthony, Idaho.

THOMAS GROVER
(1807-1886)

JPG
Mar. '60

Refs.

151-Charlotte Ann, b. 14 March 1840, Harvard; died- 30 August 1840, Harvard.

152-Olive, b. 20 May 1845, Harvard.

153-William, b. 8 May 1847, Harvard; d. - 1 Oct. 1847.

154-Martha Louise, b. 16 July 1848, Cambridgeport, Mass.

103-MARSHALL HUBBARD GROVER,[7] b. 27 Sept. 1846, "On Plains of Iowa", "On Road to Mt. Pisgah"; d. - 8 Feb. 1918, Archer, Idaho; M- 11 Dec. 1871, Salt Lake City, Isabella ("Belle") Bennett Orr, (b. 18 May 1852, Glasgow, Scotland; d. - 25 Oct. 1919, Archer, Idaho; daughter of Thomas and Christina (Bennett) Orr). 27

155-Marshall Thomas[8], b. 14 Dec. 1872, Grantsville, Utah; died- 21 Aug. 1873.

156-Ida Isabell, b. 13 April 1874, Grantsville, Utah; d. - 15 June 1942; M- 20 Nov. 1894, John S. Weeks.

157-Robert Edgar, b. 5 April 1876, Grantsville, Utah; d. - 22 Nov. 1938; M- 22 Jan 1901, Martha Harris.

158-Samuel Stephen, b. 19 May 1878, Grouse Creek, Boxelder Co., Utah; d. -20 July 1901, "unmd."

159-Elisha Freeman, b. 11 Apr. 1880, Grouse Creek, Utah; d. - 17 Sept. 1951; M- 22 Nov. 1904, Emma M. Erickson.

160-Caroline Elizabeth, b. 13 March 1882, Grouse Creek, Utah; d. - 24 Jan. 1912, "unmd."

161-Lyman Emery, b. 15 Dec. 1884, Grouse Creek, Utah; d. - 9 Aug. 1895.

162-John Orr, b. 8 Nov. 1886, Grouse Creek, Utah; M- 4 March 1914, Elnorah Ann Homer.

163-William Leslie, b. 12 March 1889, Grouse Creek, Utah; d. - 23 June 1955; M- 7 June 1911, Sarah Grace Squires.

Refs.

164-Seth Bennett, b. 30 May 1891, Lyman, Madison Co., Idaho; M-(1) Blanche Young; (2)- Hannah Simmons; (3)- Alta Jenkins.

165-Wesley LaVern, b. 13 May 1894, Lyman, Idaho; d. - 1955; M-(1)- Illa Sibbetts; (2) Thelma Lucille Carlson.

166-Raymond, b. 24 May 1897, Lyman, Idaho; M- (1) 21 June 1916, Katie Arborella Browning; (2)- 12 March 1952, Ina May (Waldmar) (Bronson).

167-Clifford, b. 1 Aug. 1899, Archer, Idaho; M- 28 April 1917, Isabelle Browning.

104- THOMAS GROVER Jr[7], b. 17 Nov. 1845, Nauvoo, Ill.; d. - 24 May 1931, Salt Lake City, Utah; bur. - Morgan City, Utah; M-(1) 10 Feb. 1865, Salt Lake City, Ut., Elizabeth Heiner, (b. 4 April 1848, Thomastown, Penn.; d. - 6 Aug. 1882, Morgan, Utah; daughter of Martin and Adelgunda (Deitzel) Heiner). 27

Thomas Jr came to Utah with his parents, Thomas and Hannah (Tupper) Grover, Oct. 3, 1847, in the Charles C. Rich company of Pioneers. He served his church on missions to the Muddy, in Nevada, 1868-1871. He was a Ward and Sunday School Teacher, and High Priest. He assisted in bringing early church immigrants to Utah. Was Constable at Nephi, Juab Co., Utah, 1875-76. Was a member of Capt. Burton's Company during the Morrisite war in Utah. By occupation he was a farmer, blacksmith, and stone-mason. Was an ordinance worker in the Logan LDS Temple, 1885, and also again in later years. He built, and did most of the work himself, - the stone house in Farmington, Utah where his mother and father lived, which was still standing, and occupied, in about 1950-51.

168-Thomas Martin[8], b. 27 Nov. 1866, Morgan,

Refs.

Utah; d. - 22 Sept. 1948; M- 29 June 1892, Isabella Hogg.

169-Evelyn Maria, b. 3 Sept. 1868, Farmington, Utah; d. - 21 Feb. 1949; M- 27 Sept. 1889, William Worlton.

170-Hannah, b. 26 Nov. 1870, St. Joseph, Franklin Co., Nev.; d. - 4 June 1942; M- Victor Charles Hegsted.

171-Adelgunda, b. 7 June 1873, Nephi, Juab Co., Utah; d. - Jan. 1946; M- 24 March 1892, Alfred J. Hemming.

172-Daniel Wells, b. 8 April 1876, Nephi, Utah; M- 2 Oct. 1903, Martha May Ricks.

173-Pauline Elizabeth, b. 25 Nov. 1878, Nephi, Utah; died- 10 Aug. 1880.

174-Freeman Tupper, b. 26 Aug. 1882, Morgan, Utah; died- 27 Aug. 1882.

THOMAS GROVER Jr[7], M- (2), - 5 Dec. 1877, at St. George, Ut., Louisa Ann Picton, 27
(b. 20 Aug. 1854, Nephi, Utah; d. - 18 Aug. 1923, Morgan, Utah; da. of James and Jane (Philips) Picton, of Nephi, Utah).

175-Ethelind[8], b. 6 Feb. 1879, Nephi, Utah; d. -8 Oct. 1936; M-1 Oct. 1903, George Wheaton.

176-Louise Winette, b. 26 Apr. 1880, Morgan, Utah; d. - 2 Apr. 1945; M-(1) 31 Aug. 1899, Daniel A. Robison; (2)- Joseph Farnsworth.

177-Rosetta, b. 24 Aug. 1882, Morgan, Utah; d. - 12 Mar. 1935; M- 10 June 1931, Walter P. Monson.

178-James Picton, b. 14 June 1884, Morgan, Utah; M- 1 April 1908, Lottie Robison.

179-Fannie Joyce, b. 5 May 1887, Morgan, Utah; died- 1 Feb. 1916; M- 8 Nov. 1911, Howard Thackray.

180-Ellen Genevieve, b. 21 June 1889, Morgan, Utah; d. - 27 January 1900, Morgan, Utah.

181-Lillian, b. 11 Feb. 1891, Morgan, Utah; 27
d. - 28 Oct. 1953; M- 1 June 1916, Parley

Refs.

Z. Hatch.

182-Pearl, b. 11 Nov. 1893, Morgan, Utah; d. -17 Aug. 1936; M- 25 Sept. 1918, John Dewey.

183-Lula, b. 3 Dec. 1895, Morgan, Utah; M- 6 Dec. 1917, (1) Clifton Heiner: (2)- 28 June 1932, Adolph Ulrich.

THOMAS GROVER Jr[7], M-(3)- 7 May 1885, 27
at Logan, Utah, Annie B. Saunders, b. 11
Feb. 1861, Salt Lake City, Utah; d. - 8 Dec.
1938; daughter of Dennis and Hannah (Bar-
well) Saunders, of Salt Lake City).

184-Annie May[8], b. 1, May 1886 Salt Lake City, Utah; d. - 2 Mar. 1923; M- 11 Nov. 1908, Fredrick J. Wheeler.

185-Charles Saunders, b. 12 March 1888, Salt Lake City, Utah; M-_____, Martha Millgate.

186-Gilbert Saunders, b. 3 Dec. 1902, Morgan, Utah; d. - 16 March 1929; M- 6 June 1926, Lucille L. Johnson.

106-JOEL GROVER[7], born 11 March 1849, 27
Farmington, Davis Co., Utah; d. - 13
May 1886, Nephi, Juab, Utah; M- 5 Dec.
1869 Salt Lake City, Mary Asenath 26
Richards, (b. 18 Nov. 1850, Salt Lake
City; d. - 20 July 1915, Salt Lake City; 28
Utah; daughter of Willard and Nanny (Long- 29
stroth) Richards).

Joel Grover, above, was the first male 30
white child to be born in Farmington, and
Davis County, Utah. He was baptised into
the L. D. S. Church in 1857, when he was
eight years of age. For the next several
years he helped his father and his several
brothers in the plowing, seeding, and har-
vesting at the several large farms his father

Refs.

owned in Centerville, Farmington, and in Morgan, Utah. During the winter school terms he attended grammer school in Farmington, assisting with the many chores at home in the mornings, and in evenings after getting home from school.

At the April conference of the Church, 28
1867, when just eighteen years of age, he was
called by President Heber C. Kimball to go on 29
a mission to Europe, to preach the gospel
there. The following information is taken from
his own Daily Journal, or Autobiography, now
in the custody of the writer hereof:

He started from Salt Lake City on this 28
mission, on May 12, 1867, crossing the plains
most of the way by foot, and occasionally by ox-
team. His own immediate group of missionaries
were : Nephi Pratt, John S. Lewis, Levi W.
Richards, Willard B. Richards, and himself;
the other missionaries in the large party, most
of whom were going to Europe, were: Karl G.
Maeser, M. Holling, Octave Ursenbach, James
Sharp, Wm. H. Harner, Christian Fjeldsted,
_____ Mortensen, _____ Olson, _____
Reese, _____ Jensen, _____
Peterson, and _____ Johnson. Due to
the deep snows in the canyons, and snow and mud
in the high valleys of the Rockies in eastern Utah
and Wyoming, even at this late period of spring,
their travel was quite slow, many days making
only ten or twelve miles, while on better days
they sometimes made as much as twenty five or
even thirty miles each day. The weather was fine
for the most part, his record states, though they
had a few small storms and considerable wind, but
most nights were quite cold at that high altitude and
in the open country. He and the others soon learned
at first hand, just what their parents and the other
pioneers had encountered fifteen to twenty years
before.

The night of Friday, June 7th, while camped on the "Muddy Creek", (evidently just south-east of Wamsutter, Wyoming), Indians attacked their camp, killing the herdsman and night-guard, a Brother Christian Jensen, and made off with the four horses they had. After burying Brother Jensen, they proceeded slowly onward, being more careful, and doubling the night-guard over the oxen. Travel from there on was by foot for all of them, with only occasional travel in the wagons when the going was easier. Their oxen became poisoned from eating certain weeds along the trail, and they lost a very few of the cattle, doctoring the sick with emetics, and then loading the sick cattle into one or two of the large wagons, and proceeding on their way. The sick oxen soon recovered, and they lost very few, while other parties of ox-trains were loosing many of their best cattle due to the poisoning from bad feed along the trail.

Monday, July 1, 1867, they arrived at Julesburg, Colorado, which was then the western terminus of the Union Pacific Railroad, then being pushed westward across the country as rapidly as possible. From Julesburg to Omaha City, then from Council Bluffs to Chicago, and on to New York City they traveled by "the luxurious comfort of an elegant railway carriage", changing cars and trains three or four times en-route, as they changed from one railroad to the other, reaching their destination, New York City, on Saturday, July 6th, where they took in the sights of the big City for a few days, though he acknowledges they "all soon tired of such a City life". While in New York City they met Brothers Orson Pratt, Brigham Young Jr., Mrs. Young, John W. Young, Geo D. Watt, and others, who were en-route home to Salt Lake City, after having just returned from England.

Friday, July 12, Brother Maeser procured their tickets for passage to England on the SS. Manhattan, sailing the next day. The following several days of grandfather's Journal states how terribly sick he was, learning all about sea-sickness and steerage life, and became convinced he was very poor material for a sailors life. Friday, July 26, 1867, they landed "on good old terra firma" in Liverpool, England, and were met by Brothers Franklin D. Richards, W. B. Preston, and C. W. Penrose.

After spending two or three days in Liverpool, he was assigned to the Kent Conference, in the mid-lands of England, under the presidency of his old friend and school-mate, Ezra James Clark, of Farmington, Utah, who later died in New York, on his way home from his mission. The other missionaries were also assigned to their several fields of labor, Brother Maeser going to Switzerland and the Swiss-German Mission. His Journal shows how he and Brother Maeser corresponded with each other for several years, both during and after their mission. After laboring in the Kent and mid-lands Conference of the British Mission for just over one year, Joel was then assigned to the Scottish Conference, at Glasgow and vicinity, where he worked one year, soon learning to love the rugged highland country and its people.

Leaving Liverpool at the conclusion of his mission, July 28, 1869, he arrived in New York City, Monday, August 9th, making the westward trip over the ocean with little or no trouble or sickness. He arrived in Ogden, Utah, Friday, August 20th, where he was met by his father and mother, together with several of his brothers and sisters. The Union Pacific Railroad had then been completed, so the entire trip from the east by rail was made in excellent time, compared to the slow

Refs.

travel of two years before, by ox-team. It is interesting also, to note that he was barely over twenty years of age upon returning from this two-year mission for his Church.

December 5, 1869, he married, at Salt 27
Lake City, Mary Asenath Richards, daughter
of President Willard Richards. They made 28
their home at Farmington, where he worked
as a farmer for himself and for his father,
as a tax-collector for Davis County, and 29
part-time school teacher in the Farmington
grammar school, while also assisting his
father and brothers with the large farms at
Farmington, and at Morgan, Utah.

On November 10, 1871, he was ordained as a Bishop in the Church, and instructed to go to Nephi, Juab Co., Utah, where he would serve as Bishop, and as President of the Juab Stake of the Church, which positions he held and served in for about five years, when he became a first councilor in the re-organized stake presidency, and Bishop of the new Nephi Second Ward.

In 1873 he was elected as Juab County 29
representative to the Territorial Legislature
and was re-elected to this position for several
years. In 1875 he was elected Selectman
for Nephi, and in 1878 was elected Probate
Judge of Juab County, a position he held until
his death. He was an organizer and stock-
holder in several local enterprises in Nephi,
including: The Nephi Flour Mills, Nephi Merc-
antile Co-op. Institution, Nephi First National
Bank, and the Nephi Plaster Mills. He owned
three large farms in Juab County which 29
he had homesteaded, and bought, and which
his brothers, Jeddy and Poly, ran for him.
He was also a partner in the construction

Refs.

firm of Grover, McCune and Reed, which firm owned over twelve hundred head of fine work horses and mules, and specialized in grading and construction of large earthen dams, irrigation canals, railroad grades, etc., in Utah, Colorado, Idaho and Montana. At his early death, 1886, at only 37 years, he was rated as one of the most successful business-men in southern Utah; unfortunately a large part of his estate was seriously affected, due to ill-advised investments, by the panics and depressions of 1893, 1896-97, 1907-08, and later.

Joel Grover died in Nephi, Juab County, Utah, 13 May 1886, at the early age of just 26
over 37 years, of a kidney ailment. His untimely loss was mourned by family, friends, and by his host of Church and Judicial associ- 27
ates. The Territorial Legislature, and the Juab County Judiciary, both sent inscribed 29
letters of condolence to the bereaved family.

187-Willard Richards[8], born and died, 31 Oct. 1870, at Farmington, Utah.

188-Joel Franklin[8], b. 3 Oct. 1871, Farmington, Utah; died 22 Feb. 1929, Salt Lake City; M- 6 June 1899, Salt Lake City, Emma Charlotte Perkes.

189-Katie Asenath, b. 11 Sept. 1873, Nephi, Utah; d. - 24 Feb. 1954, Los Angeles, California. Unmarried.

190-Alice, b. 3 Sept. 1875, Nephi, Utah; d. - 18 Feb. 1956, Los Angeles, Calif.

191-Roscoe Everett, b. 17 Aug. 1877, Nephi, Utah; M- 10 Oct. 1900, Salt Lake City, Amy Elizabeth Bigler.

192-May, b. 22 Dec. 1879, Nephi, Utah; M- 20 Oct. 1908, Salt Lake City, Albert Nott, of Salt Lake City. (Both living, 1959, Yucaipa, California)

Refs.

193-Nina, b. 26 April 1884, Nephi, Utah. Living, in Los Angeles, California, 1959.

194-Joy Lucille, (adopted daughter), b. 16 April 1898, Salt Lake City; M-(1) Jack Auerback; and- (2) Charles V. Rudd.

115-JEDEDIAH GRANT GROVER[7], b. 25 Nov. 1861, Farmington, Utah; d. - 25 Aug. 1901, Loa, Wayne, Utah; M-(1) 10 Jan. 1884, Salt Lake City, Eliza Bigler, (b. 2 June 1861, Nephi, Ut.; d. - Feb. 1890, Loa, Wayne, Utah; da. of Jacob G. and Armelia Caroline (Mangum) Bigler, of Nephi, Utah). 27

195-Jesse Bigler[8], b. 4 Sept. 1885, Nephi, Utah; died- 10 July 1914; M- 12 June 1907, Edna Naomi Gleason.

196-Melvin, b. 23 Dec. 1886, Nephi, Utah; d. - 13 Nov. 1888.

197-Mattie, b. 15 Mar. 1888, Nephi; d. - 26 June 1888.

198-Don Merlin, b. 24 Aug. 1889, Nephi, Utah; died- 7 Aug. 1959; M- 19 Sept. 1910, Maria Janetta Morris.

JEDEDIAH GRANT GROVER[7], b. 25 Nov. 1861; M- (2) abt 1891, Emma Blackburn (McClellan), widow of _____ McClellan; (she was born abt 1872; died Feb. 1894, Loa, Wayne, Utah; da. of (Patriarch) Elias Hicks Blackburn and Nancy Lane). 27

199-Ethel, b. 19 June 1893, Loa, Wayne Co., Utah; M- 4 Oct. 1911, Joseph Palmer

JEDEDIAH GRANT GROVER[7] b. Nov. 1861; M-(3), 29 June 1898, Manti, Utah; Annetta ("Nettie") Lazenby, (b. 12 Apr. 1873, Minersville, Beaver Co., Utah; da. of John Thomas and Annie (Teather) Lazenby, of Minersville, Ut.) 27

Refs.

200-Grant[8], b. 23 May 1899, Loa, Utah; d. - 26 May 1899.

201-Marba, b. 28 June 1900, Loa, Wayne, Utah; M- 15 Oct. 1921, Perry L. Stanfield.

121-JACOB GROVER[7], b. 7 Nov. (or 17 Dec. ?) 1852, Council Bluffs, Iowa; d. - 23 July 1882, Star Valley, Wyoming; M- 27 Sept. 1872, Salt Lake City, Anna Eliza Smith, (b. abt 1852; da. of Conrad and Eliza (Robison) Smith; died 6 March 1943; bur. - Morgan City, Utah). After the death of Jacob Grover, her first husband, she M-(2) Anton W. Hines. 27

202-Louisa Loduska[8], b. 12 July 1874; M- Charles J. Pentz.

203-Annie Inez, b. 21 June 1877; M- 27 Feb. 1900, William Henry Toone.

204-Lucy C., b. 30 July 1880; M- (1) William Arza Smith; (2) William Clawson; (3) Fredrick R. Pope.

205- Harriet Bertha, b. 16 Aug. 1882; M- Wilford Toone.

122-NAPOLEON GROVER[7], b. 5 Sept. 1855 Farmington, Utah; died- 30 June 1901, Farmington; M- 1877, Amy Armelia Bigler, (b. 17 July 1857, Nephi, Utah; d. - 2 May 1934, Tremonton, Utah; Bur. - Farmington, Utah; da. of Jacob and Armelia Caroline (Mangum) Bigler, of Nephi, Utah). 27

206-Arthur Napoleon[8], b. 13 Jan. 1880, Nephi, Utah; M- 29 Nov. 1905, Estella Vallentine.

207-Eugene, b. 25 Sept. 1882, Nephi, Utah; d. - 26 Sept. 1935; M- Kate Riggs.

208-Mildred Armelia, b. 24 Oct. 1884, Nephi, Utah; M- 22 Dec. 1909, Edward Gleason.

209-Claude Raymond, b. 9 Sept. 1886, Nephi, Utah; M- (1) Refuge Lowe; (2) Beatrice

Refs.

Butcher.

210 Earl, b. 21 Oct. 1888, Nephi, Utah; d. - 1 Mar. 1889.

211-Hazel Estelle, b. 28 June 1890, Loa, Wayne, Utah; M- 19 June 1912, Arthur Pedersen.

212-Don Edward, b. 20 Dec. 1892, Loa, Utah; d. - 1 May 1893.

213-Ralph Bigler, b. 2 June 1894, Farmington, Utah; M- 19 Sept. 1916, Violet Justensen.

214-Lloyd Freeman, b. 7 June 1897, Farmington, Utah; M- 3 April 1920, Eva Cedarlund.

215-Bernice, b. 7 March 1900, Farmington, Utah; died- 12 Sept. 1900, Farmington.

123-EDWARD PARTRIDGE GROVER[7], b. 22 April 1859, Farmington, Utah; d. - 18 Jan. 1901, Parker, Idaho; M- 25 Dec. 1882, Farmington, Fannie Bell Clawson, (b. 17 Jan. 1864, Draper, Salt Lake Co., Utah; d. - 28 March 1944, St. Anthony, Idaho; Bur. - Parker, Idaho; da. of- George W. and Ellen (Manhart) Clawson). After the death of her husband Edward Partridge Grover, 1901, the widow married, (2) Ollie Olson. 27

216-Edward Partridge[8], b. 18 Oct. 1883, Farmington, Utah; d. - 13 June 1917; M- Jennie Moulton.

217-Cleveland L., b. 29 Oct. 1885, Parker, Idaho; d. - "infant".

218-Charles, b. 23 Feb. 1887, Parker, Idaho; died- 11 April 1902, Parker, Idaho.

219-Napoleon, b. 9 Dec. 1889, Parker, Idaho; d. - 5 Jan. 1925; M- (1) 1922, Marie Ellingson; (2)- 1925, Vay Holliday.

Refs.

220-May Belle, b. 1 May 1892, Parker Idaho; d. - 29 Sept. 1950; M- 30 July 1913, John H. Miller.

221-George Hector, b. 7 Dec. 1893, Parker, Idaho; m- Eleanor Curtis.

222-Jesse Roscoe, b. 2 Feb. 1895, Parker, Idaho: m-(1) abt 1922, Edna Waters; (2) 1937, Blanche Turney, (or- Coursey-?)

223-Otto Jay, b. 15 June 1898, Parker, Idaho; M- (1)- Mattie Bennett; (2)- Margery Lund.

224-Freeman Eastman, b. 13 July 1900, Parker, Idaho; M- Ivy Halsted.

127-WALTER LEONARD GROVER[7], b. 25 Dec. 1860, Farmington, Utah; d. - 3 Nov. 1948, Salt Lake City; M- 18 Jan. 1883, Salt Lake City, Cecilia Millard, (b. 16 June 1862, at Farmington, Utah; d. - 11 Dec. 1945, Salt Lake City; da. of- James Radford and Kathryne (Richards) Millard, of Morgan and Farmington, Utah). 27

Walter L. Grover was a pioneer of Bear River Valley, Utah. He was presiding elder and Bishop of Garland Ward, 1894-1909; and member of Bear River Stake High Council. He was elected Mayor of Garland, Utah, Nov. 8, 1911. Was a merchant in Garland for many years.

225-George Fredrick[8], b. 8 Jan. 1884, Oakley, Cassia Co., Idaho; M- (1) 5 Dec. 1905, Mary Vilate Clayton; M- (2) 1948, Cecile O. Brooks.

226-Walter Leslie, b. 21 June 1886, Oakley, Idaho; M- Thorburn Murie.

227-Mary Elizabeth, b. 22 Apr. 1888, Elba, Idaho; M- 21 Aug. 1912, Thomas W. Innes.

228-Alice Louise, b. 24 Sept. 1889, Farmington, Utah; d. - 3 Sept. 1933; M- 25 Sept. 1912, Jacob O. Jensen.

Refs.

229-James Millard[8], b. 29 Feb. 1891, Elba, Idaho; M- 7 March 1923, Hulda W. Feragen. 27

230-Thomas Odell, b. 30 June 1895, Garland, Utah; M- Irene Phelps.

231-Leland Raleigh, b. 10 May 1899, Garland, Utah; M- 3 May 1930, Lucille McCune.

232-Preston LeGrand, b. 21 Nov. 1900, Farmington, Utah; M- 27 Nov. 1926, Louise Rollette.

233-Edna Kathryne, b. 10 Sept. 1907, Garland, Utah; M- George Baddley.

130-ENOCH GROVER[7], b. 24 Sept. 1868, Farmington, Utah; died 5 April 1959, Rigby, Idaho; M- 22 May 1889, Logan, Utah, Amber Jane Call, (b. 12 Aug. 1870, Willard, Boxelder Co., Ut.; d. - 21 Feb. 1945, Lincoln, Idaho; Bur. - Rigby, Idaho; da. of- Homer and Nancy (Merrill) Call). 27

234-Amber Elizabeth,[8] b. 16 May 1890, Farmington, Utah; M- 16 June 1909, Wilford Woodruff Hoggan.

235-Nancy Olene, b. 10 Oct. 1891, Rigby, Idaho; M- 15 Nov. 1911, Melvin Caspar.

236-Elmer Enoch, b. 6 Aug. 1893, Rigby, d. - 21 Apr. 1907.

237-Ursel Leroy, b. 31 March 1895, Rigby, Idaho; M- 14 June 1916, Alice Hutchens.

238-Armelia, b. 24 Feb. 1897, Rigby, Idaho; M- 8 May 1943, Merrill C. MacQuiney.

239-Delbert, b. and died- 15 March 1899, Rigby, Idaho.

240-Clarence, b. 25 March 1900, Rigby, Idaho; M- 29 Aug. 1923, Cleah Leavitt.

241-Lowell, b. 8 May 1902, Rigby, Idaho; M- 23 Jan. 1926, Merle Rosena Ridd.

Refs.

242-Alton, b. 13 June 1904, Rigby, Idaho; died- 19 October 1905, Rigby.

243-Milton Call, b. 11 Aug. 1906, Rigby, Idaho; M- 25 July 1934, Irene Luke.

244-Vetta, b. 15 Nov. 1908, Rigby, Idaho; M- 6 March 1930, Cecil Clair Scott.

245-Welda, b. 13 Nov. 1910, Rigby, Idaho; M- 17 Apr. 1934, Earnest W. Dutson.

246-Irma, b. 9 Aug. 1913, Rigby, Idaho; M- 2 May 1932, Frank Obrey.

134-LaFAYETTE GROVER,[7] b. 21 Nov. 1880, Farmington, Utah; d. - 10 Feb. 1953, Garland, Utah; M- 28 June 1899, Logan, Utah, Ella E. Parkinson, (b. 19 Oct. 1882, at Portage, Boxelder Co., Utah; d. - 30 Oct. 1952, Garland, Utah; da. of- John and Lula May (Hall) Parkinson). 27

247-Weldon,[8] b. 5 May 1900, Garland, Utah; M- (1) 15 Dec. 1920, Essie Josephine Sorensen.

247-1-Clifton W., b. 26 Sept. 1902, Garland, Utah; M- 12 Nov. 1924, Vera M. Segas.

248-Orval L., b. 18 Sept. 1904, Garland, Utah; M- 3 June 1931, Pearl E. Peterson.

249-Fred M.,[8], b. 11 Jan. 1907, Garland, Utah; M- 30 July 1926, LaVona A. Christensen. 27

250-Dean E., b. 1 April 1912, Garland, Utah; M- 28 Nov. 1935, Ruth Turner.

251-Hazel, b. 6 Dec. 1917, Garland, Utah; M- 19 July 1933, Martin Reiser.

137-HENRY ALFRED GROVER,[7] b. 12 April 1862, Farmington, Utah; d. 23 July 1928, St. Anthony, Idaho; M- 18 Oct. 1885, Farmington, Utah, Esther Beart Smith, (b. 9 April 1869, Farmington, Utah; d. - 25 July 1937, St. Anthony, Idaho; da. of Elkanah J. and Mary Eade (Fulcher) Smith, of Farmington, Utah). 27

Refs.

Henry Alfred Grover, served his church 27
as a missionary to the southern states, and to England. He was the President of the 113th Quorum of Seventies, and a high councillor of Yellowstone Stake, of the Church.

252-Henry Abner,[8] b. 7 June 1887, Farmington, Utah; d. - 11 July 1887, Farmington.

253-Royal Andrew, b. 6 Aug. 1888, Parker, Idaho; M- 1907, Minnie I. Larson.

254-Mary Emma, b. 31 March 1890, Parker, Idaho; d. - 13 August 1891, Parker, Idaho.

255-David Smith, b. 19 Nov. 1891, Parker, Idaho; M- Cora Tont.

256-Thomas,[8] b. 16 Feb. 1894, Parker, Idaho; M- 22 Dec. 1913, Sarah Smith.

257-Esther Beart, b. 10 June 1898, Parker, Idaho; d. - 10 June 1898.

258-Ella Spaulding, b. 8 Oct. 1900, Parker, Idaho; M- Nathaniel Davidson.

259-Birdie Marie, b. 19 Nov. 1904, Parker, Idaho; M- Murray C. Hunter.

260-George Albert, b. 30 March 1909, Parker, Idaho; M- 6 June 1928, Myrlin Jackson.

261-Roscoe, b. 24 Sept. 1910, Parker, Idaho; died- "infant".

262-Ruth, b. 8 Apr. 1913, Parker, Idaho; Married- Reed Murdock.

263-Katie, b. 5 March 1915, Parker, Idaho; (no data).

140-WILLIAM FRANK GROVER[7], b. ____ March 1868, Farmington, Utah; d. - 29 Jan. 1919, at _____; M- abt 1895, Celestia Blanche Pierce, (no data). 27

264-Helen[8], b. _____; M- Frank Slight.

265-Ethel, b. _____; M- Harold Bloomhead.

Refs.

266-Dell, b. _____; "Killed at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii, 7 Dec. 1941, in World War II".

(and possibly other children, for whom we have no data)

143-ALBERT ISAIAH GROVER,[7] b. 7 June 1874, Farmington, Utah; d. - 30 July 1938, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 18 Dec. 1901, Salt Lake City, Hortense Emaline Hess, (b. 1 August 1877, Georgetown, Bear Lake Co., Utah; d. - 26 Nov. 1954, Salt Lake City, Utah; da. of David and Jane Ann (Wilson) Hess). 27

267-Albert Wendell,[8] b. 5 Oct. 1902, Farmington, Utah; M- 30 June 1927, Norma Strong.

268-Berniece, b. 20 Aug. 1904, Garland, Utah; M- 9 Feb. 1923, Anthony R. Penny.

269-Barbara, b. 26 March 1908, Garland, Utah; died- 22 March 1921.

270-Sherman David, b. 12 Feb. 1910, Garland, Utah; M- 8 Aug. 1937, Isabel Martinez.

157-ROBERT EDGAR GROVER,[8] b. 5 April 1876, Grantsville, Tooele Co., Utah; d. - 22 Nov. 1938, Archer, Idaho; M- 21 Jan. 1901, St. Anthony, Idaho, Martha E. Harris, (b. 29 Mar. 1877, Smithfield, Utah; da. of Joseph and Annie (Bennett) Harris)

No children of record.

159-ELISHA FREEMAN GROVER,[8] b. 11 April 1880, Grouse Creek, Utah; d. - 17 Sept. 1951, Archer, Idaho; M- 22 Nov. 1904, St. Anthony, Idaho, Emma Marie Erickson, (b. 4 Feb. 1883, Skaraborgseom, Sweden; da. of Erick and Christina (Anderson) Erickson). 27

271-Marshall Thomas,[9] b. 18 Sept. 1905, Archer, Idaho; M- 15 June 1927, Verna Olson.

Refs.

272- Samuel Erick, b. 14 Aug. 1907, Archer, Idaho; M- 10 Dec. 1930, Evalyne Anderson. 27

273-Agnes Christina, b. 14 Sept. 1909, Archer, Idaho; M- 19 June 1930, Lo-Vell Orr.

274-Edna, b. 19 March 1911, (twin), Archer, Idaho; M- 22 Nov. 1937, Learin Terry.

275-Elsie, (twin), b. 19 March 1911, Archer, Idaho; M- 8 May 1935, Ellis Wilcox.

276-Stephen Elisha, b. 25 Oct. 1913, Archer, Idaho; M- 26 Dec. 1940, Beatrice R. Worlton.

277-Mark, b. 27 Jan. 1916, Archer, Idaho; M- 4 Feb. 1938, Erma Boulter.

278-Carl Spencer, b. 13 Aug. 1918, Archer, M- 24 March 1939, Melva Weeks.

279-Dayton, b. 24 Oct. 1921, Archer, Idaho; M- 13 Feb. 1946, LaTrese Crowel.

280-Zola, b. 11 June 1924, Archer, Idaho; M-11 Dec. 1942, Addison Holden.

281-Heber LaVer, b. 1 Dec. 1927, Archer, Idaho; M- 31 Aug. 1950, Sharon DeMott.

162-JOHN ORR GROVER,[8] b. 8 Nov. 1886, Grouse Creek, Utah; M-4 March 1914, Salt Lake City, Elnorah Ann Homer, (b. 23 Dec. 1887, Rigby, Idaho; da. of John and Elna (Atkinson) Homer). 27

282-John Russell,[9] b. 8 Dec. 1914, Rexburg, Idaho; M- 4 Jan. 1937, LuDean Anderson.

283-Wesley Marshall, b. 21 April 1917, Archer, Idaho; M- (1) Betty L. Riggens; (2) Alice Larue Briggs (Taylor).

284-Ruth Elnorah, b. 28 Jan. 1919, Archer, Idaho; M- 6 Sept. 1938, Alton Hansen.

285-Blanche Marie, b. 5 March 1925, Archer, Idaho; M- 27 Dec. 1944, Cleo Kirkham.

286-Lorin Homer, b. 26 Sept. 1929, Archer, Idaho; M-27 Dec. 1952, Leona Dell Stoker.

Refs.

163-WILLIAM LESLIE GROVER[8], b. 12 March 1889, Lyman Idaho; d. - 23 June 1955, Archer, Idaho; M- 7 June 1911, Salt Lake City, Utah, Sarah Grace Squires, (b. 6 Feb. 1893, Lyman, Idaho; da. - William and Zilpah E. (Young) Squires). 27

287-William DeLore,[9] b. 21 June 1912, Archer, Idaho; M- 7 May 1938, Veola Young.

288-Marshall Glenn, b. 23 July 1915, Archer, Idaho; M- 5 Oct. 1940, Verda Hadlock.

289-Wallace Leon, b. 7 Aug. 1926, Archer, Idaho: M- 14 Jan 1948, Sarah Donna Myler.

290-Grace LaRue, b. 19 May 1929, Archer, Idaho; M- 6 Feb. 1948, Keith Munsee.

291-Shirley, b. 5 April 1935, Archer, Idaho.

164-SETH BENNETT GROVER[8], b. 30 May 1891, Lyman, Idaho; M- (1) 27 Sept. 1910, Blanche Young; (b. 7 Mar. 1894, Archer, Idaho; da. - William Young; she died 13 Jan. 1912); M- (2) 1913, Hannah Simmons. 27

292-Seth Bennett Jr, b. 27 Dec. 1911, Archer, Idaho; M- 23 Sept. 1936, Emma Wright.

293-Blanche Alta, b. abt 1914; died- infant.

294-Melba C., b. 14 Jan. 1915, Archer, Idaho; M-24 Sept. 1950, Joe Guthridge.

295-Afton, b. 9 March 1917, Lyman, Idaho; M- 16 April 1937, Maurice Sharp.

SETH BENNETT GROVER[8], b. May 1891, M- (3) 16 June 1928, Alta Jenkins, (b. 10 June 1897, Midvale, Utah; da. of Samuel and Sarah Ann (Bennett) Jenkins).

296-Faye LaRue, b. 22 Nov. 1928, Archer, Idaho; M- 24 Sept. 1944, Delos Huntsman.

297-Barbara Maxine, b. 9 July 1934, Archer Idaho; M- Donald Yorgenson.

Refs.

165-WESLEY LAVERN GROVER,[8] b. 13 May 1894, Lyman, Idaho; M- (1) 18 Jan. 1918, Illa Irene Sibbits; She died- 3 Nov. 1918); M- (2) 28 April 1922, Thelma Lucille Carlson, (b. 13 Sept. 1901, Lyman, Idaho; da. of Francis E. and Agusta A. (Eliassan) Carlson). 27

298-Nina Teresa,[9] b. 22 March 1923, Archer, Idaho; M- 27 August 1945, Gene L. Dumont.

299-Thelma Irene, b. 13 May 1926, Archer, Idaho; M- 18 June 1950, J. Gordon Fikstad.

300-Dorris Delain, b. 1 July 1928.

301-Etta Gwen, b. 13 Oct. 1930; M- 29 April 1954, Dale F. Sommers.

302-Zenda Ileen, b. 16 April 1933; M- 15 May 1951, Francis Ray Sharp.

303-(baby son) Grover, born and died 7 Apr. 1925.

166-RAYMOND GROVER[8], b. 24 May 1897, Lyman, Idaho; M- (1) 21 June 1916, Kate Arborella Browning, (b. 23 Nov. 1900, Lorenzo, Idaho; d. - 1 July 1948; da. - Edmond and Amanda Elizabeth (Wetzel) Browning); M- (2) 12 March 1952, Ina May (Waldemar) (Bransen), b. 17 Oct. 1900; da. of John Leonard and (Mrs.) Waldemar; widow of Lyman S. Bransen). 27

304-Howard Raymond,[9] b. 26 Sept. 1917, Lorenzo, Idaho; M- 15 Sept. 1939, Afton Shail.

305-Edmond Marshall, b. 28 Sept. 1918, Archer, Idaho; d. - 24 Dec. 1944; unmarried.

306-Don Emery, b. 24 April 1921, Archer, Idaho; d. - 15 Sept. 1945; M- 4 Sept. 1942, Reah Weatherston.

Refs.

307-Ila Kate, b. 4 May 1923, Archer, Idaho; M- 7 Dec. 1943, Ray J. McBride.

308-Fern Leah, b. 27 July 1926, Archer, Idaho; d. - 19 Oct. 1948; M- 7 Feb. 1946, Warren Leatham.

309-(baby daughter), born and died- 22 June 1928.

310-Ira Kent, b. 3 Sept. 1929, Archer, Idaho.

311-Ona LuDean, b. 28 March 1932, Archer, Idaho; M- 3 Aug. 1950, Jim Thompson.

312-(Baby daughter), born and died - 13 Jan. 1937.

313-Leslie B., b. 8 Dec. 1934, Archer, Idaho; M- 12 April 1952, Lois Margaret Hoopes.

314-Belva Mae, b. 11 Sept. 1941, Rexburg, Idaho.

315-(baby son), born and died, 27 March 1940.

167-CLIFFORD GROVER,[8] b. 1 Aug. 1899, 27 Archer, Idaho; M- 28 April 1917, Isabella Browning, (b. 9 Oct. 1898, at Lorenzo, Idaho; da. of John and Jennie (Barker) Browning).

316-Jonathon Grant,[9] b. 15 Dec. 1918, Archer, Idaho; M- 16 Sept. 1942, Theola Eddie.

317-Lucille Irene, b. 29 March 1922; M- Mertis Morgan.

318-Louis Clifford, b. 3 Jan. 1926, Archer, Idaho; M- 11 Nov. 1944, Donna Hill.

319-Isabella, b. 2 Mar. 1928; d. - 12 Mar 1928.

320-Stanley Mack,[9] b. 23 March 1930, Archer, Idaho; M- 13 Sept. 1950, Flora Simmons.

321-Clinton DeLore, b. 24 June 1932, Archer, Idaho; M- 22 Dec. 1951, Patsy C. Cobert.

322-Dorothy Jane, b. 3 June 1937, Archer,

Refs.

Idaho; M- 6 April 1954, Richard E. Carter. 27

168-THOMAS MARTIN GROVER,[8] b. 27 Nov. 1866, Morgan, Utah; d. - 22 Sept. 1948, Driggs, Idaho; Bur. - Rexburg, Idaho; M- 29 June 1892, Logan, Utah, Isabella Hogg, (b. 17 July 1873, Cornich, Fifeshire, Scotland; d. - 9 Dec. 1950, Driggs, Idaho; bur. - Rexburg, Idaho; da. of Robert and Mary Ann (Norman) Hogg, from Scotland). 27

323-Merle,[9] 9 April 1893, Morgan, Utah; M- (1) 11 June 1914, Ellis P. Wilding; (2) 22 Dec. 1920, Solomon Fullmer. (Merle was family genealogist for many years.)

324-Elizabeth, b. 23 Jan. 1895, Morgan, Utah; died- 15 Feb. 1950, unmarried.

325-Leo Thomas, b. 3 March 1897, Morgan, Utah; M- 29 May 1918, Lizzie Leone Wilding.

326-Mary, b. 19 Dec. 1899, Morgan, Utah; M- 14 Oct. 1920, Alma Able Kunz.

327-Angus, b. 30 August 1901, Salem, Fremont Co., Idaho; M- 1 June 1924, Charlotte Hamblin.

328-Norma, b. 14 Feb. 1904, Salem, Idaho; M- 21 Nov. 1920, Evan B. Floyd.

329-Roscoe, b. 2 June 1906, Salem, Idaho; M- 23 April 1931, Lucille Vaudrey.

330-Isabella, b. 23 May 1909, Salem, Idaho; M- 2 Feb. 1927, David E. Simmons.

331-Elva, b. 9 July 1912, Salem, Idaho; M- 2 April 1930, Eldon Winger.

332-Morgan, b. 30 April 1914, Sugar, Idaho; M- 1 June 1937 Ivy Lorraine Griggs.

333-Grant Robert, b. 26 Jan. 1918, Sugar, Idaho; M- 2 Oct. 1940, Leona Josephine Nelson.

Refs.

172-DANIEL WELLS GROVER,[8] b. 8 April 1876, Nephi, Utah; M- 2 Oct. 1903, Salt Lake City, Utah, Martha May Ricks, (b. 30 Jan. 1881, Logan Utah; died- abt 1949; da. of Hyram and Martha (Bitter) Ricks, Sr.). 27

Daniel Wells Grover, presently (1959) living in Rexburg, Idaho, has served his church as a missionary preaching the Gospel, and as an ordinance worker for many years, in both the Logan, Utah, and Idaho Falls, Idaho, temples.

334-Carl, b. 10 August 1904, Rexburg Idaho; M- 9 June 1926, Wanda Peterson.

335- Wells, b. 22 March 1906, Salem, Idaho; M- 16 June 1930, Loraine Alston.

336-Lucille, b. 10 March 1908, Salem, Idaho; M- 12 June 1935, Robert Wallace Vallentine.

337-Don Ricks,[9] b. 3 Aug. 1911, Salem, Idaho; M- 10 October 1940, Selma Iona Wisdom.

338-Thelma, b. 11 March 1913, Sugar, Idaho; M- 16 October 1937, Wardell Harmon Moss.

339-Milton Ricks, b. 23 Dec. 1914, Sugar, Idaho; died 1 August 1927.

340-Martel Ricks, b. 29 Sept. 1916, Rexburg, Idaho; M- 21 March 1942, Zell Stevenson.

341-Dean Ricks, b. 21 March 1919, Rexburg, Idaho; M- 16 June 1947, Lois Mabel Walker.

342-Lawrence R., b. 28 Sept. 1921, Rexburg, Idaho; M- 20 Nov. 1945, Elna Fae Fisher.

178-JAMES PICTON GROVER,[8] b. 14 June 1884, Morgan, Utah; M- 1 April 1908, Salt Lake City, Lottie Robison, (b. 16 Dec. 1886, Morgan, Utah; d. - 20 Nov. 1937, Morgan, Ut.; da. of Daniel Alexander and Mary (Morris) Robison). 27

Refs.

343-Ella May,[9] b. 8 Oct. 1908, Morgan, Utah; M- 9 Jan. 1929, Dean Hatch. 27

344-James Omar, b. 7 Oct. 1910, Morgan, Utah; M- Sessie Foster.

345-Clifford R., b. 5 July 1913, Morgan, Utah.

346-LeGrande, b. 30 July 1915, Morgan, Utah; M- Viola Darsey.

347-Thomas A., b. 8 Aug. 1917, Morgan, Utah; died- 9 March 1935.

348-Morgan Joel, b. 28 Nov. 1919, Chapin, Teton Co., Idaho; M- Marjory Glines.

349-Vivian Dott, b. 4 Nov. 1921, Chapin, Idaho.

350-Dee A., b. 16 Dec. 1923, Victor, Idaho.

351-Louisa, b. 28 July 1926, Victor, Idaho; M- Joseph P. Hooper.

352-Ardes, b. 16 May 1929, Victor, Idaho.

185-CHARLES SAUNDERS GROVER,[8] b. 12 March 1888, Morgan, Utah; M- Martha Millgate. (no further data) 27

353-Charles Glen,[9] b. 1915, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Helen J. Larsen. 27

354-Arvil, b. _____; M- Leone Earl.

188-JOEL FRANKLIN GROVER,[8] b. 3 Oct. 1871, Farmington, Ut.; d. - 22 Feb. 1929, Salt Lake City; M- 6 June 1899, Salt Lake City, Emma Charlotte Perkes, (b. 27 March 1878, Salt Lake City; d. - 27 Dec. 1945, San Francisco, Calif., bur. - 2 Jan. 1946, Salt Lake City; da. of William Henry and Matilda (Johannison) Perkes, of Salt Lake City) 27

Joel F. Grover, as a young man, assisted his father on their farm near Nephi, Utah, and attended school at the Brigham Young Academy, Provo, Utah, and the University of Utah, in

Refs.

Salt Lake City, being on the football teams of both schools, and was on the first Utah 'varsity' football team to play the Utah Aggies, of 26
Logan, Utah, on their traditional 'turkey-day' 27
game, about 1892. He also attended Cornell Law School, at Ithaca, N. Y. for a short time, also playing football there, as well as being on their varsity rowing team, at Cornell. Due to the early death of his father, he was unable to complete his studies there, returning home to assist his mother in the affairs of their farm and several businesses. He served for a short period as County Clerk of Juab County, at Nephi, before removing to Salt Lake City, about 1904, where he served as an expert accountant and auditor for many years, with such firms as Consolidated Wagon and Machine Co.; United Grocery Co.; Cudahay Packing Co., etc. He loved gardening, and his small 'farm' at the family home, 1480 So. 10th East, Salt Lake City, was his pride and joy; he most always had the earliest crops in the neighborhood, as well as the highest and best corn, and all choice garden produce.

He married, 6 June 1899, at the Salt Lake City home of the bride, on west Capitol Hill, Emma Charlotte Perkes, who had been teaching school for two years previously, in Nephi, Utah, after graduating from the University of Utah at Salt Lake City, in the same class with President David O. McKay, about 1896. Her father was an early convert to the church, from England, and had worked on the 'Millennial Star' in Liverpool. He was Asst. Secretary of the Utah Genealogical Society, at Salt Lake City, from 1896 until his 29
death, 1900. Her mother, Mathilda Johannison, was a convert to the church from Sweden, emigrating to Utah about 1874. Emma P. Grover was an accomplished seamstress, an ardent reader of good books and literature, a gifted 'green-thumb' gardener and lover of flowers and roses, and a

Refs.

steady worker in her church for many years, while raising her family and keeping a fine home, as well as being a very excellent cook, which she learned early from her mother. She taught classes and worked for many years in Mutual, and in Relief Society, of the church. After the death of her husband, Joel, in 1929, she removed to California, about 1935, and lived with her youngest son Ross, (Roscoe R.), passing away two days after Christmas, 1945.

355-Joel Perkes,[9] b. 27 March 1900, Nephi, Utah; M- 19 Sept. 1923, Salt Lake City, Carrie ("Kae") Thomsen.

356-Marian Louise, b. 16 July 1904, Salt Lake City; M- 11 March 1926, John Robert Caughey.

357-Abram Doremus, b. 13 Dec. 1907, Salt Lake City; M- 30 Oct. 1930, Edna Florence Rhoads.

358-Roscoe Richards, ('Ross"), b. 18 June 1914, Salt Lake City; M- 9 August 1940, San Francisco, Cal., Verna Zoa Knipple.

191-ROSCOE EVERETT GROVER,[8] b. 17 August 1877, Nephi, Utah; d. - 2 Sept. 1912, Provo, Utah, bur. - Nephi; M- 10 Oct. 1900, Salt Lake City, Amy Elizabeth Bigler, (b. 4 Jan. 1877, Nephi, Utah; d. - 15 Oct. 1957, Salt Lake City; bur. - 17 Oct. 1957, Nephi, Utah; da. of Abner Chase and Elizabeth (Tranter) Bigler, of Nephi, Utah. 26 27

Roscoe E. Grover served his church as a missionary in England and Scotland, as his father had done. He graduated from the University of Utah, where he was active in public speaking and dramatics. He was a lover of fine horses and had several good saddle ponies at his home in Nephi. As a boy, he and his brother Joel, had many wonderful trips on

Refs.

horseback into the southern Utah and Arizona areas, long before the days of super highways and automobiles, being among the early ones to see the beauties of Bryce Canyon, the Rainbow Bridge country, and the Grand Canyon of the Colorado, as well as the many nearby beautiful canyons and mountains of Utah, and the deserts to the west of Nephi.

Roscoe was a cattle and livestock buyer for some of the large packing firms of the country for several years, until his early death, Sept. 1912, at Provo, Utah, while visiting friends on the way home from a regular buying trip. His unnexpectedly early demise placed a heavy load upon the widow, Amy, who managed to raise and to educate her little family, and see them all happily married and with several children, before her death, 1957.

359-Roscoe Abner,[9] b. 21 July 1901, Nephi, Utah; M- 14 Sept. 1934, Salt Lake City, Arlene Harris.

360-Genevieve, b. 25 May 1907, Nephi, Ut., M- May 1926, Henry F. Young, of Salt Lake City.

361-Ruth Eloise, b. 8 Feb. 1908, Nephi, Utah; M- John N. Abersold.

362-Mary Asenath, b. 4 Oct. 1909, Nephi, Utah; M- Udell R. Jensen.

363-Virginia, b. 20 April 1912, Nephi, Utah; M- Herald L. Carlston.

198-DON MERLIN GROVER[8], b. 24 August 1889, Nephi, Utah; d. - 7 Aug. 1959; M- 19 Sept. 1910, Logan, Utah, Maria Jennette Morris, (b. 15 Jan. 1894; da. of James N. and Harriet Louisa (Elliot) Morris). 27

364-Viola, b. 9 Sept. 1911, Fielding, Utah; M- 3 Apr. 1929, Edmun C. Shuman.

365-Lucille, b. 20 Feb. 1914, Fielding, Utah;

Refs.

M- 26 May 1932, Lenard H. Berchtold.

366-Jesse Morris, b. 10 Jan. 1916, Fielding, Utah; M- 28 May 1941, Afton Hurst.

367-Alta, b. 17 March 1918, Fielding, Utah; M- 23 Sept. 1937, Willis Dean Craner.

368-Melvin Morris, b. 21 Feb. 1920, Fielding, Utah; M- 6 Jan. 1943, Dona Marie Fackrell.

369-Scott Morris, b. 11 Oct. 1921, Garland, Utah; M- 20 Dec. 1944, Madeline D. Kleack.

370-Grant Morris,[9] b. 10 Oct. 1923, Garland, Utah; M- 25 Sept. 1942, Eliza Beth Tingey. 27

371-Don Morris, b. and d. - 21 Oct. 1926, Penrose, Utah.

372-Reta Mae, b. 18 May 1928, Penrose, Utah; M-19 Dec. 1944, Richard Glen Allen.

373-Donald Merlin, b. 7 Oct. 1930, Penrose, Utah; M-7 Oct. 1948, Charlene Montgomery.

374-Iva Rae, b. 11 Sept. 1933, Penrose, Utah. M- 2 Sept. 1950, Delwin J. Cobb.

375-Jed Morris, b. 28 July 1938, Tremonton, Ut.

206-ARTHUR NAPOLEON GROVER,[8] b. 13 Jan. 1880, Nephi, Utah; N- 29 Nov. 1905, Salt Lake City, Estella Valentine, (b. 26 Dec. 1885, Brigham City, Utah; da. - August William and Julianne Fatema (Knudson) Valentine, of Brigham City). 27

Arthur N. Grover, of Fielding, Brigham City, and Salt Lake City, is a very successful farmer, raising dry-farm wheat, and also a rancher and cattleman of note.

376-Floyd Eugene,[9] b. 24 Oct. 1906, Fielding, Utah; M- 24 Aug. 1934, Ruth Maughan.

377-Fay, b. 25 Feb. 1908, Fielding, Utah; M- 14 May 1926, Carlyle LeRoy Wight.

Refs.

378-Amy, b. 22 June 1910, Fielding; M- 25 June 1930, Elias Henry Jensen.

379-Arthur Norman, b. 20 Mar. 1912, Fielding; M- 3 Sept. 1940, Ruby May Degn.

380-Max Lorenzo, b. 10 May 1913, Fielding; M- 23 Sept. 1940, Alice Royce.

381-Jessie, b. 29 Jan. 1915, Fielding; M- 1 Aug. 1934, Samuel Dean Parry.

382-Joyce Anna, b. 16 Aug. 1923, Brigham City, Ut.; M- 7 Nov. 1942, James Victor Smith.

383-June, b. 17 July 1925, Brigham City; Utah; M- 20 Dec. 1943, Clyde Stanley Huffman.

207-EUGENE GROVER,[8] b. 25 Sept. 1882, Nephi, Utah; d. - 25 Sept. 1935; M- Kate Riggs. (No issue reported) 27

209-CLAUDE RAYMOND GROVER,[8] b. 6 Sept. 1886, Nephi, Utah; M- (1) Refuge Lowe; and (2) Beatrice Butcher. 27

384-Roscoe,
385-Eva, b. _____; M- _____ VanZweden.
386-Grace,

213-RALPH BIGLER GROVER,[8] b. 2 June 1894, Farmington, Utah; M- 19 Sept. 1916, Violet Justensen. 27

387-Dean,
388-Leon,
389-Clain,
390-Verl,
391-Mavis,
392-Erma,
393-Janice,
394-Raymond,
395-Ruth,

Refs.

214-LLOYD FREEMAN GROVER,[8] b. 7 June 1897, Farmington, Utah; M- 3 April 1920, Eva Cedarlund. 27

396-Lee,
397-Jack,
398-Robert,
399-Roy L.,

216-EDWARD PARTRIDGE GROVER,[8] b. 18 Oct. 1883, Farmington, Utah; d. - 13 June 1917; M- Jennie Moulton. 27

400-Ellen,
401-Mabel,

219-NAPOLEON GROVER,[8] b. 9 Dec. 1889, Parker, Idaho; d. - 5 Jan. 1925; M- (1), 1922 Marie Ellingson; and, (2) 1925, Vay Holliday. 27

402-Baby daughter, - died at birth.
403-Louise,

221-GEORGE HECTOR GROVER,[8] b. 7 Dec. 1893, Parker, Idaho; M- Eleanor Curtis. 27

No issue reported.

222-JESSE ROSCOE GROVER,[8] b. 2 Feb. 1895, Parker, Idaho; N- (1), abt 1922, Edna Waters; (2), 1937, Blanche Turney. 27

No issue reported.

223-OTTO JAY GROVER,[8] b. 15 June 1898, Parker, Idaho; M- (1) Mattie Bennett; (2) Margery Lund. 27

No issue reported.

224-FREEMAN EASTMAN GROVER,[8] b. 13 July 1900, Parker, Idaho; M- Ivy Halsted. 27

404-Gloria Faye,
405-Judy, (adopted daughter).

Refs.

225-GEORGE FREDRICK GROVER,[8] b. 8 Jan 1884, Oakley, Cassia Co., Idaho; M- (1) 5 Dec. 1905, Mary Vilate Clayton; and (2), 1948, Cecile O. Brooks. 27

406-Wayne Clayton,[9] b. 14 Sept. 1906, Garland, Utah; M- Esther Thomas.

407-Vera Clayton, b. 11 Dec. 1908, Garland, Utah; died- 15 July 1909, Garland.

408-Keith Clayton, b. 22 July 1912, Garland, Utah; M- Ellen Warner.

409-Maurice Clayton, b. 7 June 1914, Garland, Utah.

410-Norma Clayton, b. 9 April 1918, Garland, Utah.

226-WALTER LESLIE GROVER,[8] b. 21 June 1886, Oakley, Idaho; M- Thorburn Murie, (b. _____; d. - June 1927). 27

411-Roscoe M.,[9] b. 16 January 1908, at _____; M- Lillian Breneman.

412-Dorothy, b. 29 Dec. 1913; M- Claude Bilderback.

229-JAMES MILLARD GROVER,[8] b. 27 Feb. 1891, Elba, Idaho; M- 7 March 1923, Hulda Valborg Feragen, (b. 19 Feb. 1896, Mansis, Norway; da. of Wilhelm August and Oluffa Marie (Kjusen) Feragen). 27

413-Richard Kent, b. 4 Feb. 1931.

414-Rae Marline, b. 7 July 1932.

230-THOMAS ODELL GROVER,[8] b. 30 June 1895, Garland, Utah; M- Irene Phelps, (b. 27 Sept. 1897, Payson, Utah; da. of Burton Hyram and Roxy Ann (Elmer) Phelps). 27

415-Harle Burton, b. 19 January 1920, Ely, Nevada.

Refs.

231-LELAND RALEIGH GROVER,[8] b. 10 May 1899, Garland, Utah; M- 3 May 1930, Lucille McCune (Lewis). 27

416-Robert William,[9] b. 20 April 1934, Helper, Utah.

417-Richard, b. 18 Sept. 1935, Helper, Utah.

232-PRESTON LAGRAND GROVER,[8] b. 21 Nov. 1900, Farmington, Utah; M- 21 Nov. 1926, Louise Rollette. 27

418-Stephen Lee,[9] b. 11 Nov. 1927.

237-URSEL LeROY GROVER,[8] b. 31 March 1895, Rigby, Idaho; M- (1) 14 June 1916, at Logan, Utah, Alice Amelda Hutchens; (b. 22 June 1900, LaBelle, Idaho; d. - 6 June 1952, at Ririe, Idaho; da. of David Marcellius and Martha Elizabeth (Harrop) Hutchins). M- (2), Vilate Ballentine Call; (3)-_____ Beck. 27

Children, by first marriage-

419-Alice Ruth, b. 24 July 1917, Rigby, Idaho; M- 2 Jan. 1951, Oren B. Hudson. 27

420-Amber, b. 25 Dec. 1918, Rigby, Idaho; M- 3 April 1942, George L. Lovell.

421-Zola, b. 17 March 1921, LaBelle, Idaho; M- 28 Oct. 1939, Leland Kinghorn.

422-Merle, b. 4 Jan. 1923, LaBelle, Idaho; M- 5 Feb. 1949, Robert Ogletree.

423-Ursel Blaine, b. 29 Nov. 1924, Rigby, Idaho; M- 14 Dec. 1942, Dorothy Rose Weeks.

424-Rex Kay, b. 1 Oct. 1926; d. - 2 Oct. 1926, LaBelle, Idaho.

425-Donna Rose, b. 4 Oct. 1927, Rigby, Idaho; M- 4 March 1946, Boyd Calvin Kirby.

Refs.

426-Martha Lou,[9] b. 21 Dec. 1929, Rigby, Idaho; M- 17 Nov. 1950, Victor Lee. 27

427-Jerry Dee, b. 29 Nov. 1931, Ririe, Idaho.

428-Bonnie Rae, b. 25 Nov. 1933, Rigby, Idaho; M- 6 June 1952, Harlow Anderson.

429-Reo Jay, b. 8 March 1936, Idaho Falls, Idaho.

430-Arlo LeRoy, b. 31 March 1937, Ririe, Ida.

431-Jack Hutchens, b. 27 April 1938, Ririe, Idaho.

240-CLARENCE GROVER,[8] b. 25 March 1900, Rigby, Idaho; M- 29 August 1923, Cleah Leavitt, (b. 16 Sept. 1900, Leaveston, Utah; da. of Horten Brinkerhof and Lurinda (Hendricks) Leavitt). 27

432-Cleola Beth,[9] b. 24 July 1924, Rigby, Idaho; M- 4 Jan. 1944, James F. Chandler.

433-Clarence Leavitt,[9] b. 7 Oct. 1927, Rigby, Idaho; M- 13 Dec. 1950, Anna Cox.

434-Thomas Wildon, b. 10 April 1934, Rigby, Idaho; M- 10 April 1953, Mary Estelle Yarbrough.

241-LOWELL GROVER,[8] b. 8 May 1902, Rigby, Idaho; M- 23 June 1926, Merle R. Ridd, (b. 29 January 1904; da. of William H. and Emmaline (Hillier) Ridd). 27

435-Lowell Ridd,[9] b. 12 Dec. 1926, Arco, Idaho.

436-Richard Keith, b. 28 Nov. 1930, Tooele, Utah.

437-Scott Carl, b. 4 Jan. 1939, Brigham, Utah.

243-MILTON CALL GROVER,[8] b. 11 August 1906, Rigby, Idaho; M- 25 July 1934, Irene Luke, (b. 31 August 1909, at Junction, Utah; da. of George L. and Adella (Connell) Luke). 27

438-Milton Dee,[9] b. 7 Nov. 1935, Moscow, Ida.

439-David Luke, b. 4 Jan. 1938, Idaho Falls, Ida.

Refs.

440-Gary Max, b. 11 March 1940, Idaho, Falls, Idaho.

441-Kenneth Jay, b. 25 Jan. 1942, Moscow, Idaho.

442-Mark LeRoy, b. 20 March 1947, Malad, Idaho.

443-Vicki Ann, b. 26 Sept. 1949, Malad, Ida.

247-WELDON GROVER,[8] b. 5 May 1900, Garland, Utah; M- (1) 15 Dec. 1920, Essie Josephine Sorenson, (b. 20 Dec. 1899, Bear River City, Utah); M- (2) 20 April 1928, Lenna Lola Dininger, (b. 10 Nov. 1910, Bothwell, Utah). 27

444-Durrell S.,[9] b. 12 Oct. 1921, East Garland, Utah.

445-Yvonne, b. 30 June 1926, East Garland, Utah.

446-Irene, b. 9 July 1929, Los Angeles, Cal.

447-Rhea, b. 21 May 1942, _____.

247-1-CLIFTON W. GROVER,[8] b. 26 Sept. 1902, Garland, Utah; M- 12 Nov. 1924, Vera McNeta Segas, (b. 27 April 1902, Ogden, Utah; da. of Frank Segas). 27

448-Darlene,[9] b. 17 Dec. 1925, East Garland, Utah;

449-Rolland,[9] b. 27 June 1930, E. Garland, Utah; M- Beverly Adams.

450-Wesley, b. 16 March 1934, E. Garland, Utah; M- 6 June 1953, Bonnie Barrett.

451-Leon, b. 7 Oct. 1937, E. Garland, Utah.

452-Jean Sharon, b. 1 April 1940, E. Garland, Utah.

453-Karen Dene, b. 22 May 1942, E. Garland, Utah.

454-Theron, b. 19 Nov. 1944, E. Garl., Utah.

455-Craig, b. 31 May 1947, E. Garland, Ut.

248-ORVAL L. GROVER,[8] b. 18 Sept. 1904, East Garland, Utah; M- 3 June 1931, Salt Lake City, Pearl E. Peterson, (b. 27 July 1904 Penrose, Utah; da. of Fred W. Peterson). Refs. 27

456-Gary L.,[9] b. 5 Dec. 1933, Tremonton, Utah; M-13 August 1953, Virginia Sparks.
457-Curtis Bartell, b. 7 Oct. 1936, Garland, Utah.
458-Joan LaRea, b. 14 April 1939, Garland, Ut.

249-FREDRICK MILES GROVER,[8] b. 11 Jan. 1907, E. Garland, Utah; M- 30 July 1926, LaVonna Anna Christensen, (b. 23 Oct. 1907, Elwood, Utah; da. of Rudolph Alexander and Sylvia Emmaline (Hansen) Christensen). 27

459-Flo[9], b. 3 Aug. 1928, E. Garland, Utah; M- 4 Apr. 1952, Dewain V. Loveland.
460-Wayne E.,[9] b. 3 April 1931, E. Garland, Utah; M- 17 Aug. 1949, Marlene Patterson.
461-Bud F.[9], b. 24 Nov. 1932, E. Garland, Ut.
462-Marie, b. 16 Jan. 1936, E. Garland, Utah.
463-Steve L., b. 2 July 1937, E. Garland, Ut.

250-DEAN E. GROVER,[8] b. 1 April 1912, E. Garland, Utah; M. - 28 Nov. 1935, Salt Lake City, Margaret Ruth Turner, (b. 19 October 1913, Garland, Utah; da. of Horace Turner). 27

464-Gaylen Turner,[9] b. 16 Aug. 1938, Brigham City, Utah.
465-Ronna Dean, b. 15 June 1943, Logan, Utah.
466-Kathern Ruth, b. 4 May 1945, Logan, Utah.

253-ROYAL ANDREW GROVER,[8] b. 6 Aug. 1888, Parker, Idaho; M- 12 Dec. 1907, Logan, Utah, Minnie Isabelle Larson, (b. 23 March 1888, Calvin, Idaho; da. of Thomas Henry and Hannah Elizabeth (Byington) Larson). All children born at Parker, Idaho:- 27

Royal Andrew Grover[8] 118

Refs.

467-Eva I.,[9] b. 10 Oct. 1908; M- Hyram Brown.

468-Irene, b. 24 March 1911; M- George F. Terry. 27

469-Royal Eugene, b. 20 Feb. 1913; M- Wanda R. Parkinson.

470-Henry Carl, b. 30 March 1917; d- 19 Oct. 1917.

471-Fern, b. 11 July 1918; M-Dean Davenport.

472-Rue Thella, b. 2 June 1921; M-Rulon Powell.

473-Kenneth Bert, b. 19 May 1925.

474-Ernest Allgood, b. 22 October 1926.

255-DAVID SMITH GROVER,[8] b. 19 Nov. 1891, Parker, Idaho; M- Cora Tont, (or Tout). 27

475-Wayne,[9] b. _____.

476-Calvin Smith,

477- Henry Alfred, b. _____; "died at Okinawa, Japan".

478-Sylvan,

479-Donald,

480-Mark,

481-Corla,

256-THOMAS GROVER,[8] b. 16 Feb. 1894, Parker, Idaho; M- 22 Dec. 1913, Sarah Sophia Smith, (b. 5 Sept. 1894, Herman, Idaho; da. of Samuel and Sarah Ann (Powell) Smith). Children all born at Parker, Idaho. 27

482-Thomas Ross,[9] b. 12 May 1914; died 9 Dec. 1914.

483-Luella, b. 12 Feb. 1916; M-Blaine McNee.

484-Herman Jack, b. 27 Jan. 1919; M- Geniel Hale.

485-Elden Keith, b. 30 Jan. 1921; M-Fern Bower.

260-GEORGE ALBERT GROVER,[8] b. 30 Mar. 1909, Parker, Idaho; M- 6 June 1928, Logan, 27

Refs.

Utah, Myrlin Jackson, (b. 28 June 1908, Parker, Idaho; da. of Fredrick Clark and Annie Breta (Carlson) Jackson). 27

486-Vivian,[9] b. 28 July 1929, Parker, Idaho; M- 15 July 1947, David LeRoy Beddes.

487-Alfred Clyde,[9] b. 2 August 1930, Parker, Idaho; M- _____ Miller.

488-Reed Clark, b. 16 March 1932, Parker, Idaho; died- 15 July 1949.

489-Wilma, b. 23 Feb. 1936, Parker, Idaho; M- 1 July 1954, Ronald J. Brown.

267-ALBERT WENDELL GROVER,[8] b. 5 Oct. 1902, Farmington, Utah; M- 30 June 1927, Salt Lake City, Norma Strong, (b. 12 August 1905; da. of Clarence F. and Ruby Adeline (Donelson) Strong). 27

490-Merilyn,[9] b. 1 April 1928, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 1 April 1950, David A. Sanford.

491-Robert Wendel,[9] b. 16 May 1929, Garland, Utah; M- 18 April 1957, Kathleen Rose Mason.

492-Maurine, b. 5 Oct. 1930, Garland, Utah; M- 22 Aug. 1951, Fred Schouten.

493-Patricia, b. 23 June 1935, Salt Lake City, Utah.

270-SHERMAN DAVID GROVER,[8] b. 12 Feb. 1910, Garland, Utah; M- 8 August 1937, Salt Lake City, Isabel Martinez 27

494-Richard Albert,[9] b. 9 June 1938, Salt Lake City, Utah.

495-Neil David, b. 7 August 1939, Salt Lake City, Utah.

496-William Ray, b. 4 June 1945, Salt Lake City, Utah.

497-Thomas Russell, b. 1 August 1947, Salt Lake City, Utah.

The above listings complete all the male Grovers of record to the 8th generation, and their children of record, as found in the files of the Grover Family Association, Salt Lake City, covering the descendants of Thomas Grover of Farmington, Utah. It is realized many of these family group sheets are not now complete and up to date. Perhaps this will inspire those families to bring their records up to date and keep them so. Many of the family group sheets are frequently corrected and brought up to date, as will be noted by very recent dates on them; these families are to be commended for their interests and continued efforts in behalf of this family genealogy.

For obvious reasons, it has been found impracticable to attempt to carry this genealogy down through the 9th and 10th generations. With families frequently moving, and with so many births and death constantly occurring, this would be almost impossible. For those who wish, sheets may be added hereto, to continue their own family information and genealogical data.

The writer wishes to again thank the Thomas Grover Family Association for their help and assistance, and use of their records herein, showing the many descendants after about 1875-1880. Special thanks and appreciation is given to Mrs. Merle Grover (Wilding) Fullmer, of Idaho Falls, for her many years of hard work in behalf of this family genealogy, and all the many records she has compiled and kept up.

The above listings complete all the male Grovers of record to the 8th generation, and their children of record, as found in the files of the Grover Family Association, Salt Lake City, covering the descendants of Thomas Grover of Farmington, Utah. It is realized many of these family group sheets are not now complete and up to date. Perhaps this will inspire those families to bring their records up to date and keep them so. Many of the family group sheets are frequently corrected and brought up to date, as will be noted by very recent dates on them; these families are to be commended for their interests and continued efforts in behalf of this family genealogy.

For obvious reasons, it has been found impracticable to attempt to carry this genealogy down through the 9th and 10th generations. With families frequently moving, and with so many births and death constantly occurring, this would be almost impossible. For those who wish, sheets may be added hereto, to continue their own family information and genealogical data.

The writer wishes to again thank the Thomas Grover Family Association for their help and assistance, and use of their records herein, showing the many descendants after about 1875-1880. Special thanks and appreciation is given to Mrs. Merle Grover (Wilding) Fullmer, of Idaho Falls, for her many years of hard work in behalf of this family genealogy, and all the many records she has compiled and kept up.

JOEL PERKES GROVER
B. 27 March 1900
Nephi, Juab, Utah
M- 19 Sept. 1923
D.

CARRIE("KAE")THOMSEN
(1901 - 1957)

EMMA CHARLOTTE PERKES
B. 27 March 1878
Salt Lake City, Ut.
D. 27 Dec. 1945
San Francisco, Cal.
Bur.- 2 Jan. 1946
Salt Lake City, Ut.

JOEL FRANKLIN GROVER
B. 3 Oct. 1871
Farmington, Utah
M- 6 June 1899
D. 22 Feb. 1929
Salt Lake City, Ut.

JOEL GROVER
B. 11 March 1849
Farmington, Utah
M- 5 Dec. 1869
D. 13 May 1886
Nephi, Juab, Utah

MARY ASENATH RICHARDS
B. 18 Nov. 1850
Salt Lake City, Ut.
D. 20 July 1915
Salt Lake City, Ut.

WILLIAM HENRY PERKES
B. 24 July 1838
Dudley, Worcs., Eng.
M- 21 Feb. 1876,
Salt Lake City, Ut.
D. 5 June 1900
Salt Lake City, Ut.

(Capt.)-

MATHILDA JOHANNISON
B. 28 Nov. 1852
Ryssby, Kronoberg, Sw.
D. 16 Apr. 1917
Salt Lake City, Ut.

THOMAS GROVER
B. 22 July 1807
Whitehall, Wash., N.Y.

HANNAH TUPPER
B. 23 Mar. 1823
Potsdam Parish., N.Y.
D. 15 Dec. 1893
Loa, Wayne, Utah.

WILLARD RICHARDS
B. 24 June 1804
Hopkinton, Mass.
M- 25 Jan. 1846
D. 11 March 1854
Salt Lake City.

NANNIE LONGSTROTH
B. 15 April 1828
Arncliffe, Yorks., Eng.
D. 1912
Salt Lake City, Ut.

HENRY PERKES
B. 19 May 1814
Dudley, Worcs., Eng.
M- abt 1834
D. 27 June 1890
Salt Lake City.

CHARLOTTE LOWE
B. 24 July 1813
Birmingham, Eng.
D. 20 Dec. 1891
Salt Lake City, Ut.

SVEN JOHAN JOHANNISON
B. 14 Sept. 1812
Ryssby, Kronoberg, Sw.
M- abt 1837
D.

CATRINA SWENSDOTTER
B. 28 Sept. 1813
Gladebo, Jonkoping, Sw.
D. abt 1861

THOMAS GROVER, "Jr."
1760 - 1807

(2) POLLY SPALDING

SILAS TUPPER
1768 - 1843

HANNAH LADD

JOSEPH RICHARDS
1762 - 1840

RHODA HOWE

STEPHEN LONGSTROTH
1789 - 1861

ANN GILL

HENRY PERKES
1781 - 1843

ELIZABETH CARTWRIGHT

JOSIAH LOWE
1791 - 1867

CHARLOTTE WOOLEY

JOHANNES SVENSSON
1786 - 1861

CATRINA SVENSDOTTER

SVEN MAGNUSSON(FLINK)
1789 - 1847

BRITA GUSTAFSDOTTER

JPG
Mar.'60

Refs.

355-JOEL PERKES GROVER,[9] b. 27 Mar 1900, Nephi, Utah; M- 19 Sept. 1923, Salt Lake City, Carrie ("Kae") Thomsen, (b. 1 May 1901, Salt Lake City; daughter of Peter Christian K. and Selma Christina (Oberg) Thomsen). She died 28 August 1957, Los Angeles, California. ; burial- 3 Sept. 1957, in family plot, Salt Lake City, Utah. 26 27

Joel, the writer and compiler hereof, received his education in the public schools and East High School in Salt Lake City, then studied Electrical Engineering for two years at University of Utah. Served in the Army for a short period, 1918, in World War I, having had an amateur radio station ("wireless" in those days) for two years before the War, which he built and operated, while attending school.

From Sept. 1920 to Oct. 15, 1927, was employed at Salt Lake City, in the original Air Mail Service of the Post Office Department, as engine mechanic, electrical repairman, and warehouseman. The Air Mail Service was the real pioneering work for commercial aviation in this country.

October 1927 to April 1939, he served in the Lighted Airways section of the Lighthouse Service, working out of Salt Lake City, on construction, installation, and maintenance of all airways lighting and power-plant facilities in the Utah-Wyoming-Nebraska-Idaho-Nevada area. From April 1939 to June 1953 served as inspector of construction and maintenance of such airways lighting facilities, in Washington, Oregon, Idaho,

Refs.

and Montana, out of the Seattle office. By night-study and examinations he achieved his Electrical Engineering rating and license. In June of 1953 was transferred to Los Angeles, California, where he served as chief of lighting and power-plants section of the Regional office, covering the entire eleven western states. Retired due to physical disabilities, Aug. 1, 1957, just a month before the death of Mrs. Grover, my beloved wife and companion of 34 wonderful years.

Having been interested in genealogy for a number of years, I am now occupying my time in continued research work, which I find very interesting and instructive, from both genealogical and historical standpoints. I hope to find a great deal more information regarding our early ancestors, and to assist others in all this work.

Joan,[10] daughter, born 30 Jan. 1928, Salt Lake City, Utah; quite talented in music and arts; now completing her education, towards a teaching certificate and degree in music and art.

357-ABRAM DOREMUS GROVER,[9] b. 13 26
Dec. 1907, Salt Lake City; M- 30 Oct. 1930, Salt Lake City, Edna Florence Rhoads, b. 5 June abt 1908, Salt Lake City; da. of William Rhoads, of Salt Lake City).

"Dee", as he has always been known, attended the public schools and East High School in Salt Lake City, graduating from the later about 1920-21. Not finding work in Salt Lake City, he went to Los Angeles, Cal., where he joined Remington-Rand Corp., in their machine bookkeeping and punch-card division. After about twelve years in Los Angeles and Southern 27
Calif., he transferred to San Francisco,

Refs.

where he remained a few years, then was moved to Denver, and later to Elgin, Ill., and thence to Buffalo, N. Y., where he left Rem.-Rand Co. and went into business for himself for a time. Later he became identified with Toledo Scale Co., at Toledo, Ohio, as national service manager of their large concern for a few years. He has now become national service manager for Mosler Safe Company, near Cincinatti, Ohio.

Edward Dee,[10] b. 23 October 1932, Huntington Park, Los Angeles, Calif. A graduate of Toledo (Ohio) University, young Edward is a promising actor, has taken many prominent parts in a number of Shakespearean plays and other shows, during the past few years, including the annual Shakespearean Festivals at Ashland, Oregon, and eastern colleges, and in many summer-stock engagements in the east.

Claudia Deon, b. 2 July 1936, Denver, Colo.; Graduate of University of Utah, and University of Toledo (Ohio), majoring in higher mathematics, Claudia intends to soon become a physicist, in atomic energy research.

Marian Charlotte, b. 15 July 1940, Denver, Colo.; presently attending Toledo University, Ohio.

Joel William, b. 2 March 1946, Buffalo, N. Y.
Cynthia Sue, b. 6 Dec. 1952, Toledo, Ohio.

358-ROSCOE RICHARDS GROVER,[9] b. 18 June 1914, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 9 August 1940, San Francisco, Calif., Verna Zoa Knipple, (b. 2 April 1911, in Minnesota; da. of Henry and _____(James) Knipple). 26 27

Ross attended public schools in Salt Lake City, graduating from East High School there.

Refs.

Upon his graduation, and finding no suitable work to be had in Salt Lake City, he went to Los Angeles, where he stayed with his brother Dee, above, first attending a radio school, intending to become a ships radio operator at sea. Shortly before completion of this course he was treated to some first-hand information regarding maritime strikes and labor conditions: a friend from Salt Lake City, who had graduated from Radio school about two years earlier and gone to sea, was badly beaten up and crippled for life, when going ashore at Seattle after a voyage to Alaska. Ross decided he wanted no part of such a rough and dangerous life, so left radio school and began night school at college, working in daytime for Safeway Stores, in the payroll section of their main office. When Dee was later transferred to San Francisco Ross also obtained a transfer there, contin- 26
uing with Safeway, and his college studies, attending the University of San Francisco 27
at nights, while working for Safeway, and later the Census Bureau of Commerce Department, then for one or two large public accounting firms in San Francisco and the Bay area. Graduating from the University of San Francisco, he then took, and passed with high honors, the state examination for C. P. A., shortly afterward establishing his own partnership in Sacramento, Calif., where he now resides. He married, August 1940, Zoa Knipple, a registered nurse, and former instructor of nurses at St. Mary's Hospital in San Francisco, where Ross met her, about 1938.

Janice Zita,[10] b. 5 Jan. 1945, San Francisco, California.

Jean Elizabeth, b. 21 June 1946, San Francisco, California.

359-ROSCOE ABNER GROVER[9] b. 21 July 1901,

Refs. 26

Nephi, Utah; M- 14 Sept. 1934, Salt Lake City, Arlene Harris, (b. 25 May 1909, Ithaca, N Y.; da. of Dr. Franklin and Estella (Spillsbury) Harris, of Provo, Utah).

A graduate of the University of Utah, Roscoe worked for KSL radio station at Salt Lake City, and for CBS broadcasting system, as radio announcer for several years, being familiarly known as "Uncle Roscoe" on the childrens programs. He served his church as a missionary, and later as Bishop in several of the wards in vicinity of New York City, where he lived for several years while working for the CBS broadcasting system. He is also an artist of considerable skill and ability, doing landscapes, portraits, etc., in oils and water-colors, etc. He presently teaches English, public speaking, elocution, and subjects connecting to broadcasting, in Salt Lake City.

Franklin Harris,[10] b. 10 July 1937, New York City; M- Oct. 1954, Ann Emms.

Alice, b. 10 March 1939, New York City.

John Harris, b. 21 Dec. 1940, Rockville Center, N. Y.

Martha, b. 12 Feb. 1943, Rockville Center, N. Y.

Paul Harris, b. 1 July 1945, Salt Lake City, Ut.

Nancy, b. 30 Oct. 1948, Cedar City, Utah.

Margaret, b. 1 Feb. 1950, Cedar City, Utah.

Stephen Harris, b. 15 April 1953, Salt Lake City, Utah.

Resume of Pertinent Deeds and Probate Records, in Name of Grover, Found in Early Massachusetts Records:

Middlesex County; Probate Recs.; Grovers as Grantees:

V-16, P. 153: "Thomas Grover of Redding, (Reading), carpenter, purchased of Thomas Blower of Beverly, for 157 Pounds, 10 sh., sundry parcels of land in Cambridge: 4 1/2 acres with a dwelling, and other pieces of 12, and 12, and 5, and 4 1/2 acres". "Dated- 20 April 1711".

V-16 P. 258: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, carpenter, purchased of Nathaniel Hancock (and wife Prudence), of Cambridge, for 8 Pounds, 4 1/2 acres in Hunting Swamp".
"Dated- 23 Dec. 1712".

V-19, P. 283: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, carpenter, purchased of Thomas Blowers of Beverly, for 10 Pounds, 9 acres in Hunting Swamp". "April 19, 1714".

Middlesex Co., Probate Recs., Grovers as Grantors:

V-4, P. 212: Thomas Grover, of Malden, carpenter, and wife Sarah, for 18 Pounds 10 sh., sold to John Shaw, 9 acres in Malden, (part of Smith's Lot, so-called)".
"Dated- 23 (10 m) 1670".

V-9, P. 502: "Mathew Smith of Charlestown, and Thomas Grover of Malden, housewright, and Sarah his wife, for 38 Pounds, sold to John

Melvin of Charlestown, a house and land in Charlestown lately occupied by Smith".
"Dated- 3 Jan. 1681".

V-16, P. 161: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, (and wife Elizabeth), housewright, for diverse causes, sold to Nathaniel Hancock Jr of Cambridge, 4 acres and housing." (evidently in release of bond.) "Dated 18 Oct. 1712". "Hancock signed release of obligation, 23 Nov. 1713"

V-16, P. 258: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, housecarpenter, and Elizabeth his wife, sold for a valuable sum to Thomas Blowers of Beverly, a tenement and 4 acres in Cambridge, with four other lots". "Dated- 24 Dec. 1712". (The above appears to be a mortgage on land transferred in #16-153, above, though not so worded.)

V-18, P. 258: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, housewright, for 5 Pounds, sold to John Bowman of Lexington, 9 acres in Hunting Swamp".
"Dated- 10 Dec. 1714".

V-19, P. 288: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, (and wife Elizabeth), carpenter, for_____ sold to Abraham Hill, all rights in undivided common land in Cambridge.
"Dated- 2 Feb. 1715/16".

V-20, P. 580: "Thomas Grover of 'Redding', carpenter, (wife Elizabeth), for 15 Pounds, sold to John Cooper of Cambridge, 12 acres in Cambridge Rocks". 'Dated-_____1711".

V-21, P. 438: "Thomas Grover of Charlestown, carpenter, (wife Sarah) "?", for 20 Pounds, sold to Ebenezer Knight, 6 3/4 acres in Charlestown, bounds Gould and Taylor properties". "Ack. - 20 Oct. 1718".
"Dated 18 Feb. 1714/15".

V-22, P. 318: "Widow Sarah Grover of Malden, for 8 Pounds 10 sh., sold to Timothy Sprague of Malden, 1/4 of a 7 acre lot in Charlestown, (formerly laid out to Edmund Barlow, deceased), also another 1/2 of same with David Whiting of Boston as Grantor". "Dated- 15 Oct. 1722".

V-22, P. 705: "Dean Grover and wife Martha, of Boston, for 250 Pounds, sold to Samuel Hunt Jr, 250 acres in Billerica Grant".
"Dated- _____ 1724".

V-26, P. 126: "Thomas Grover of Reading, carpenter, and Elizabeth, "my now married wife", sold to Thomas Carter of Reading, a house and barn and 30 acres in Reading on the Woburn line". "29 Mar. 1711". "Recorded____ 1726".

V-39, P. 31: "Thomas Grover of Cambridge, (wife Elizabeth), for 16 Pounds, sold to Ephraim Frost Sr, of Cambridge, 5 1/2 acres in Cambridge". "Dated- 31 March 1712".
"Acknowledged- 25 Feb. 1717".

Note- The above deeds concern, evidently: Thomas Grover, who married Sarah Chadwick; and later, - Thomas Grover who married (1) Bethiah Burnap, and (2) Elizabeth Taylor. The later couple lived in Malden and Reading for a short time, then moved to Cambridge, as the records show.

Middlesex Co., Records, LR Book, Vol. 37, P. 731:-

"Benjamin Grover, of Lexington, County of Middlesex, and Sarah Grover, his wife, for 90 Pounds, sold to William Grimes of Bedford, Husbandman, 18 acres of land in Lexington, bounds as follows: east by a certain highway, south by land of Nathaniel Trask and William Read, west by land of Wm. Read, north by land of the widow Mary Grimes". "Dated- 17 Feb. 1730/31".
"Witnessed: Abigail and Joseph Sloan".

(and this document also bears the following):

"Wossester, (Worcester), Feb. 3 day, in year 1735/36: "Benjamin Grover and Sarah Grover his wife personally appeared before me the subscriber and acknowledged this instrument to be their voluntary act and deed".

"Signed- John Keyes, Justice of Peace".

"Recorded, in Cambridge, Feb. 17, 1736, by William Grimes".

Middlesex Co. Recs., LR book, V-44, P. 397:-

"Nathaniel Bacon of Bedford, and Judith his wife, for love and affection to our daughter, grant and transfer to Abigail Grover, of Bedford, widow, a dwelling house in Tewksbury, and half of an 80 acre lot in Tewksbury, that part formerly in Billerica". "Dated- 24 Jan. 1736/37".

"Witnessed- Nicholas Bowes and Joseph Bacon Jr."

Sworn by Nicholas Bacon on Nov. 16, 1744, Nicholas Bowes had to appear in court Dec. 13, 1744, to swear that he saw Judith, since deceased, also sign".

Middlesex Co. Probates, First Series, #9991:-

"The will of Thomas Grover, lodged by the widow, Nov. 19, 1739, dated at Watertown, 6 and 20, July 1737; Thomas calls himself 'house-wright'.":-

To my wife Elizabeth all goods and estates, she to pay 5 shillings to each of my children herein as a token of my love, namely:

Ebenezer Grover		Elizabeth Grover
Hannah Grover		Abigail Holdin
Bethiah Grover	and	Sarah Davis

"Wife Elizabeth to be executrix".

Same Probates; First Series: #9974:-

"Estate of Ebenezer Grover, of Malden.

"Administrators bond was signed by Samuel Upham of Malden, 19 July 1725, in amount of 50

Pounds, with Phineas Upham as surety.

"The inventory of books, one horse, and some small personal items amounts to 24 Pounds. It was taken by Jonathon Barrett Junior, Joseph Green, and Phineas Upham. It was presented to the court on July 28, 1725.

"No evidence of heirs, if any, No other papers."

Same Probates and Series; #9986 and 9987:-

"The estate of Simon Grover of Malden was administered by his son Simon and Widow Sarah, (bond dated 16 Dec. 1717).

Heirs are listed in several places. It is clear they are: (were)-

1-Simon, "eldest son"
2-Mary, wife of James Whittemore of Malden.
3-A second son not named herein, but who died over the age of 21, and unmarried, after his father's death.
4-Joshua, third son, of full age.
5-John, aged 19 years.
6-Sarah, aged 12 years.

"The last two had William Sargeant appointed as their guardian on 21 March 1219/20. The whole estate was assigned to son Simon on Dec. 30, 1720, he providing a bond to perform what was necessary in giving his brothers and sisters their share".

Worcester County; Probate Records-

V-23, P. 402: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Grafton, husbandman. To: Solomon Prentice of Grafton, clerk. For: 270 Pounds.
Dated-17 Nov. 1741.

"Conveys: Land in Seneftenoag, alias Nichewag, (later was Petersham), on original right of Jonathon Adams of Grafton; Lot #72, south from Chimney Hill, 87 acres and 8 rods; and another lot laid out to Nathaniel Shearman (Sherman) of 105 acres and 49 rods, bounds

Grover's house, lot #72, and east to the town line".

"Witn.: Thomas Pratt, and Samuel Biglo".

"Ack. : May 11, 1748. "Recorded- same date".

V-22, P. 511: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Hardwick, husbandman; to: Caleb Benjamin, of Hardwick.

For: 112 Pounds. Dated- 29 Aug. 1743.

"Conveys: A tract in Hardwick, on east side of Ware River, 8 acres, near the Great Bridge; bounds other land owned by Grover".

"Wit.: Judah Weeks and David White.

"Ack.: April 8, 1745, at Brookfield.

"Recorded- May 13, 1747".

V-22, P. 427: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Hardwick, Gentleman To: Richard Roberts, of Grafton. For: 3 Pounds 15 Shillings.

"Dated- 12 May 1744".

"Conveys: A parcel of property in Grafton, equals 3rd Division lot, of 8 acres and 145 rods. Bounds: Chas. Brigham, Bare Hill Meadow, Joseph Barrett, and Indian Lands."

"Wit. : Thomas Axtell, Jr, and John Roberts.

"Act. : Mar 19, 1746/47. Rec. : same date".

V-22, P. 262: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Hardwick, Gentleman. To: Abraham Morse, of Grafton. For: 300 Pounds. 12 March 1745.

"Conveys: Two tracts in Hardwick on the east side of Ware River, one of 61 acres adjoining Caleb Benjamin and the River and the highway; and one of 22 acres on the River, adjoining John Pratt and Mr. Osmer."

"Wit. : Joseph Allen, and David White.

"Ack. : Feb. 27, 1745/46. Rec.:Sept. 12, 1746".

V-39, P. 481: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Grafton, To: Ebenezer Phillips, of Southborough. For: 133 Pounds, 6 sh, 8 pnc.

"Dated- 9 April 1751".

"Conveys: Several pieces of property in Grafton, 54 acres in all; (probably the only description we have of what Benjamin originally owned there): land was located near the northwest corner of Grafton, running south on the Sutton town line, (the part which is now Millbury, and not far from the southeast corner of Worcester); reference is made to the Grafton Proprietor's Book of Records, (which is in the Town Hall); "The whole being of land laid out to Samuel Bigglow, late of Marlborough, deceased, together with the dwelling house, fences, and all improvements".

V-34, P. 388: "Peter Brewer, Grantor, of Southborough; To: Benjamin Grover, Grantee, of Grafton, yeoman. For: 133 Pounds, 6 sh, 8 pnc.
"Dated- 15 April 1751".

"Conveys: 50 acres and buildings, in Sutton, which bounds John Holland".

"Wit. : Samuel Lyscom, and John Lyscom.

"Ack. : 15 April 1751. "Rec.: May 23, 1754."

V-34, P. 389: "Benjamin Grover, Grantor, of Sutton, To: Thomas Gould, of Sutton. For: 110 Pounds, and 13 shillings. Dated-5 Dec. 1752".

"Conveys: Same piece of property as immediately above, (V-34, P. 388). Signed by both Benjamin and wife Sarah Grover. Wit. : John Holland, Richard Roberts, Phin. Pratt.

"Ack. : by Benjamin: April 30, 1753.
by Sarah: May 2, 1754.
"Recorded-May 23, 1754".

Note: The above document, dated 5 Dec. 1752, was witnessed as shown, and acknowledged by Benjamin April 30, 1753, and by Sarah May 2, 1754, which was the last dates they can be traced with certainty in the Grafton-Sutton area.

V-44, P. 528: "Isaac Paine, Grantor, of Waltham Mass. To: Thomas Grover, of Grafton. For: 5 shillings. 20 March 1762.

"Conveys: Permission for a right-of-way, for said Thomas Grover to pass through his lands to reach land which Grover owns northwest of Paine's land.

"Isaac Paine is the owner of 35 acres in Sutton which he bought of Sarah Gould, widow and admix. of Caleb Gould, deceased."

"Wit. : Timothy Paine, and Joseph Harrington.

"Ack. : 20 March 1762. "Rec. : same date".

V-68, P. 449: "Thomas Grover, Grantor, of Montague, Hampshire County: To: Hezekiah Eady, of Shutesbury, Hampshire Co. ; For: 34 Pounds, 13 sh, 4 pnc.

"Conveys: A tract of land in Grafton, Worcester Co., of 4 acres and 30 rods, northwest of the now dwelling place of Moses Eager".

"Dated- 4 May 1767".

"Wit.: Benjamin Grover, and Moses Fairbank.

"Ack.: Feb. 8, 1770. "Rec.: Jan. 19, 1773.

Note- The deed and conveyance immediately above was witnessed by Benjamin Grover, but it is not clear or certain whether this was Benjamin Sr, or perhaps Benjamin Jr; most likely it was the later, who was then living in Grafton, (he married in August 1767, at Grafton). Also, this was thirteen years after the last previous record of Benjamin Sr., above, in 1753/54.

Worcester Co , LR book, (Land Records), #81 P. 285:-

"Nathaniel Grover of Grafton, husbandman, Grantee; purchased from James Harrington, of same, yeoman, (Grantor), for 30 Pounds: 80 acres in the east part of Grafton, where James

now dwells; meaning to convey one equal half- of said property. "Dated- 3 April 1776".
"Wit : Silas Warren, and John Prentice.
"Ack. : May 7, 1776".

Same; LR book #95, P. 223:

"Same grantor, same grantee, same property as next immediately above; meaning to convey one equal half of same, for 140 Pounds.
"Dated - Feb. 1785"
"Wit.: Benjamin Goddard, and Joseph Meriam, Jr. "Ack. : Same day, in presence of witnesses."

(One of the boundaries mentioned in the deeds just above is Moses Hayden, who had married a sister of the wife of Ebenezer Grover). Nathaniel bought this 80 acre parcel in two lots, or two purchases; it is quite likely that his wife Sarah, was a daughter of James Harrington; records are incomplete and confused).

Same; LR book #105, P. 374:

"Nathaniel Grover, yeoman, (Grantor), to Moses Hayden, Gentleman, (Grantee); for 20 Pounds; 4 acres in Grafton. Sarah, wife of Nathaniel, also signed". Dated-2 Dec. 1788".
"Wit. : Elisha and Rufus Hayden.
"Ack. : Dec. 16, 1788. Rec. : same date".

Same; LR book #109, P. 650:

"Nathaniel Grover, husbandman, (Grantor), to Nathaniel Adams of Grafton, Gentleman, (Grantee); my home farm in Grafton, of about fifty acres in the northeast part of the town, and bounds on the line of the town of Westborough.
"Dated- 20 Sept. 1790"
"Wit. : Andrew Adams, and James H. Miller.
"Ack. : Sept. 27, 1790. "Rec. : Dec. 15, 1790".

There is only one deed of record in Worcester for Benjamin Grover Jr:- LR book #67, P. 95:-

"Benjamin Grover Jr, labourer, (Grantee), from Phineas Newton, living in "the Gore", (Grantor); 20 acres of land in Sutton, and another piece on the north side of the County Road in Sutton". "Dated- 8 Jan. 1770".

Worcester County Deeds and Records:
#A-53201: The Will of Joseph Sherman, of Shrewsbury, dated 1 October 1782; filed in Court Oct. 2, 1787: (Refuting the date of his death as shown in "Sherman Family Gen"., by T. T. Sherman):-

"John Sherman, eldest son, to have the Bible and my wearing apparel, and some other things; and bequests made for the children of John, namely: John, Caleb, and Cloe Sherman.

"Grandson Nathan Sherman to have some land rights, and his mother, Abigail Wheelock, late widow to my son Joseph Sherman, deceased, and her three daughters: Molly, Nabe, and Lydia Sherman, to have five shillings each.

"Two daughters, Sarah Grover, wife of Thomas Grover, (whom I make one of my executors), and Lydia, wife of Israel Rice, (whom I also make one of my executors), - to have two pieces of land in Grafton, one of five acres and 18 rods, the other of three acres and 72 rods, also cows and personal estate".

"Wit.: Stephen Pewker, Vashni Hemenway, and David Hemenway. Executors bond signed by Israel Rice of Conway, 4 Dec. 1787, with Joseph Rice of Sutton, and David Hemenway as sureties". (-after Thomas Grover was unable to return and serve as a joint executor, as requested in the will).

- -

Ebenezer Grover of Grafton married Elizabeth Stow, da. of Solomon Stow and Elizabeth (Taylor) Stow. In the Stow family they named a

son for her father, and all the children are recorded in Grafton, as is the father's early death, in 1763. At the time of his death he left five minor children: Bulah, Jonas, Shelometh, Solomon, and William Taylor, (all surnamed Stow). His wife was made admix. on 14 Nov. 1763, and the inventory showed a large holding, although this apparently was also a period of inflation. There is, in the Worcester Co. records of Deeds, a copy of the court order to divide the estate: 1/3 to the widow, a double share to Jonah (or Jonas) the eldest son, and the balance to daughters Marcy Hayden and Elizabeth Grover and the other four children. The actual division of the estate was made March 22, 1768, and is signed by all of the heirs or by the mother as their guardian. The widow had by that time married, (2) Captain Benjamin Faye, of Westborough, as his second wife, and had children by him. Among those who signed was Ebenezer Grover (who made such a mess of it that he had to sign twice), and his wife Elizabeth.

There are several interesting deeds between 1772 and 1782, in which Shelometh Stow was purchasing the rights of the estate, and in 1779 from his mother Elizabeth Faye, also from his sister Marcy Hayden and her husband Moses Hayden; and in 1782 from his brothers Solomon and William Taylor Stow of Grafton. The following is important:

LR book #69, P. 464: "Jonas Stowe of Walpole, Cheshire Co., N. H , Ebenezer Grover and Elizabeth his wife, of Montague, Hampshire Co., cordwainer, (Grantors), to Shelometh Stow of Grafton, (Grantee), for 26 Pounds 13 shillings, all our rights to the thirds of our honoured mother Elizabeth Faye, late relict of Solomon Stow of Grafton, deceased, set to her out of our honoured father's estate.

"Dated 9 Dec. 1772, and ack. in New Hampshire on Dec. 16, 1772,

and in Montague on Dec. 18, 1772. Recorded: April 22, 1773. Wit.: David Gilbert, John Banks, Josiah Goldsmith, and B. Bellows Jun'r."

(Above is proof that Ebenezer of Grafton went to Montague, married Elizabeth Stow, da. of Solomon Stow; and that her widowed mother married Captain Benjamin Fay (or Faye), contrary to the information shown in "Frost Family in America" book. Records in Norwich, Conn., show that Ebenezer Grover of Conn., died there, and left a will, of record, abt 1792).

The Will of Ebenezer Grover of Montague is recorded in Hampshire Co., Mass., Deeds, V-65, P. 12:-

"Ebenezer Grover, of Montague, Hampshire Co.; Will, executed at Montague, 30 Nov. 1802. Executor: Joshua Green, of Wendell; Esquire. Probated at Northampton, Mass., 3 Jan. 1804.

"Wife Elizabeth to have 1/6 of all produce as previously agreed by Martin and Elijah, and also 1/2 of the household furniture.

"son Benoni- $ 1.00
dau. Beulah- 10.00
son Amasa- 1.00
son Martin- 1.00
son Elijah- 1.00
Henry, the only son of my son Noah, deceased, $10.00;
dau. Eve- 2/3 of household furniture.
son Demas-my wearing apparel.
sons Adam and Demas to have residue of estate".

"Wit.: Elisha Bartlett, Mark Bangs, and Waterman Bartlett.

(The list immediately above is the only place we find the names of all Ebenezer Grover's

children, and again shows the importance of checking and tracing wills, deeds, etc., where at all possible to do so. The information above, together with all this early Massachusetts record data, was found for the writer and compiler by his local researcher in Massachusetts, Dr. Claude Barlow, Ph. D., of Worcester, Mass.)

Hampshire County, Mass., Probate Records:

V-20, P. 132: "Zebediah Allis (Ellis) of Montague, to Thomas Grover of Montague, for 65 Pounds: 99 acres of land on Chestnut Hill, in Montague. "Dated- 6 May 1773". "Wit.: Thomas Temple, and Elisha Root. "Ack.: same date. "Rec.: May 12, 1782."

V-20, P. 475: "Thomas Grover of Montague, Gentleman, to Thomas Grover Jr, of Hatfield, for 20 Pounds, 14 acres in Montague, on Chestnut Hill Brook. "Dated- 26 July 1783" "Wit.: Moses and Elizabeth Gunn. "Rec.: ___August 1783".

V-26, P. 316: "Thomas Grover of Montague, Gentleman, for 30 Pounds, to Aaron Perry of Princeton, Mass., parts of lots 21 and 22 in the east part of Montague, which Thomas Grover had purchased from the Collector of Taxes. "Dated- 9 Apr. 1779" "Wit.: Josiah Rice, and Zebina Montague. "Ack.: Sept. 16, 1784".

V-27, P. 292: "Thomas Grover of Montague, Gentleman, for 30 Pounds, to Thomas Grover Jr, of Montague, 40 acres which bounds other lands of Thomas Sr." "Dated- 17 Jan. 1786". "Wit.: Moses Gunn and Elisha Clapp. "Ack.: same date. "Rec.: March 4, 1786".

V-27, P. 494: "Thomas Grover of Montague, for 100 Pounds, to Ebenezer Curtise (Curtis), a

tract in Montague, (which from the description appears to be the same as that purchased in #10-132, above). "Dated-16 Nov. 1786".
"Wit.: Joshua and Sarah Thayer.
"Ack.: Nov. 20, 1786. "Rec.: _____ 1787"

(The deed immediately above was the last record found in Thomas' name in Montague, or Hampshire County, as he was then being sought for his complicity in Shays' Rebellion. It is interesting to note that he was in Montague, and transacting this business, as late as November 1786. See pages 51 to 58. Thomas Jr, had married 1785-86, and evidently removed to Conway.)

V-23, P. 171: "Nathaniel Barstow of Sunderland, for 25 Pounds, 9 sh, 4 pnc, sold to Ebenezer Grover of Montague; 42 acres S. E. of Bald Hill in Montague. "Dated- 23 May 1772"
"Wit.: William Billings, and Ebenezer Knight.
"Rec.: _____ 1785:

V-23, P. 171: "David Barnes of Montague, for 15 Pounds, sold to Ebenezer Grover of Montague, two pieces of land, of 10, and 2, acres, in Montague". "Dated- 31 Aug. 1781".

V-23, P. 172: "Assessor of Montague, to Ebenezer Grover, for 55 Pounds plus interest, 100 acres of land seized for non-payment of non-resident tax, located on Country Hill in Montague, next to Moses Gunn and other land of Ebenezer Grover. "Dated- 1 June 1780".

V-24, P. 328: "David Barns to Ebenezer Grover, for 24 Pounds, 10 acres on the west side of Dry Hill. "Dated- 30 Aug. 1782."
"Rec. - 27 Jan. 1785"

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Whitehall, N. Y. Data, Located Aug. 1959:- (by Dr. Barlow:-

No records have been found at Whitehall dealing with our early Grovers there. However, investigation at the New York State Library, in Albany, turned up a collection of four large scrap books, made up by a Mr. Borden, about 1850, from copies of many original records of the town, together with clippings from newspapers of surrounding towns, (Whitehall had no local paper until about 1820-22). These include indexes of the separate volumes, and parts.

Vol. VII, P. 114: "April ye 5th, 1796: "List of Town Officers includes 25 "pathmasters" (evidently surveyors of highways), one of whom was Thomas Grover". (Believed to be Capt. Thomas Grover Sr, as Thomas Jr. was in Conway until middle or late 1796).

Vol. VII, P. 125: "April 2, 1799: "A list of this years "pathmasters" is headed by Thomas Grover Jr".

Vol. VII, P. 153: "April 1, 1806: "Overseers of Highways; a long list, of which Thomas Grover is second".

Vol. VI, P. 8: "April 17, 1828: "Original copy of order by Commissioners of Highways, listing two days to be worked in District No. two, and the payment to be made to Polly Grover, "for two days living expenses, between Anthony Kiner and Joel Jones".

Vol. XV, Tax Assessment Rolls:

P. 3: "Oct. 1, 1798:

Resident	Property Owner	Acres	Value
Grover; Joab,	William Johnson	24	$290.40
" Walter	" "	48	560.80
" Thomas Jr	" "	44	482.40

P. 3: "for 1805:

Grover; Thomas,	real estate, valued at	200.00
" Thomas Jr,	" " "	482.00
" "	plus personal property	16.00

P. 46: "for 1808":
"Widow Grover, real estate, valued at $400.00
"Walter Grover, " " " " 100.00

No list of 1809 found, whatever.

P. 46: "for 1810":
"Widow Grover, (wid. of Thomas), real estate $400.00.
"Walter Grover, real estate $250.00.

No Grovers listed after 1810; evid. moved away.

Vol. XV, Tax Assessment Rolls; includes "widow Polly Grover".

Page	Year	Real Estate	Personal	Total Tax
110	1811	$300.00		$0.00
168	1814	300.00		0.00
188	1816	400.00		0.00
209	1817	280.00		0.00
225	1818	280.00		0.87
243*	1819	360.00		1.63
276	1824	340.00	$ 60.00	1.94

(* = listed as "34 acres of grade 2 land".)

Opposite page 243 of Vol. XV is pasted a copy of a receipt signed by Polly (Spalding) Grover, as follows:

"Received of Justin Smith, one of the Overseers of the Poor, Eight Dollars and Fifty Cents, towards the support of Mrs (Sally) Brainerds two children".

"Signed at Whitehall N. Y.,
June 1 1819. "Sig. -Poly Grover

Washington Co., N. Y. Deeds: at Hudson Falls N. Y.:-

Vol. 0, P. 170: "10 Jan. 1821: "John Williams, of Salem, to Polly Grover of Whitehall, for five dollars, quit-claim on rights to a piece of land in Whitehall, beginning on the west side

of Woods Crick at the northeast corner of Thomas Grover's lot, 44 acres in all"
"Wit.: Daniel Earll, and W. H. Parker".

U. S. Census Records, of Whitehall, Washington Co. N. Y.:-

1790: "Thomas Grover" (Head of household)
"1 male, 16 and over.
1 male, under 16 yrs.
2 females"
(Evid. Thomas Sr, wife Sarah, and minor son and daughter.)

1800: GROVERS- "all living near each other":-
"Joab Grover: (Head of household)
"1 male, 26-45 yrs.,
1 female, 26-45,
2 males, under 10,
2 females, under 10.
(Self, wife, and 4 small children.)

"Walter Grover: (Head of household)
"1 male, 26-45 yrs.,
1 female, 26-45,
1 female under 10.
(Himself, wife, and small dau.)

"Thomas Grover: (Head of household)
"1 male, over 45 yrs,
1 female, over 45 yrs.,
1 female, 16-25 yrs.
(Evid. - Thomas Sr, wife Sarah, and dau.)

"Thomas Grover Jr. (Head of household)
"1 male, 26-45 yrs.,
1 female, 26-45,
1 male, 10-16,
3 males, under 10,
1 female, under 10.
(Evid. Thomas Jr, wife Polly, and his children of first marriage: Nathan, (b. 1788); Joel, (b. 1790); Joab, (b. 1791); Enoch, (b. 1793); Lydia, (b. 1794).

Whitehall, N. Y. Census 146

1810: "Francis Grover: (Head of household)
(source unknown)
"1 male, 26-45 yr.
1 female, 26-45,
1 male, 10-16
1 male, under 10
2 females under 10"
(Self, wife, and four children.)

1820: No Grovers listed in Whitehall for this Census.

From the above it can be seen how it appears that our Thomas Grover Sr settled in Whitehall just before 1790, while his son Thomas Jr was still living in Conway with his wife Ruth. After the death of Ruth, at Conway, abt 1795, Thomas Jr proceeded to Whitehall, where he is then listed as a "pathmaster" in 1799, and where he married Polly Spalding, at Fort Ann. It appears that Thomas Sr. perhaps had a minor son and daughter, or grandchildren, with him in Whitehall, 1790, (possibly Walter-?) who became of age about 1796-97, then married, and was listed with wife and small daughter in the 1800 Census, which shows both Thomas Sr, and Thomas Jr in Whitehall. We hope to locate further records on other possible children of Thomas Sr, and wife Sarah (Sherman) Grover.

The following is a part of Dr. Barlow's recent report of his trip to Whitehall, N. Y., (he had been at Rutland, Vt., on work for another party, so also made the Whitehall research at the same time):-

"Thomas Grover, and widow Polly's land had been described as on the west side of Woods Creek. This is the stream which is now the canal from the tip of Lake Champlain to the Hudson River, at Hudson Falls. She might have lived in the present village of Whitehall, or anywhere in

the four miles south of there to the Fort Ann line.

"The first cemetery we checked was in the extreme south part of Whitehall, probably old enough for the Grovers of around 1790-1807, but we were horrified to find it had been vandalized over a period of many years, with two-thirds of the stones down and broken. We could locate nothing of any interest or record here.

"In Whitehall itself we finally located the modern cemetery, which is extremely large, has many burials dating back to about 1795, and is both Protestant and Catholic mixed, which quite surprised me. We located the caretaker, who turned out to be quite talkative, and rather a character. First we talked about vandals- he had caught two small boys with 50 flags stolen from the veterans graves. He had a good knowledge of families there, and had even copied the last names from every stone, but- no Grovers.

"Some of his cronies came along, more characters, and we were given directions to several more cemeteries. First we found two at the north end of town, one in a field and out of sight, and one in a grove of small trees and brush. These proved rather difficult, and most of the stones and markers were down, broken, or missing. We found no Grover markers here, either. Last of all we came back to what must have been the village cemetery itself from the very earliest days, hidden behind some houses. It is large enough, but I cannot describe the condition we found it in. With Whitehall celebrating its 200th anniversary this year, some people should be very ashamed of themselves. The vandalism here must have gone on for 50 years; stones have been smashed with sledgehammers, others pulverized to tiny bits, hundreds knocked over and buried. All of this is concealed in huge trees and brush way over our heads, and we were frankly, afraid of running into snakes, or more

probably into hornet's nests. There were a few legible stones back to 1810, but in our search of over two hours here, (myself, my companion, and one local man), we never located any Grovers or other names which we knew. We finally came away, completely sick at heart over this very shameful neglect.

"There were no newspapers published in Whitehall before 1820, and none in Hudson Falls, and nothing is preserved of the old paper in Glens Falls. There is a slender chance that an Albany paper might have reported the death of Thomas Grover Sr, and his wife Sarah (Sherman). And there is also a slim chance that someone might have reported back to Worcester; I shall try the old files of the Worcester 'Spy' for that period of time.

"The WPA survey of New York state church records does not give the date of organization of the First Presbyterian Church of Whitehall, but states that its records for 1818 to 1835, of baptisms and marriages, are apparently the only records in existence, as of 1930. There is no older church there, so that angle appears hopeless.

"I shall also try the old files of the Rutland, Vt., 'Herald', copies of which are preserved here in Worcester".

--report of Dr. Claude Barlow, of Worcester, Mass., to Joel P. Grover,
Sept. 7, 1959.

(Note- For an interesting and descriptive article on the lamentable condition many cemeteries and old graves come to, the reader is referred to Samuel Clemens' (Mark Twain) humorous "A Curious Dream".)

Additional notes or references.

COLLATERAL FAMILY DATA

BACON

Refs.

The genealogy of the Bacon family, though given here in only a brief form, is quite interesting, as it is of ancient origin, can be traced back to before the year 1200, and shows that Michael Bacon, (bpt. 1579), (#17 below) the emigrant ancestor in America, came to New England abt. 1632-33, as his name appears as one who signed the "Dedham Agreement", 1633, at Dedham, Mass. Also- three of the Bacon girls have married Grover men. 1 33 14 25 33

The earliest known and recorded ancestor in the Bacon family was a Grimbaldis, a Norman gentleman, who accompanied William (I) The Conqueror to England in 1066, at the time of the Conquest, and to whom he was related. Grimbaldis settled at Letheringsette, Norfolk Co., England. He had a son, or perhaps a grandson, named Ranulf, or "Ralph" as it soon became, who settled at 'Becuns-Thorpe', in Norfolk Co.,; 'Becuns-Thorpe' was the old Anglo-Saxon name of a small village, ('Thorpe' being their word for 'village'). A special grade of bacon came from this place, due to the hogs and swine feeding on the beechnuts which fell from the many trees there, and flavored the meat. Hence the name:'Becuns-Thorpe', or Bacon Village. Ranulf, (Ralph), had a son George, "of Becuns-Thorpe", and his son Roger, born about 1200 or shortly before, was the first to use the surname Bacon, being Roger Bacon, of Drinkston, and of Hessett, in Suffolk County. An interesting side-light also, is that records show Roger Bacon raised arms, with other surrounding Barons, against King John, and had his lands confiscated; they were later returned to him, by favor 33

Refs.

of King Henry III.

1- Grimbaldis, from Normandy, 1066, to Letheringsett, Eng.; had a grandson- 33

3- Ranulf, or 'Ralph', "de Becuns-Thorpe".

4- George, "of Becuns-Thorpe", Norfolk Co., Eng.

5- Roger Bacon, "of Drinkston, and Hessett".

6- Robert Bacon, of Hessett, Suffolk Co.

7- John Bacon, b. abt 1275, "of Drinkston"; M- Alice_____.

8- John Bacon, b. abt 1300, "of Hessett, and Bradfield", M- Cecily Hoo, (or How).

9- John Bacon, b. abt 1330; M-Helena Gedding.

10- John Bacon, b. abt 1360; M-(1) Helena Tillots.

11- John Bacon, b. abt 1390; M- Margery Thorpe.

12- Edmund Bacon, b. abt 1420-25; M- Elizabeth Crofts.

13- John Bacon, b. abt 1450-55; M- Agnes Cokefield. (Their first son, Robert, M- Isabella Cage, and they were the direct Ancestors of Sir Nicholas Bacon, of London, and Lord Francis Bacon, of London, b. Jan. 1561).

14- Thomas Bacon, b. abt 1480-85, at Drinkston; M- Joan Wade.

15- John Bacon, b. abt 1507, Helmingham, Eng.; M- Margaret_____.

William, "eldest son", b. abt 1534; died "unmarried".

Thomas, b. abt 1537.

Richard, b. abt 1540.

(16) Michael, b. abt 1545, Winston, Eng.; "bur. -1615; M-(1) 16 Aug. 1565, Elizabeth Wylie.

Barbara, b. abt 1548, at Helmingham, Eng.

Rose, b. abt 1550, at Helmingham.

William, "youngest son", b. abt 1552.

(All of record, in father's will, proved 19 Mar. 1557, by "Michael, eldest son, and executor,

Refs.

and Margaret, 'relict' (widow)".

16- Michael Bacon, b. abt 1545; M-(1) 16 Aug. 1565, Elizabeth Wylie, (b. abt 1546).

John, bpt. 31 May 1566, Winston, Suffolk, Eng.

William, b. abt 1569, Winston; M-Rebecca Potter.

Thomas, b. abt 1572, Winston.

Sarah, b. abt 1575, Winston.

(17) Michael, bpt. 6 Dec. 1579, Winston, Eng.; d. - 1648; M- Alice _____.

Elizabeth, bpt. 3 Sept. 1584, Winston. (above children of record, in father's will, dated 20 Oct. 1614, proved Apr. 1615, Winston).

17- Michael Bacon, the earliest proved Bacon of American record; bpt. 6 Dec. 1579, Winston, Suffolk, Eng.; d. - 18 April 1648, Dedham, Mass.; M- abt 1605, Alice _____. 33

Michael evidently first came to America in 1632-33, as his name appears as one of the signers of the "Dedham Agreement", in 1633. Apparently he then returned to England for his family, sold his property in Winston, Suffolk, and then came with his wife and children, by way of Ireland, as he is so listed in early ship's returns and in Dedham records. He died, leaving a will of record, which mentioned all his children except daughter Alice, who had married Thomas Bancroft about a month earlier, in March 1648.

(18) Michael, b. abt 1608, Winston, Eng.; d. - 4 July 1688, at Woburn, Mass.; M-abt 1637, Mary (or Marie) Jobo.

Daniel, b. abt 1615, Winston, Eng.; d. - 7 Sept. 1691, Newton, Mass.; M-Mary Reed, (or Read).

John, b. abt 1620, Winston; d. - 17 June 1683

Refs.

Dedham, Mass.; M- 17 Feb. 1651, Rebecca Hall.

Alice, b. abt 1624, Winston, Eng.; d. - 29 March 1648/49, Dedham, Mass.; M- Mar. 1647/48, Thomas Bancroft.

Sarah, b. abt 1627, Winston, Eng.; d. -1652, Dedham, Mass.; M- 14 Apr. 1648, Anthony Hubbard.

18- Michael Bacon, b. abt 1608, Winston, Suffolk, Eng.; died- 4 July 1688, Woburn, Mass.; M-(1) abt 1637, Winston, Eng., Mary (or Marie) Jobo, (b. abt 1617; died 26 August 1655, Woburn, Mass.). He M-(2) 26 Oct. 1655, at Woburn, Mass., Mary Richardson.

Michael's first two children were born in Winston, Eng.; the later two were born at Woburn, Mass. He was one of the original settlers and inhabitants of Woburn, 1640. He was a Selectman at Woburn, 1659 to 1666, and in 1668, and 1670. He stated his age in Court: "60 years", in 1668. Was a resident of Billerica, Mass., in 1675, but returned to Woburn shortly thereafter, where he died, 4 July 1688. 33

(19) Michael, bpt. 16 Feb. 1639, Winston, Suffolk, Eng.; d. - 13 Aug. 1701, Billerica, Mass.; M- 22 Mar. 1660, at Woburn, Sarah Richardson. 33 25

Mary, bpt. 18 Feb. 1640, Winston, Eng.; M- Mar. 1662, Bartholomew Gale.

Elizabeth, b. 4 Jan. 1642, Woburn, Mass.; M- 22 Oct. 1658, (Lieut.) John Richardson.

Sarah, b. 24 Aug. 1644, Woburn, Mass.; M- 25 Sept. 1677, Caleb Simonds.

19-Michael Bacon, bpt. 16 Feb. 1639, Winston, Suffolk, Eng.; d. - 13 Aug. 1701, Billerica, Mass.; M- 22 March 1660, at Woburn, Mass., Sarah Richardson, (bpt. 22 Nov. 1640, 33 25

Refs.

Woburn, Mass.; d. - 15 Aug. 1694, Billerica, Mass.; da. of Thomas and Mary (_____) Richardson, of Woburn).

Michael and his father were among the first early inhabitants and residents of Woburn, Mass., 1640. Young Michael lived first at Woburn, then later moved to Billerica, abt. 1671. He purchased, 19 July 1682, the farm of 500 acres which had been granted by the town of Cambridge to the Rev. Mr. Mitchells. It was situated on the Shawshin River, in the northeast part of what later became Bedford. Probably he had held the farm by lease before the purchase, as the births of his last six children were recorded in Billerica, and he had a grant, dated March 1680, of 40 acres adjoining Mrs Mitchell's farm on the southeast of the Shawshin River.

Mary, b. 1 March 1661, Woburn, Mass.; M- John Lakin.

Sarah, b. 24 Aug. 1663, Woburn; M- Benjamin Fuller.

Abigail, b. 5 Mar. 1667, Woburn; d. - Dec. 1743; M- 13 Dec. 1686, Josiah Wood. Jr.

Michael, b. abt 1669-70, Woburn; d. - abt 1718; "Married, but wife's name not known". He was a shoemaker, in Billerica, 1696. Evidently he went with a group to Dorchester, So. Carolina, abt Dec. 1696, to establish a new religious colony and settlement there; he drew Lot #8 in the First Range, of the town lot settlement; he issued a power-of-attorney to his Minister, Rev. Joseph Lord, on March 12, 1717. He appears to have later gone to Newport, Georgia, with the other Dorchester folk, as the soil at Dorchester was very poor. No further records of him, his wife, or family, though many Bacon people there appear to be his descendents, judging by names, etc.

Refs.

(21) Jonathon, b. 14 July 1672, Billerica, Mass.; died 12 Jan. 1754; M- 3 June 1694, Elizabeth Giles.

(20) Nathaniel, b. 18 Sept. 1675, Billerica; d. - 24 July 1750, Lexington; M-abt 1697, Judith Wyman.

Josiah, b. 20 Oct. 1678, Billerica; d. -14 Oct. 1723, "age 45", Billerica; M-Mary _____.

Ruth, b. 24 Sept. 1681, Billerica.

Benjamin, (twin), b. 8 May 1685, Billerica; died- 27 Nov. 1727, Billerica; M- Dec. 1712, Concord, Abigail Taylor.

Joseph, (twin), b. 8 May 1685, Billerica; d. - 29 Nov. 1747; M- 9 May 1716, Concord, Rebecca Taylor.

20-Nathaniel Bacon,[20], b. 18 Sept. 1675, 33
Billerica Mass.; d. - 24 July 1750, Lexington, Mass.; M- abt 1697-98, at 25
Woburn, Judith Wyman, (b. 15 Jan. 1679, Woburn, died "before Nov. 1744"; da. of Francis and Abigail (Reed) Wyman, of 9
Woburn, Mass.).

Nathaniel Bacon was a shoemaker in Woburn, then in Billerica, and property owner in Bedford, Billerica, and in Cambridge, Mass. He evidently was an industrious and thrifty man, of good business ability, accumulating considerable property before his death, 1750, at the home of his Nathaniel, in Lexington.

Judith Wyman's father was Francis Wyman, bpt. 24 Feb. 1619, in West Mill, Herts., Eng.; he first married, abt 1643, Judith Pierce, (b. abt 1623, Norwich, Eng.), who died abt 1645. He then married, (2) 2 Oct. 1650, at Woburn, Abigail Reed (or Read), bpt. 30 Dec. 1638, Woburn, a da. of William and Mabel (Kendall) Reed (or Read).

Refs.

On Jan. 24, 1736/37, Nathaniel and his wife Judith, "for love and affection to our daughter Abigail, widow of Thomas Grover, late deceased, do grant and transfer to her, a dwelling house and half of an 80 acre lot in Tewksbury, Mass., that part formerly in Billerica", - dated- 24 Jan. 1736/37". 23

Nathaniel, b. 1 March 1699/1700, Billerica, Mass.; d. - Lexington, 19 Oct. 1773; M- abt 1727, Abigail Robinson.

Judeth, b. 19 Oct. 1701, Billerica; d. - 30 Dec. 1701.

Judeth, b. 10 Nov. 1702, Billerica.

Abigail, b. 1 Jan. 1704/05, Billerica; M- 26 Aug. 1725, Thomas Grover.

Sarah, b. 10 April 1707, Billerica; bpt. 19 Mar. 1738, Grafton, Mass.; M- 2 March 1726/27, at Billerica, Benjamin Grover, "of Stoneham, Mass."

Michael, b. 22 March 1709, Billerica; d. - 30 Dec. 1709.

Susannah, b. 5 Oct. 1710, Billerica; M- 9 Feb. 1737, Nathan Brooks.

Michael, b. 29 Oct. 1713, Billerica; M-(1) 24 Nov. 1743, Bedford, Sarah Whittemore, who d. - 1745; M- (2) 1747, Elizabeth Lane.

Joseph, b. 31 March 1716, Billerica.

Thomas, b. 13 Sept. 1721, Billerica; d. - (will), Sept. 1782; M- 11 Apr. 1749, Elizabeth Ditson.

21-Jonathon Bacon, b. 14 July 1672, Billerica, Mass., M-(1) 3 June 1694, Elizabeth Giles; She died 16 Dec. 1738. He then M-(2) 22 Sept. 1739, Elizabeth (Hancock) (Wyman), widow of Benjamin Wyman, of Woburn. 33 9

Elizabeth, b. 26 Nov. 1695, Billerica; M- June 1715, Tarrant Putnam.

Sarah, b. 25 Dec. 1696, Billerica; M- 12 July 1722, Israel Putnam. 33

Refs.

Anna, b. 28 April 1698, Billerica; d. - 8 Oct. 1698, Billerica, Mass. 25

(22) Jonathon, b. 18 Dec. 1700, Billerica; d. - 14 Oct. 1750, Sutton, Worcester Co. Mass.; M- abt 1726, Ruth _____.

Mary, b. 18 Sept. 1702, Billerica; M- Stephen Blood.

Bridgett, b. 5 Jan. 1706/07, Billerica; d.-20 Apr. 1731, at Bedford, Mass.

Anna, b. 19 August 1709, Billerica; M- abt 1729/30, Samuel Cummings.

22-(Deacon) Jonathon Bacon, b. 18 Dec. 1700, Billerica; d. - 14 Oct. 1750, at Sutton, Worcester Co., Mass.; M- abt 1726, Ruth _____, of Sutton, Mass., who died 25 Oct. 1759, at Sutton, Mass. 33

Jonathon Bacon was Deacon of the Church at Uxbridge and Sutton, Mass.; several of his children lived in the Uxbridge-Sutton area, including William, below, whose children were bpt. by the grandfather at the Uxbridge Church. 33 25

Jonathon, b. abt 1728, Sutton, Mass.; d. - 25 June 1815, "87 yrs"; M- 1 Jan. 1750/51, Martha Wood. 25

(23) William, b. 5 Nov. 1730, Sutton, Mass.; d. -11 July 1801, Conway, Mass.; M-abt 1752, Mary Dalrymple. 27

Nathan, b. 1736, Sutton; d. - 14 Aug. 1750, "14 yrs"

James, b. abt 1738, Sutton; M-Martha Jewell.

Amos, bpt. 15 Apr. 1739, Sutton; d. - 12 Sept. 1741.

Elizabeth, b. 28 August 1741, Sutton; M- 23 Aug. 1759, Joshua Hicks.

David, b. 26 April 1744, Sutton; M- 17 Dec. 1767, Tabitha Wakefield.

Ruth, b. 28 May 1746, Sutton; M- 5 Nov. 1765, David Keith, of Uxbridge, Mass.

Refs.

23-William Bacon[22], b. 5 Nov. 1730, Sutton, Mass.; died- 11 July 1801, Conway, Franklin Co., Mass., "age abt 73". 33 25
M- abt 1752, Mary Dalrymple, (b. abt 1729, near Sutton, Worcester Co., Mass.; died 15 Dec. 1817, "in 88th yr", at Conway, Mass.; da. of Andrew and Dorothy (_____) Dalrymple). 27

Dorothy, b. 4 May 1755, Sutton, Mass.; bpt. 17 Sept. 1755, Uxbridge, Mass.; d. - abt 1755-56.

William, b. 27 Dec. 1756, Sutton; bpt. 10 April 1757, Uxbridge, Mass. (no further record)

Dorothy, b. 22 Jan. 1760, Sutton; bpt. 15 June 1760, Uxbridge; d. - 1 July 1773, "abt 14 yrs".

Ruth, b. 9 Feb. 1762, Sutton; bpt. 23 Sept. 1764, Uxbridge; d. - abt 1795, near Conway, Mass.; M- abt 1785-86, nr. Conway, Thomas Grover, Jr.

Nathan, b. 17 Apr. 1764, Sutton; bpt. 23 Sept. 1764, Uxbridge; M- Sept. 1784, Conway, Lyddia Warren.

Eunice, b. 16 July 1767, Sutton; bpt. 30 Aug 1767, Uxbridge; d. - 25 April 1845, "78 yrs"; M- 17 Aug. 1785, Caleb Sherman. 33

Joel, b. 29 Nov. 1770, Sutton; bpt. 10 Nov. 1771, Uxbridge; d. - 12 Aug. 1826, Conway, "56 yrs"; M- 22 Aug. 1793, Conway, Mehitable Warren, who died 1844, in Worcester, Mass.

Note: Ruth, above, married Thomas Grover Jr, abt 1785; they lived in Conway, Mass. Their second son was named Joel, evidently after Ruth's brother, Joel, above. This was the first known Joel Grover in the family, and has since been handed down from generation to generation, together with the names of Thomas, Nathan or Nathaniel, Enoch, and Walter.

Note: The "Bacon Family Genealogy" shows William Bacon, above, born 5 Nov. 1730, at Sutton, Mass., as a son of Jonathon and Ruth___ _____, which is correct, but it then shows him to have "died young', which is very much in error, as shown. An early deed, which is on file in the county seat, at Worcester, from Jonathon to William Bacon, calls him "brother" and proves them sons of Jonathon Bacon Sr, the 'Deacon' who came from Bedford, abt 1733, to Sutton and Uxbridge. Bedford and Billerica records then prove them to be descendents of Michael Bacon of Dedham, and also to be cousins of Sarah Bacon, who married Benjamin Grover, two generations earlier.

BIXBY

Joseph Bixby, ('Bixbee', or "Bigsby') born 77 77
abt 1620 in England; bpt- 28 Oct. 1621, at Little Waldingfield, Suffolk, Eng.; died- 19 April 1700-1701, Boxford, Mass.; son of George and Ann (Cole) Bixby; Married- 15 Dec. 1647, at Boxford Mass., Sarah Wyatt, (b. abt 1620, Asington, 25 25
Suffolk, Eng.; died-3 June 1703-04, "widow, 34 34
age 84", at Boxford, Mass.; da. of John Wyatt, of Ipswich, Mass.; She was the widow of Luke Heard, who had died early 1647).

Joseph Bixby, b. abt 1648-9, Ipswich, Mass.; d. - 1725; M- 29 March 1682/3, Sarah Gould.
Sarah, b. abt 1650, Ipswich; d. - 18 Jan. 1657.
George, b. abt 1652, Ipswich; M- Rebecca___.
Daniel, b. abt 1654, Ipswich; M- 2 Dec. 1674, Hannah Chandler.
Nathaniel, b. abt 1656, Ipswich; d. - 11 July 1658.
Mary, b. 18 Feb. 1659, Ipswich; M-_____ Stone.
Benjamin, b. abt 1661, Ipswich; M-Mary____.
Abigail, b. abt 1663, Ipswich;

Refs.

Jonathon, b. abt 1665, Ipswich; M- 2 Feb. 1692/93, Sarah Smith.
(exact order of births, and dates, unknown)

Joseph Bixby, b. abt 1648-9, Ipswich, Mass.; died- 1725, Boxford, Mass.; M- 29 March 1682/3 Boxford, Sarah Gould, (b. 18 Dec. 1664, Topsfield, Mass.; d. - 4 Dec. 1723, Boxford; da. of (Capt.) John and Sarah (Baker) Gould, of Topsfield, Mass.) 77 25 25

Joseph, b. 29 March 1683, Boxford; M- Jan. 1705, Ledyah Peabody.
Sarah, b. 3 Aug. 1685, Boxford;
Phebe, b. 28 Feb. 1687/8, Boxford; M- 18 Mar. 1713, Samuel Pickard.
Mary, b. 19 April 1689, Boxford;
John, b. abt 1691, Boxford; M- 8 May 1722, Boxford, Esther Andrews.
Lydia, b. 10 April 1694, Boxford; M- 2 Nov. 1715, Thomas Page (or 'Paige').
Thomas, b. 2 April 1696, Boxford; d. - Hopkinton, 1776; M- 22 April 1725, Alice Cummings.
Priscilla, b. 1 Dec. 1699, Boxford; M- 27 Oct. 1720, Joshua Higens.
Ruth, b. abt 1702, Boxford; M- 1 March 1721/22, Thomas Andrews.
Moses, b. 20 July 1704, Boxford; (ch. rec.)

Thomas Bixby, b. 2 April 1696, Topsfield, or Boxford, Mass.; died- 1776, Hopkinton, Mass.; M- 22 April 1722, Boxford, Alice Cummings, (b. 10 Dec. 1695, Topsfield; died- 30 Apr. 1734, Hopkinton, Mass.; da. of Isaac and Alice (Howlett) Cummings, of Topsfield, Mass.) 77 77 34

Alice, b. 25 Feb. 1725, Boxford; d. -Nov. 1736, Hopkinton.
Sarah, b. 28 June 1728, Hopkinton; d. -1803; M- 16 Feb. 1757, William Richards, of

Refs.

Southborough, Mass.

Thomas (Bixby), b. 28 Jan. 1729/30, Boxford, Mass.; M- 29 Mar. 1759, Hopkinton, Lois Walker. 34

Pelatiah, b. 9 Aug. 1731, Boxford; M- 1 Dec. 1763, at Hopkinton, Ann Stone.

Isaac, bpt. 1 Apr. 1741, Hopkinton; (b. abt 1734); M- 10 Dec. 1761, Hopkinton, Mary Crooks. 25

BODFISH

Robert Bodfish, b. abt 1615, in England; came to Lynn, Mass., 1634-35; d. - abt 1651, Barnstable Co., Mass.; M- abt 1634, (possibly in England), Bridget _____; (b. abt 1618, in England); after his death, abt 1651, Bridget married, (2) Samuel Hinckley, father of Governor Thomas Hinckley. 35 88

Robert, b. abt 1636, nr. Lynn, Mass.; (or possibly in Eng., or on ship, en-route to New England).

Mary, b. abt 1640, nr. Sandwich, Mass.; M- Nov. 1659, John Crocker. (Ancestors of Prophet Joseph Smith). 88

Elizabeth, b. abt 1643, nr. Sandwich, Mass.

Sarah, b. abt 1646, nr. Sandwich; M- 4 June 1662, Peter Blossom.

(unnamed child), b. 27 Mar. 1648, nr. Sandwich; d. -infancy.

Joseph, b. 3 April 1651, Sandwich, Mass.; M- June 1674, Elizabeth Bessey.

Joseph Bodfish, b. 3 April 1651, Sandwich, Mass.; died- 2 Dec. 1744, Sandwich; M- June 1674, at Barnstable, Mass., Elizabeth Bessey, (or 'Beese' or Beesley), (b. 1652, at Sandwich; da. of Anthony and Jane (_____) Bessey, (or Beese) 35 37

Joseph and his father, Robert Bodfish, were among the very early settlers of Barnstable County, and Sandwich, Mass., in 1645 to 1655.

Refs.

John, b. 6 Dec. 1675, Barnstable, Mass.; M- 24 May 1704, Sarah Nye. 62

Joseph, b. Oct. 1677, Barnstable; M- 11 Oct. 1712, Thankful Blish.

Mary, b. 1 March 1679/80, Barnstable.

Hannah, b. May 1681, Barnstable.

Benjamin, b. 20 July 1683; M- 10 Nov. 1709 Lydia Crocker.

Nathan, b. 27 Dec. 1685, Barnstable.

Ebenezer, b. 10 Mar. 1687/88, Barnstable.

Elizabeth, b. 27 Aug. 1690; M- 25 Jan. 1717, Reuben Blich.

Rebecca, b. 22 Feb. 1692/93, Barnstable.

Melitia, b. 7 April 1695, Barnstable.

Robert, b. 10 Oct. 1698, Barnstable.

Sarah, b. 20 Feb. 1700, Barnstable, Mass.

John Bodfish, b. 6 Dec. 1675, Barnstable, 35
Mass.; M- 24 May 1704, Sandwich, Sarah Nye,
(b. abt 1682, Sandwich; da. of Jonathon and 62
(1) Hannah (_____) Nye, of Sandwich, Mass.) 47

Mary, b. 9 March 1705/06, Sandwich, 47
Mass.; M- 6 Dec. 1726, Sandwich, William Freeman.

John, b. 2 Feb. 1708, Sandwich, Mass.

Hannah, b. 23 Sept. 1711, Sandwich; m- Zeph. Hatch 25

Joanna, b. 22 Oct. 1714, Sandwich, Mass. 35

Sarah, b. 21 March 1717, Sandwich, Mass.; M- Ebenezer Hatch.

Elizabeth, b. 30 March 1720, Sandwich; M- Nathan Nye. 62

Joseph, b. 20 Sept. 1725, Sandwich; M- Mary Ellis.

BOWDEN

Michael Bowden[1], (or-Boden, Bauden), born 36
about 1607, "of Holsten", England, was one of the early emigrants to America from England; his name appears on the ship's passenger list

Refs.

as follows: "The names of such as passed 36
out of the Port of Plymouth, England, Ano
Dme 1634, in February; Emigrants for St. 25
Christophers, in New England; Passengers
in the 'Robert Bonaventure' for St. Christo-
pher's: (listed among many others): Michael
Bowden, of Holsten, 27 years of age, (Feb.
1633/34)".

Michael evidently married soon after arriving in New England, though the name of his wife has never been found. His son Michael's birth, about 1642-43, near Salem, is not found in the records either, though he is of record in Essex Co., Mass., and in Salem, Topsfield, and Marblehead, Mass. His son-

Michael Bowden[2], born abt 1642-43, near 36
Salem, Mass.; M- 15 Dec. 1669, at Topsfield,
Mass., Sarah Nurse, (b. abt 1648, in Essex
Co., Mass.; da. of Francis Nurse, of Essex
Co., Mass.) 25

Susannah, b. 10 June 1670, Topsfield, Mass.
Michael, b. abt 1672, "of Marblehead",
Mass.; d.- 26 Aug. 1740, Lynn, Mass.;
M- 20 Nov. 1697, Sarah Davis. 25
John, b. abt 1678, Essex Co.; M-(Int.) 26
May 1713, at Marblehead, Rebecca Fowl,
of Boston.

Michael Bowden[3], b. abt 1672, "of Marblehead",
Mass.; died- August 1740, near Lynn, Mass.;
buried 26 Aug. 1740, at Lynn; M- (Int. Pub.) 36
20 Nov. 1697, at Lynn, Sarah Davis, (b. Feb. 25
1675/76, Lynn; died- "widow", 1 Sept. 1754, 77
Lynn; da. of John and Sarah (Kertland) Davis,
of Lynn, Mass.)

Susanna, b. 13 Sept. 1699, Lynn; d.-30 25
July 1709.
Frances, b. 1 June 1701, Lynn.
Sarah, b. 16 Dec. 1702, Lynn; M- 24 Sept.

Refs.

1724, John Raddan.

Martha, (twin), b. 19 July 1705; d. - 20 Sept. 1719 "15 yrs".

Mary, (twin), b. 19 July 1705 Lynn; d. - 1 May 1755; M- 5 May 1726, Joseph Richards.

Hannah, b. 15 August 1707, Lynn; d. - 30 May 1753.

John, b. 29 July 1709, Lynn.

Liddia, b. 15 Aug. 1712, Lynn; M- 30 March 1731, Samuel Killey.

Michail, b. 6 Sept. 1714, Lynn; d. - 1 Oct. 1741, Lynn.

Ebenezer, b. 6 Aug. 1716, Lynn.

Susanna, b. 29 Oct. 1717, Lynn; M- 6 Feb. 1739/40, Moses Newhall.

Benjamin, b. 1 Feb. 1721/22, Lynn; M- 28 Sept. 1749, Abigail Hawkins.

BRIGHAM

Thomas Brigham,[1] born abt 1540, at or near Holm, Yorkshire, England, (parents not known for certain), evidently married abt 1567-1570; (wife's name unknown). His son-

John Brigham,[2] b. abt 1573, Holm Yorkshire, Eng.; died 1621, at Holm, Eng.; M- 30 Sept. 1599, at Holm, Constance Watson, (b. abt 1575, "of Yorkshire", Eng.; bpt. 17 Aug 1578, at _____ Yorks., Eng.; died- (will) after 10 July 1615, Holm; da. of James Watson, of Yorkshire Co., Eng.) 77

(Lieut.) Thomas Brigham,[3] born abt 1603, Holm, Eng.; died 18 Dec. 1653, Cambridge, Mass.; M- 1637, Mercy Hurd. 37

(Lieut.) Thomas Brigham,[3] born abt 1603, Holm, Yorks., Eng.; died 18 Dec. 1653, Cambridge, Mass., Mercy Hurd, (or Heard), (b. abt 1610, from Yorks., Eng.; died 22 Dec. 1693, near Cambridge, Mass.). After the death of Thomas Brigham, 1653, the widow married, (2) abt 1655, Edmund Rice, who died shortly afterward; 77 25 55

(Lieut.) Thomas Brigham[3] 166

Refs.

she then married, (3) William Hunt.

"Lieut. Thomas Brigham, born about 1603, at Holm, Yorks., England, the emigrant ancestor of the Brighams in New England, embarked at London for America, April 18, 1635, in the ship "Susan and Ellen", Edward Payne, Master. He was then 32 years of age, consequently was born in 1603. He settled in Watertown, near the Cambridge line, on land which soon afterwards was set to Cambridge. Freeman, 1639; Selectman, 1640 and subsequently." (-Hudson's- "History and Genealogies of Town of Marlborough, Mass.", Page 332-335.) 37

Mary, b. abt 1639, near Watertown, Mass.

Thomas, b. 1641, Watertown; d. - 25 Nov. 1717, "76 yrs"; M-(1) Mary Rice; and (2) Susanna Morse. 25

John, b. 9 March 1644/45, Cambridge; d. - 16 Sept. 1728, "84 yrs"; M- (1) Sarah _____; (2) Deborah _____.

Hannah, b. 9 March 1650, Cambridge; M- Samuel Wells. (Ca

(Capt.) Samuel, b. 12 Jan. 1652/53, Marlborough, Mass.; M- 1683, Elizabeth Howe. 55

(Capt.) Samuel Brigham,[4] b. 12 Jan. 1652/53, Cambridge, Mass.; died 24 July 1713, "in 59th yr", Marlborough, Mass.; M- 1683, at Marlborough; Elizabeth Howe, (b. 5 April 1665, at Marlborough; d. - 26 July 1739, "age 75", Marlborough; da. of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) Howe, of Watertown and Marlborough). 77 55 25

Elizabeth, b. 24 March 1685, Marlborough; M- 16 Oct. 1711, Samuel Robinson.

Hepsibah, b. 25 Jan. 1686; M- 23 July 1719, John Maynard.

Samuel, b. 25 Jan. 1689; M- 23 Aug. 1716, Abigail Moore.

Lydiah, b. 6 Mar. 1691; M- 5 Apr. 1711, Jonathon Howe. 55

Refs.

Jedidiah, b. 8 June 1693; M- 18 May 1720, Bethiah Howe.

Jotham, b. 23 Dec. 1695; M- 1719/20, Abigail Howe. 55

Timothy, b. 10 Oct. 1698; M- (1) Martha Johnson; and (2) Mrs Sarah (Prentice) Smith.

Charles (Brigham), b. 30 Dec. 1700; M- Mary Peters. 77

Persis, b. 10 July 1703, Marlborough; M- 22 Nov. 1721, Edward Baker. 37

Antipas, b. 16 Oct. 1706; d. - 23 Apr. 1746, "unmd."

(Capt.) Samuel Brigham,[5] b. 25 Jan. 1689, 37
Marlborough, Mass.; died sometime after 1747, near Grafton, Mass.; M- 23 Aug. 1716, Marlborough, Abigail Moore, (b. 6 July 1696, 77
at Sudbury, Mass.; died 20 Nov. 1731, "in 36th yr", Marlborough; da. of Richard and Mary (Collins) Moore, of Sudbury). 25

Captain Samuel Brigham, born 1689, was one of the 40 original purchasers and settlers of lands at Grafton, Mass., which they bought from the Indians, 1727. 37

Samuel, b. 13 June 1717, Marlborough; d. - 14 June 1717.

Sibil, b. 15 Oct. 1718; d. - 27 Sept. 1807; M- (1) 1736, Ebenezer Goddard; and (2) Zachariah Maynard. 49

Mary, b. 13 April 1720, Marlborough.

Abigail, b. 10 Dec. 1721; d. - 27 Sept. 1755.

(Dr.) Samuel, b. 3 March 1723/24; d. - 15 Feb. 1756, "age 33"; M- (1) 24 Nov. 1747, Elizabeth Woods; (2) 9 Jan. 1752, Ann Gott.

Phinehas, b. 18 Dec. 1725, Marlborough; d. - 23 Aug. 1736, "age 11 yrs".

Uriah, b. 10 Sept. 1717; d. - 23 Oct. 1782, "55 yrs"; M- 12 July 1750, Sarah Gott.

Refs.

George, b. 17 March 1730, Marlborough; d. - 4 Feb. 1822; M- 11 April 1754, Mary Bragg.

"Phineas Brigham, son of George Brigham and Mary (Bragg) Brigham, above, married, in 1785, Susannah Howe, (b. 19 Feb. 1764), daughter of Phinehas and Susannah (Goddard) Howe. It was from this "Aunt Susannah Brigham" that Brigham Young, reportedly, received his christian name." -(ref: Article by Susan Young Gates, in "Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine", V-11, P-181).

BROWN

Charles Brown,[1] born abt 1622, in England, came to New England abt 1640-45, and married, 14 Oct. 1647, at Rowley, Mass., Mary _____, 38
(b. abt 1626, England; died 12 Dec. 1683, Rowley, Mass.). He died 16 Dec. 1687, in Rowley, Mass. 25

Beriah, b. 8 July 1648, Rowley, Mass.; M- 6 Jan. 1673, Sarah Harris.
William, b. 11 Dec. 1651, Rowley; M- 11 Jan. 1675, Margaret Stone.
John, b. 1 Feb. 1653/54, Rowley; M- 31 Aug. 1685, Abigail Brown, (or Browne) 25
Samuel, b. 5 Feb. 1655/56, Rowley; d. - 1659.
Ebenezer, b. 14 Sept. 1658, Rowley; M- 29 July 1698, Mary Jewitt. 38
Nathaniel, (twin), b. 20 May 1660; M- 4 June 1685, Mary Wheeler.
Samuel, (twin), b. 20 May 1660; Rowley, Mass.
Gershom, b. abt 1663, Rowley; d. - 5 Dec. 1683.
Mary (Brown), b. abt 1666, Rowley, Mass.; 38 d. -9 Dec. 1683.
Joseph, b. 29 June 1668, Rowley, Mass.

(Note that some epedemic took the mother and two young children, Dec. 1683). 25

Refs.

John Brown,[2] b. 1 Feb. 1653/54, Rowley, Mass.; d. - 18 Sept. 1729, Newbury, Mass.; M- 31 Aug. 1685, at Rowley, Abigail Brown (or Browne), (b. 24 Oct. 1665, Newbury; da. of James and (_____) Browne, of Newbury). Upon her husband's death, 1729, the widow married, (2) 26 Dec. 1730, John Wheeler, (or 'Wheler'). 38 25

Samuel, b. 20 July 1686, Rowley; d. - 21 Sept. 1692.
Abigaile, b. 5 June 1688, Rowley, Mass.
Martha, b. 29 July 1692, Rowley; d. - 27 Sept. 1692.
Samuel, b. 11 Feb. 1693/94, Rowley; d. - 22 Feb. 1755, "62 yrs"; M- 17 May 1716, Elizabeth Wheeler. 73
John, b. 9 March 1695/96, Rowley.
Joseph, b. 5 May 1698, Rowley; d. - 7 July 1736.
Hannah, b. 22 Aug. 1700, Rowley.
James, b. 10 March 1702/03, Rowley; M- 5 Mar. 1718, Mary Creesey.
Abraham, b. 27 June 1705, Rowley; M- Mary _____.
Benjamin, b. 24 Sept. 1708, Rowley; M- 28 Dec. 1727/28, Mary (Green) Collins, widow of Jonathon Collins.

Samuel Brown,[3] b. 11 Feb. 1693/94, Rowley, Mass.; d. - 25 Feb. 1755, "62 yrs", at Hollis, N.H.; M- 17 May 1716, Salisbury, Mass., Elizabeth Wheeler, (b. 12 July 1695, nr. Salisbury, Mass.; da. of Josiah and Elizabeth (_____) Wheeler). 38 25 73

John, b. 5 April 1717, Rowley, Mass.; d. - "young", 1722.
Mary, b. 15 May 1718, Rowley, Mass.
Josiah, b. 3 May 1720, Rowley.
John, bpt. 29 March 1724, Byfield, Mass.; d. - 6 May 1776, Hollis N.H.; M- (1)

Refs.

9 Oct. 1744, Keziah Wheeler; and- 73
(2) 18 Feb. 1761, Martha Jewett.
Hannah, bpt. 26 Nov. 1727, Byfield; M- 9 Oct. 1744, Samuel Farley.
Sarah, b. 18 Oct. 1730, Littleton, Mass.
Susannah, b. 10 Jan. 1734/35, Littleton, Mass.
Martha, b. 25 June 1736, Littleton; M- 1 April 1753, Eleazer Cummings.
Samuel, b. 31 Oct. 1737; d. - June 1832; M- 1756, Mary Glene, (or Glen, or Glenn).

Samuel Brown,[4] b. 31 Oct. 1737, Littleton, 38
Mass.; died- 11 June 1832, Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y.; M- (1) 26 Mar. 1756, at Hollis, N. H., Mary Glene, (or Glenn), (b. abt 1737, nr. Littleton, Mass.; da. of(?). She died 26 Nov. 1760, Hollis, N. H., and Samuel then married, (2) 22 Jan. 1761, at Hollis, 67
Mary Wheeler, of Hollis, N. H. 73

Children of first marriage-
Mary, b. 1 Jan 1757, Hollis, N. H.
William, b. 13 Nov. 1758, Hollis; d. - 13 Nov. 1758.
Hannah (Brown), b. 13 Nov. 1760, Hollis, N. H.; d. - 22 Aug. 1833; M- 24 April 1778, Silas Spalding, (or Spaulding). 67

Children of second marriage-
Bridget, b. 31 Dec. 1761, Hollis, N. H.
Samuel, b. 11 Jan. 1764, Hollis, N. H.
William, b. 4 Jan. 1766, Hollis, N. H.

BUCK

William Buck,[1] the emigrant ancestor, came 39
to New England in the ship "Increase", sailing from England in April 1635, and landing a month later in Boston, Mass. He gave his age as 50 years, and accordingly was born about 1585. William settled in Cambridge, and in 1652 was given a grant of land, 20 acres, Lot #91 in Cambridge Survey, so-called. Here he built a home

Refs.

for his family; his wife's name is not known, and his son Roger, "age 18, in 1635", per ship's passenger list, appears to be his only child. William was a ploughwright by trade, and died intestate, 24 Jan. 1658, at Cambridge, and was buried in the old cemetery there. His son Roger was named administrator of the estate, and all records indicate that Roger was the only child of his parents.

The surname Buck is ancient in both England and in Germany, and seems to have been of Teutonic origin. Its spelling varies greatly: Buck, Boc, Bock, Boch, Boche, Bok, Book, Bauke, Buche, etc.

Note: "The Hartshorn Family Gen." shows Thomas Hartshorn married a 'Susannah Buck' 52
abt 1641-42, near Reading, Mass. She was believed to have been born in County Kent, England, about 1622, and appears to have been the servant girl "Susan Buche" who came to New England in 1637 in the ship "Hercules" from Dover, Canterbury, Eng., with Henry Bachelor (a brewer) and his wife Martha (Wilson). Susan was possibly a sister of 'John Buche', also a servant to the Bachelor family.

Roger Buck,[2] son of William the emigrant an- 39
cestor, above, was born in England, 1617, coming to this country with his parents in 1635, when he was "18 years of age". He married, abt 1642, near Cambridge, Mass., Susanna (possibly Hartshorn), b. abt 1622, England; died 10 Sept. 52
1685, Cambridge, Mass.). Soon after the death of his wife, 1685, Roger moved to Woburn, where some of his children lived. He died at Woburn, 10 Nov. 1693. 25

John, b. 3 Sept. 1644, Cambridge, Mass.; d. - "unmd."

Ephraim, b. 26 July 1646, Cambridge; d. - Jan. 1721, at Woburn; M- 1 Jan. 1671,

Refs.

Woburn, Sarah Brooks. 25

Mary, b. 23 Jan. 1648, Cambridge; d. - 31 Aug. 1669, "unmd."

Lydia, b. abt 1651, Cambridge; M- 3 Nov. 1672, Henry Smith.

Ruth, b. 6 Nov. 1653, Cambridge; d. - Sept. 1682; M- Thomas Bathrick.

Elizabeth, b. 5 July 1657, Cambridge; M- 20 Aug. 1678, Joshua Wood.

Samuel, b. 16 Mar. 1669; d. - Sept. 1690; M- Rachel Levin.

Ephraim Buck,[3] b. 26 July 1646, Cambridge, 39
Mass.; died Jan. 1721, Woburn, Mass.; M- 1
Jan. 1671, Woburn, Sarah Brooks, (b. 21 14
Nov. 1652, Woburn; d. - (will) after Jan. 1721,
Woburn; da. of John and Eunice (Mousall)
Brooks, of Woburn). 16

Ephraim, a farmer by occupation, was 22-
a Constable at Charlestown, 1692, where he (V-58)
solemnized many marriages, and in Woburn
was a local magistrate appointed by the Gen- 2
eral Court to try small cases. 17

Sarah, b. 11 Jan. 1673/74, Woburn; d. - 42
after Nov. 1717; M- 27 Feb. 1694, Wo-
burn, Thomas Grover. 25

Ephraim, b. 13 July 1676, Woburn; M- 1 Dec. 1696, Ester Waget.

John, b. 1 Jan. 1678/9, Woburn; d. - 27 Jan. 1678/79.

John, b. 7 Feb. 1679/80, Woburn; M- Priscilla _____.

Samuel, b. 13 Nov. 1682, Woburn; M- Abigail Wyman.

Eunice, b. 7 July 1685, Woburn.

Ebenezer, b. 20 May 1689; d. - 1752; M- Lydia Eames.

Mary, b. 28 Oct. 1691; M- (1) Jan. 1710/11, Nathan'l. Pike.

BULLEN

Refs.

(Deacon) Samuel Bullen, born abt 1616 in England, came to New England abt 1635, with his father, also named Samuel, and of whom little more is known. They were residents of Watertown, Mass., 1636. Young Samuel, after his marriage, lived in Dedham, Mass., for a short period, and later moved to Medfield, where they resided for many years. He married, 10 August 1641, at Medfield, Mary Morse, (b. abt 1621, Eng.; d. - 14 Feb. 1691, Medfield, Mass.; da. of Samuel and Elizabeth (_____) Morse, of Watertown, Mass.) Samuel also died in Medfield, in 1691. 61 25 82 61

Mary, b. 20 July 1642, Dedham, Mass.; M- 1669, Ephraim Clark. 25

Samuel, b. 19 Dec. 1644, Dedham; d. -1736 M- Experience Sabin. (no issue)

Elizabeth, b. 3 Feb. 1646/47, Dedham; M- 21 May 1668, Benjamin Wheelock.

John, b. 1648, Medfield; d. - 1703; M- Judith Fisher.

Joseph, b. 6 Sept. 1651, Medfield; M- 15 Mar. 1673/74, Abigail Sabin. (no issue)

Ephraim, b. 18 July 1653, Medfield; M-(1) 1680, Grace _____, who died 10 Aug 1689, "age 26 yrs"; M- (2) abt 1691, Mary Morse. 61 82

Meletiah, b. 15 Sept. 1655, Medfield; M- 1679, Josiah Fisher.

Elisha, b. 26 Dec. 1657, Medfield; d. - 1736; M- 31 May 1683, Hanna Metcalf.

Eliazer, b. 26 April 1662, Medfield; d. - May 1662.

Bethiah, b. 1 Aug. 1664, Medfield; M- Benjamin Colburn.

Ephraim Bullen, b. 18 July 1653, Medfield, Mass.; d. - 1694, Sherborn, Mass.; M- (1) 1680, Grace _____, (b. 1663, who died 10 Aug. 1689, 61

Refs.

"age 26 yrs"); M- (2) abt 1691, Mary Morse, (possibly the Mary Morse b. 15 Jan. 1659, Ipswich, Mass., daughter of John and Elizabeth (_____) Morse).

Children, of first marriage-

Mary (Bullen), b. 6 March 1681, Sherborn, Mass.; died- 5 May 1761; M- 1697/98, John Sherman. 66

Ephraim, b. 19 April 1685, Sherborn; d. - 1 Feb. 1754; M- 1710, Ruth Morse.

John, b. 22 Feb. 1686/87, Sherborn; M- 31 Aug. 1709, Sarah Underwood.

Grace, b. 7 Aug. 1689, Sherborn; d. - 20 Aug. 1689.

CHADWICK

John Chadwick, b. 1601, England, died- (will probated), March 1680, "age 79 yrs", Malden, Mass.; M- abt 1645, Joan (or Joanna) _____; (b. abt 1605, England; d. - 11 July 1674, Malden, Mass.) 14 25

John Chadwick came to New England abt 1645; he was a sergeant of militia; Freeman, 1656; he died, and his will was probated, 10 March 1680, at Malden.

John, b. abt 1646/47, Malden; d. - 17 March 1650.

Elizabeth, b. 1 April 1648, Malden; M- 11 Nov. 1667, Gershom Hills.

Sarah, b. 1 June 1650, Watertown, Mass.; M- 23 May 1668, Thomas Grover, (b. 1 April 1643, Charlestown, or Malden; son of Thomas and Elizabeth(_____) Grover). 25

John, b. 17 March 1651, Malden; d. - 2 Sept. 1707; M- Mary Barlow.

James, b. 15 April 1653, Malden; M- Feb. 1677, Hannah Butler.

Mary, b. abt 1656, Malden; M-Lemuel Jenkins.

Refs.

Hannah, b. abt 1659, Malden; (single at father's death, in 1680).

(The Chadwick-Grover data above is given for information only; as far as can presently be determined, it is not directly connected with our Grover line).

COLLINS

Henry Collins, born abt 1606 in England, 40
came to New Eng., in the ship "Abigail", June 1635, and settled in Lynn, Mass. He M. - abt 1627-28, Ann _____, (b. abt 1605, England; who died 29 Sept. 1691, Lynn Mass.) He died 20 Feb. 1687, "age 81 yrs", at Lynn, Essex Co., Mass. His son-

Joseph Collins, b. 1635, England; "of Lynn, 40
Mass., 1648"; M- abt 1668, Sarah Hires, b. 77
1642, England; d. - 25 Feb. 1682, Lynn, Mass.)

Sarah, b. 18 Aug. 1669, Lynn, Mass.; d. - 19 Sept. 1669.
Joseph, b. 16 Sept. 1671, Lynn, Mass.
Henry, b. 23 Nov. 1673, Lynn; d. - 1 May 1735.
Ann, b. 13 Feb. 1674/75, Lynn.
Sarah, b. 1 Aug. 1678, Lynn; d. - Aug. 1774; M- 21 Dec. 1702, at Lynn, Crispus 25
Richards.

CORLISS

George Corliss, b. abt 1617-18, in England, 81
son of Thomas Corliss of Devonshire, Eng.; died 19 Oct. 1686, Haverhill, Mass.; Came to New England in 1639, and first resided in Newbury, Mass., then removed to Haverhill in 1640-41, where he was Constable, 1650, and Selectman, 1648 to 1679. (-ref: "Americana", 31:205). He married, 26 Oct. 1645, at Haverhill, Mass., Joanna Davis, (b. abt 1625, "from Wales, England"; da. of Thomas Davis and his

Refs.

wife Christian_____, of Ipswich, Mass.) This marriage was the second marriage performed in the town of Haverhill, Mass., then a very small frontier village, among the hostile Indians.

Mary, b. 8 Sept. 1646, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 23 Jan. 1665, William Neff. (He was killed by Indians in Rhode Island, 1688/89. She was taken prisoner by Indians, March 1697, in the 'Dustin Massacre' at Dustin Hill, Haverhill, Mass.) 81

John, b. 4 March 1647/48, Haverhill; d. - 17 Feb. 1698; M- 17 Dec. 1684, Mary Wilford.

Johannah, b. 28 April 1650, Haverhill; M- 29 Dec. 1669, Joseph Hutchins.

Martha, b. 2 Jan. 1652/53, Haverhill; M- 1 Dec. 1674, Samuel Ladd. (-ref: "Americana", 31:205). 59

Deborah, b. 6 June 1655, Haverhill; M- 20 Jan. 1679, Thomas Eastman. 44

Ann, b. 8 Nov. 1657, Haverhill; d. - 1 June 1691; M- 1 Nov. 1677, John Robie.

George, b. abt 1659, Haverhill.

Huldah, b. 18 Nov. 1661, Haverhill; M- 5 Nov. 1679, Samuel Kingsberry.

Sarah, b. 23 Feb. 1663/64, Haverhill; M- 24 Nov. 1686, Joseph Ayer.

Mary (Corliss) Neff, above, widow of William Neff, was with Hannah Dustin, and was also taken prisoner by the Indians, March 15, 1697, in the famous "Dustin Massacre" at Haverhill, during which Thomas Eastman's oldest daughter Sarah, was also killed, with many others. 44

CUMMINGS

Isaac Cummings, Jr, b. 1633, in England, came to America abt 1645-46, with his father, Isaac Cummings, Sr. The later made a deposition, 77

Refs.

March 1666, giving his age as 65, so was therefore born abt 1601, in England. Isaac Jr, was "of Ipswich, Mass., 1650", and married, 27 Nov. 1659, at Topsfield, Mass., 41
Mary Andrews, (b. 1638, in England; died 1712, Topsfield, Mass.; da. of Robert and Grace (_____) Andrews, of Topsfield). 25
Isaac Jr died, (will prob.) June 1721, Topsfield, Mass.

(Unnamed son), b. and d. -28 Aug. 1660, Topsfield, Mass.
(Unnamed son), b. and d. -2 Nov. 1661, Topsfield.
(Unnamed son), b. and d. -6 Dec. 1662, Topsfield.
Isaac, b. 15 Sept. 1664, Topsfield; d. - 7 Aug. 1746; M- (1) 25 Dec. 1688, Alice Howlett; (2) Francis Sherwin. 57
John, b. 7 June 1666, Topsfield; d. - May 1722; M- 23 Jan. 1688/89, Susanna Towne.
Thomas, b. 27 June 1670, Topsfield, Mass.; d. - "before Dec. 1749"; M-20 Mar. 1705, Mehitable Porter. 77
Mary, b. 16 Feb. 1672, Topsfield; d. -16 Dec. 1695; M- 14 July 1694, Daniel Black. 25
Rebecka, b. 1 April 1674, Topsfield; M- (1) 13 Jan. 1696, Thomas Howlett; (2) Michael Whidden.
Abigail, b. abt 1676, Topsfield; d. - 22 Jan. 1725/26; M- 28 Mar. 1693/94, Samuel Perley.
Steben, b. 27 Feb. 1680, Topsfield; "killed by Indians, 3 July 1706"; evid. unmarried. 41

41

Isaac Cummings, Jr, b. 15 Sept. 1664, Topsfield, Mass.; died 7 Aug. 1746, Topsfield; 77
M- (1) 25 Dec. 1688, Topsfield, Alice Howlett, (b. abt 1666, "of Boxford, Mass."; died 1695/6 near Topsfield; da. of Thomas and Alice (French) Howlett). After her death, 1695/96, he then M- (2) 23 Nov. 1696, at Topsfield, Francis Sherwin, who died 13 March 1770. 41 88 25

Children of first marriage-

Refs.

Lydia (Cummings), bpt. 4 May 1690, Topsfield; M- (Int.) 5 Oct. 1723, Stephen Smith.

Isaac, bpt. 24 Apr. 1692, Topsfield; d. - 12 Oct. 1761; M- 8 March 1716, Abigail Boardman.

Alice, b. 10 Dec. 1695; bpt. 9 May 1697, Topsfield; m- 22 Apr. 1722, Thomas Bixby. D. - Apr. 1734.

Children of second marriage-

Mersy, b. 5 June 1699, Topsfield; d. - 4 Nov. 1731, "unmd."

Jemimah, b. 4 July 1704, Topsfield; d. - "before 1750"; M- 1 Jan. 1733/34, Jonathon Foster.

Pallatiah, b. 15 May 1707, Topsfield; d. - 14 Nov. 1727.

Jerusha, b. 17 Feb. 1710, Topsfield; M- 1 Jan. 1735/36, Joshua Conant.

DAMON

(Deacon) John Damon, born abt 1621, pos- 3
sibly at Reading, England, son of John Damon
of Reading, Eng., evidently came to America 66
abt 1645, and was one of the early settlers
at Reading, Middlesex Co., Mass., where he
was a Selectman, as well as Deacon of the Read-
ing Church. He married, abt 1648-49, 42
Abigail Sherman, (b. abt 1628, in England, a
da. of Richard Sherman, (later of Boston,
Mass.) and his wife Elizabeth). (Richard Sher-
man was a son of our Edmund Sherman, and 42
wife Ann Pellatte, of Dedham, Essex, England).

John, b. 1651, Reading, Mass.; died- 1651.

John, b. 1652, Reading; M- (1) 1678, Susan Wiley; M- (2) Ruth _____.

Abigail, b. 1654, Reading; M- Nathaniel Rand.

Samuel, b. April (or June-?) 1656, Reading; d. - Jan. 1723/4; M- 1680, Mary (Davis)

Refs.

Grover, widow of Mathew Grover, who had died abt 1679.

Joseph, b. 1661, Reading, Mass.

Samuel Damon, b. 23 April (or June-?) 1656, Reading, Mass.; M- 1680, as her second husband, Mary (Davis) Grover, widow of Mathew Grover, who died abt 1679. She was born 16 Feb. 1657/58, at Reading, Mass.; d. - 29 Nov. 1727, age 70, at Reading; da. of George and Sarah (Clark) Davis, of Reading. Samuel was "killed by falling from his horse in returning home from church", 12 Jan. 1723/24, near Reading, at abt 68 yrs. 3 42

Samuel (Damon), b. 25 April 1681, Reading; died at Coventry, Conn.; M- 1707, Priscilla Wright. 3

Mary, b. 22 Oct. 1683, Reading; M- 1704, Thomas Taylor. 25

Ebenezer, b. 9 August 1686, Reading; died 1775; M- 1709, Elizabeth Flint.

Abigail, b. 22 Feb. 1688/89, Reading; M- 1706, Richard Nichols.

Esther, b. 22 Sept. 1691, Reading; M- 1710, Daniel Gowan, of Reading and Woburn.

Benjamin, b. 30 April 1693, Reading; d. - 1771, Hartford, Conn.; M- 1714, Marsie (or Mercy) Flint; and (2)- Mercy Palmer; and, (3) Susannah _____.

Mercy, b. 1 April 1695, Reading; d. - 1725; M- 1722, Ebenezer Parker, Jr.

John, b. 10 Sept. 1697, Reading; d. - 1755; M- 1722, Rebecca Pratt.

Tabitha, b. 31 March 1703, Reading; M- 1722, John Townsend, of Reading.

Note: The Damon children, above, were thus half-brothers and sisters to the children of Mathew Grover and Mary Davis, (#1 of this volume, page 33). Note the name of Benjamin, just above, a half-brother of our Thomas Grover;

Refs.

Thomas later married Sarah Buck, and evidently their son was named Benjamin, after the father's half-brother, Benjamin Damon.

DAVIS

George Davis, born 1595, in England, came to America abt 1639-40, and was "of Lynn, 42
Mass., 1642". He died 14 July 1667, while on a voyage to Cape Fear, (No. Carolina), evid. 3
being a seaman. He married, (1) abt 1640, Mrs. Edmund Andldy, who evidently died abt 1643-44. He M- (2) abt 1645, Sarah Clark, 25
(b. abt 1620, in England; died 3 May 1698, in Middlesex Co., Mass.; da. of William Clark, of Salem and Lynn, Mass.). After the death of her husband, George Davis, 1667, she then married, (2) abt 1671, Nicholas Rist, (or Rich, or Rice).

Children of first marriage; born in Salem-

Benjamin, b. abt 1640, Salem, Mass.; d. - 13 Oct. 1679, Reading, Mass.; evid. unmarried.

Joseph, b. abt 1642, Salem; d. - 28 Jan. 1676/77, at Reading; M- 1668, Elizabeth Saywell.

Children of second marriage-

Hannah, b. 31 May 1648, Lynn, Mass.; M - 10 May 1669, John Boutelle. 25

Sarah, b. 1 Oct. 1651, Lynn; M- 11 Jan. 1670, Abraham Cole.

Elizabeth, b. 16 Jan. 1654/55, Reading; d. - 21 July 1695; M- 22 Jan. 1678, Timothy Wiley.

Mary, b. 16 Feb. 1657/58, Reading; d. -29 Nov. 1727; M- (1) abt 1673, Mathew 42
Grover, who died abt 1679; she then M. - (2) 1680, at Reading, Samuel Da- 42
mon, son of (Deacon) John Damon, of Reading, Mass.

Refs.

John, b. 20 July 1660, Reading; d. - 4 Nov. 1660. 25

Susannah, b. 11 May 1662, Reading; M- (1) 22 Oct. 1680, John Richardson; (2) Peter Hay.

George, b. abt 1664, Reading; (no further record)

John Davis, born abt 1638-40, most likely in England, came to America, apparently abt 1660-62, and married, 5 October 1664, at Lynn, Mass., Sarah Kertland, (born- 27 Sept. 1646, Lynn, Mass.; da. of Phillip and _____ Kertland, of Lynn, who was an early and well-known maker of fine boots, 1635-1645. This John Davis may possibly have been a son of the early John Davis of Ipswich, Mass., who died 1672/73, but records are inconclusive. 77

John Davis was evidently still living in Jan. 1734/35, when Town Lots were granted to the original proprietors, and we find this record: "At a Town Meeting, Salem, Mass., Jan. 8, 1734/35, the proprietors drew their respective lots, a full list belonging to each Town, being given. Those of Lynn, (included): #72, - Michael Bowden, for his father-in-law, John Davis; #6, - Ruth Driver, for her father, Robert Driver". (-ref.: Salem records, quoted in "Driver Family Gen.")

Sarah, b. Jan. 1665/66, Lynn; d. - 15 Jan. 1665/66 25

Sara, b. Aug. 1667, Lynn; d. - 24 Aug. 1667.

Mary, b. 25 July 1668, Lynn; M- June 1684, Philip Gifford. 48

Joseph, b. 10 June 1672, Lynn; d. - July 1673.

John, b. 16 June 1674, Lynn.

Sarah, b. "beginning of Feb. 1676", Lynn; d. - 1 Sept. 1754; M- 20 Nov. 1697, Michael Bowden, "of Marblehead, Mass."

Ebenezer, b. 2 Oct. 1678, Lynn.

Refs.

Benjamin, b. 27 Sept. 1681, Lynn.
Joseph, b. 17 October 1686, Lynn, Mass.

Note: Some references show John Davis, b. abt 1640, to have married Sarah Kertland, "da. of Nathaniel and Parnell Kertland". Nathaniel and Parnell appear, after much careful checking, to have been of one generation later. Sarah married John Davis, as above, 5 October 1664, at Lynn. As a daughter of Philip Kertland her age was about 18 years; as a daughter of Nathaniel and Parnell her age would then be closer to 11 or 12 years, which is very doubtful, even in those days of rather early marriages.

DEATH

John Death,[1] came to America from England, about 1640. He married, but nothing is 77
known of him, or his wife's name, except that he had a son John, born about 1643-45, most evidently in Essex Co., Mass., near 43
Topsfield, or Lynn.

John Death,[2] son of John,[1] was born abt 1643-45, evidently near Lynn or Topsfield, Essex 43
Co., Mass.; he died "before 1690" at Sher- 25
born, Mass.; M- abt 1668, nr. Topsfield, Mass., Mary Peabody, (b. abt 1648, Topsfield, Mass.; died "after 1690" near Sherborn, or Watertown, Mass.; da. of (Lieut.) Francis Peabody and his second wife, Mary (Foster) 63
Peabody, of Topsfield). After the death of her husband, John, abt 1689, the widow then M- (2) 6 January 1690, Samuel Eames. 25

Oliver(Death), (twin), b. 21 May 1670, Topsfield, Mass.; d. -3 Mar. 1705, Framingham; M- 17 April 1697, Martha Fairbanks.

Thomas, (twin), b. 21 May 1670, Topsfield, Mass.

John, "Esquire", b. 2 Jan. 1676, Topsfield;

Refs.

d. -14 Dec. 1754, "age 78"; M-(1) 17 Jan. 1698/99, Sherborn, Elizabeth Barber; (2) July 1713, Waitsill Vose. 77 43

Hepsibah, b. 5 June 1680, Sherborn; d. - 15 Apr. 1769; M- 25 Dec. 1700, Sudbury, David Howe. 25 55

Lydia, b. 26 March 1682, Sherborn; M- 9 July 1708, at Watertown, Jonathon Lamb.

Samuel, b. 12 Sept. 1684, Sherborn.

Ruth, b. 20 July 1688, "of Watertown"; M- 23 Nov. 1715, Samuel Howe. 55

Oliver Death,[3] b. 21 May 1670, Topsfield, Mass.; d. - 3 Mar. 1704/05, Framingham; M- 17 Apr. 1697, Sherborn, Martha Fairbanks. (b. 22 Jan. 1680, Sherborn; d. - 3 Apr. 1754, Sherborn; da. of Eleazer and Martha (Bullard) Fairbanks). On the death of Oliver, his widow then M. - (2) Jan. 1708, Ebenezer Leland Jr. of Sherborn. 43 25 25

Oliver, b. 26 March 1698, Sherborn; M- Abigail _____.

Caleb, b. 7 Jan. 1699/1700, Framingham; d. - March 1711.

John, b. 30 May 1702, Framingham; M- 15 May 1729, Hannah Morse.

Martha, b. Apr. 1704, Framingham; M- Ezra Daniels. 61

John Death,[4] b. 30 May 1702, Sherborn, or Framingham, Mass.; M- 15 May 1729, Sherborn, Hannah Morse, (b. 5 Nov. 1712, at Sherborn; da. of Aaron and Bethiah (Perry) Morse, of Sherborn). (Nos. 170, and 414, in "Morse Family Genealogy") 43 25 61

Jotham, b. 13 May 1730, Sherborn; M- Mercy _____.

John, b. 3 April 1732, Sherborn.

Martha, b. 27 May 1738, Sherborn.

Jotham Death,[5] b. 13 May 1730, Sherborn, 43

Refs.

Mass.; M- abt 1750, Mercy _____, 43
(b. abt 1732). They resided in Holliston, and Athol, Mass., where their children were born. No records found of the deaths of the parents. 25

Benjamin, b. 23 Dec. 1751, Holliston, Mass.; M- 26 Oct. 1778, Huldah Edson. 25

Hannah, b. 10 March 1754, Athol, Mass.; M- 6 July 1775, Watertown, Ebenezer Goddard. 49

Martha, b. 5 Feb. 1756, Athol; M- Sept. 1777, John Haven, Jr.

Ann, b. 26 Oct. 1757, Athol; M-Nov. 1784, Edward Goddard. 49

Jotham, b. 7 April 1760, Athol, Mass.

Lusinda, b. 17 March 1762, Athol, Mass.

Aaron Morse, b. 28 Feb. 1765, Athol. 25

DUSTON

Thomas Duston,[1] (or Dustin, Dustan, Durston) came to America from England some time be- 83
fore March 1640. His record is first found, together with several other names, in a petition to the Governor of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 85
dated 4 March 1640, as "of Northam, Mass.", (now Dover, N.H.). He appears to have then moved eastward, and settled at Kittery, York Co., (now Maine), where he was given a grant of 20 acres of land, 19 June 1654. In two or three court depositions he gave his age as "abt 55 yrs, in 1661", so he was born about 1606. In 1659-60 he rented out his property in Kittery, and was then living in Portsmouth, (Maine). Elizabeth Duston, his widow, gave a deed of the Kittery place to John Cutt, 19 March 1662, which was later proved invalid. Thomas Duston Jr, of Haverhill, (Mass.), was then appointed administrator of his late father's estate, 8 June 1703, to clear up the clouded title and other business of the property and estate, disposed of by the widow

Refs.

without regard to the rights of the children. After Duston's death in 1662, his widow, Elizabeth (Wheeler) Duston, married, (2), 9 June 1663, a Mathias Button, of Haverhill, Mass. She was born abt 1620 or 1625, most likely in England, and was a daughter of John and Ann 73
(or Agnes) (Yeoman) Wheeler, of Kittery, (now Maine); she died 16 July 1690, at Kittery.

Elizabeth, b. abt 1645, Kittery, York, (Maine); M- (1) abt 1667, John Kings- 83
berry; and, (2), Dec. 1672, Peter Green.

Thomas, b. abt 1650, Kittery, York, (Maine); M- 3 Dec. 1677, Hannah Emerson. 81

Thomas Duston,[2] b. abt 1650, Kittery, Maine; died after 1730, at Haverhill, Mass.; (was 81
living there, 1729). Married, 3 Dec. 1677, at Haverhill, Hannah Emerson, (b. 23 Dec. 44
1657, near Haverhill, Mass.; died- after 1730, and she reportedly survived her husband; da. of Michael and Hannah (Webster) Emerson, of Haverhill, Mass.).

This Mrs Hannah (Emerson) Duston was the heroic main figure of the "Duston Massacre" at Haverhill, Mass., March 15, 1697, of which much has been written, and monuments erected in her honor.

Mrs Duston had only a very short time 81
before, (some records and accounts say a few days, others say a few hours), given birth to her twelfth child, a daughter, Martha, and was resting in bed with the baby. A neighbor 84
lady, widow Mary (Corliss) Neff, was attending Mrs Duston in the cabin. Hannah's husband, Thomas, was working in the field at a little distance from the small cluster of about five or six cabins, and all their other children were 85
in the field there with him. Suddenly a large force of Indians sprang from nowhere, and attacked the small garrison of cabins, killing the

one man on guard or sentry duty, together with about 38 others, and badly injuring a number of additional whites. Mr Duston at first thought of leaving the children and going to the assistance of his wife in driving off the Indians, but then realized that with the large number of Indians 85
at the cabins, there would be little he could do there, and that his greatest responsibility lay in protecting the little group of eight small children with him, so he herded his little army toward the nearest other group of nearby settler's cabins about a mile or so away, and managed to hold off the Indians while his small band fled this distance and were saved. Miraculously, none of them were hurt or injured, and all were soon safe in a friendly home, while the men proceeded to route the Indians from their depradations.

In the meantime the Indians had dragged Mrs. Duston from her bed, taken the baby from her arms and killed it by dashing its head against the log wall and door-post. Mrs Duston managed to get only one shoe on, and the Indians then herded and dragged her and Mrs Neff, together with about six young boys also taken captive. into the woods and off towards Canada. They later informed Mrs Duston that she and Mrs Neff would be sold to the rich French in Canada, as slaves and servant women, while the young boys would be sold back to the white settlers, who would soon 'redeem' them with guns, powder, trade-goods, etc. This attack occured in mid-March, 1697, and the ground was frozen and covered with snow. Mrs Duston protected her feet, especially the one without a shoe, by wrapping them in one of her petticoats, and the travel was rather slow at the best, the prisoners or captives being poorly clad and ill-fed, and the Indians trying their best to hurry them up, while still compelled to keep a large force

Refs.

at their rear, to disuade any attempt at rescue by the settlers.

On April 30, just forty-five days after their capture, they were about 150 miles north of Haverhill, and just slightly north of the present town of Concord, N. H. One young boy, about twelve years of age, in Mrs Duston's group of captives, (Mrs Duston, Mrs Neff, and this one young lad), had been told and shown by one of the braggart Indians, just how they always proceeded to kill and scalp their captives. He managed to whisper the information to Mrs Duston and Mrs Neff, and they laid their plans for an escape at the earliest opportunity. At midnight, April 30th, Mrs Duston awoke Mrs Neff and the boy, in the large tent where they were held, with ten Indians; they very stealthily got hold of the Indians tomahawks, swiftly and silently cracked each Indian in the temple, and then proceeded to scalp all ten Indians in their tent. They then silently but hurriedly made their way into the woods some distance away, and remained there all day and until after darkness, when they again proceeded to travel back towards the frontier settlements. After about two weeks of hard travel and cold weather, with very little to eat, the three again reached the white settlements and were soon home again. They later proceeded to Boston, and turned in their ten Indian scalps for 'bounty-money' then being paid for scalps of Indians attacking the white settlers. Several years later a monument was erected a short distance north of Concord, N. H., about where the famous incident occured, to honor Mrs Duston, and her companions, and to the courageous frontier women of those days.

Mrs Neff, above, (Mary (Corliss) Neff), was also attending Mrs Jonathon Eastman, (Hannah (Green) Eastman), Feb. 8, 1704, in 44
Haverhill, when the Indians made another attack and raid, in which they killed Mrs. Eastman's

Refs.

baby, just one week old, and took Mrs Eastman to Canada as a captive, where she was held prisoner and used as a servant woman to the Indians, for about two and three-quarter years. She then made her escape to a friendly French settlers cabin, where they kept her concealed, and where her husband Jonathon found her, 44
about Jan. 1, 1707, almost three years after being taken captive. (-Ref: Chase's-"History of Haverhill, Mass.", P. 186; Rix'- "Eastman Family Gen.", 1: 27-40; and- "Emerson Family Genealogy", P- 19-20.) (see Jonathon and Hannah (Green) Eastman, which follows, P- 192-193.)

Few families can show more heroic or courageous womenfolk in their history and genealogy. Many, of course, withstood and survived the extremely arduous and trying days of frontier settlement life, having few if any of the small comforts available to those in the older and more established communities, and raising their families far from the help or assistance of the nearest doctors, schools, etc. Few, however, can match the indomitable courage of these women, our early kinfolk through the Emerson, Eastman and Ladd lines. While remembering and paying honor to our paternal ancestry, and the Grover surname, let us not forget these many other noble women, also, without whom our men would never have survived those trying times. Of such is our heritage.

Children of Thomas and Hannah (Emerson) Duston-

Hannah, b. 27 Aug. 1678, Haverhill, Mass.; M- Daniel Cheney.

Elizabeth, b. 7 May 1680, Haverhill; M- 27 Dec. 1698, Stephen Emerson.

Mary, b. 4 Nov. 1681, Haverhill; d. -18 Oct. 1696.

Thomas, b. 5 Jan. 1683; M- Mary Ingalls.

Nathaniel, b. 16 May 1685; M- abt 1711, Mary Ayer.

John, b. 2 Feb. 1686/7; d. -28 Jan. 1690. Refs.
Sarah, b. 4 July 1688; M- 10 Mar. 1708/09, John Watts.
Abigail, b. Oct. 1690; M- Samuel Watts.
Jonathon, b. 15 Jan. 1691/2; M- "bef. 1715", Elizabeth Watts.
Timothy, (twin), b. 14 Sept. 1694; M-Sarah Johnson.
Mehitable, (twin), b. 14 Sept. 1694; d. -16 Dec. 1694.
Martha, b. 15 March 1696/7; "killed by Indians", 15 March 1696/97, Haverhill, Mass.
Lydia, b. 4 Oct. 1698, Haverhill; M- Nov. 1721, John Sanders.

Note: It might be well here, in order not to confuse the records, to point out that Hannah (Emerson) Duston, above, was not one of our direct ancestors. She was, however, the daughter of Michael Emerson, (who married Hannah Webster), one of our direct great grandparents, and she was also the daughter-in-law of Thomas Duston Sr, another of our direct great grandparents and ancestors.

EASTMAN

Roger Eastman,[1] came to America from 44
England, sailing from Southampton, Eng., in
April 1638, in the ship "Confidence", John 59
Jobson, Master, for New England Bay. He
was born abt 1611, possibly at Wales, England,
though reported on the ship's papers to then be
from Langford, Wilts., England. He received
land grants in the first division of new lands at
Salisbury, Mass., in 1640-43. He married,
abt 1638-39, Sarah Smith, (b. 1621, England;
d. - 11 March 1697, Salisbury, Mass.). They
were members of the church in Salisbury, of
record, 1694. He died- 16 Dec. 1694, at 25
Salisbury. Records show Roger to have been a
"housecarpenter", and a "planter" or farmer.

Refs.

John,[2] b. 9 Jan. 1640, Salisbury, Mass.; died-1720; M- (1) 1665, Hannah Heile, (or Hale); and- (2), 1670, Mary Boynton.

Nathaniel, b. 18 March 1643, Salisbury; d-1709 M- 1672, Elizabeth Hudson.

Philip, b. 20 Oct. 1644, Salisbury; d. - "before 1714"; M- (1) name unknown; and, (2) 1678, Mary Morse, (or Mary (Barnard) Morse, widow of Anthony Morse.

(Philip Eastman was captured by Indians, 1675, but later released, or 'redeemed' by his parents. His daughter Susannah was also captured by Indians, abt 1680, but later released.) 44

Thomas, b. 11 Sept. 1646, Salisbury; died- 1668; M- 20 Jan 1679, Deborah Corliss. 44 81

Timothy, b. 29 Sept. 1648, Salisbury; died- 1733; M- 1682, Lydia Markham.

Joseph, b. 8 Nov. 1650, Salisbury; died- 1692; M- 1681, Mary Tilton.

Benjamin, b. 12 Dec 1652, Salisbury; d. - "before 1728"; M- (1) Anne Pitts; (2) Naomi Flanders; and- (3) Sarah _____

Sarah, b. 25 July 1655, Salisbury; d. - 1745; M- (1) 1678, Joseph French; (2) 1684, Solomon Sheppard.

Samuel, b. 20 Sept. 1657, Salisbury; died- 1725; M- (1) 1686, Elizabeth Scriven; and, (2), 1719, Sarah Fifield.

Ruth, b. 21 Jan. 1661, Salisbury; M- 1690, Benjamin Hurd, (or Heard).

Thomas Eastman,[2] b 11 Sept 1646, Salisbury, Mass.; died- "killed by Indians, 29 April 1688", Haverhill, Mass.; M- 20 Jan. 1679, at Haverhill, Deborah Corliss, (b. 6 June 1655, Haverhill; da. of George and Joanna (Davis) Corliss, of Haverhill, Mass.). After the death of her husband Thomas, her capture by the Indians at the same time, and her later release by the Indians, she married, 44 81

Refs.

(2) 29 June 1691, at Haverhill, Thomas Kingsly.

Thomas Eastman, above, was made a Freeman, 1675; he was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675-76. Indians raided the small settlement of Haverhill, 29 April 1688, during which Thomas and several others were killed. His wife, Deborah (Corliss), was taken captive by the Indians during this raid, and was held 44
prisoner for a time, possibly six to eight months, and then released or 'redeemed' by the settlers and her family. Thomas Eastman's estate was administered in 1688, and his brother John was appointed administrator, and guardian of his 25
only son Jonathon, and of his mother Deborah, who was then in captivity, so it appears that Deborah was held prisoner by the Indians for some little time. After her husband's death, and her later release from captivity, she married, (2), as stated above, Thomas Kingsly, in June 1691.

Mary Corliss, Deborah's older sister, married William Neff, in January 1665, who went into the army, and was killed by the Indians in Rhode Island, in an uprising there in 1688-89. Mary was taken prisoner with Hannah Duston, by the Indians in March 1697, in the famous 'Duston Massacre' at Haverhill, Mass., during which Thomas Eastman's oldest daughter Sarah, below, was also killed by the Indians.

Jonathon,[3] b. 8 Jan. 1680, Haverhill, Mass.; d. - (will proved) May 1758; M- 8 Apr. 25
1701, Hannah Green.

Sarah, (twin), b. 9 June 1683, Haverhill; killed by Indians, 15 March 1697", Haverhill, Mass.

Joannah, (twin), b. 9 June 1683, Haverhill; d. - 17 Aug. 1684.

Joannah, b 27 May 1686 Haverhill; died "young".

Refs.

Jonathon Eastman,[3] b. 8 Jan. 1680, Haverhill, Mass.; died (will proved) 30 May 1758, Haverhill; M- 8 April 1701, at Haverhill, Hannah Green, (b. 20 Dec 1677, Haverhill; died, date unknown, at Hollis, N H.; da. of Peter and Elizabeth (_____) Green, of Haverhill). 44

Little is known concerning Jonathon Eastman,[3] born Jan. 1680, except the fact as stated above, that his father Thomas, was killed by Indians in a raid on the frontier town of Haverhill, 29 April 1688, during which his mother, Deborah (Corliss) Eastman, was taken captive and held a prisoner by the Indians for about six or eight months, and young Jonathon, only 8 years of age, was cared for by his uncle, John Eastman, until the subsequent release of his mother, and her later second marriage, to Thomas Kingsly.

Hannah (Green) Eastman, wife of Jonathon, was resting in bed, Feb. 8, 1704, recuperating from the birth of her second child, Abigail, born Feb. 1st, just one week before. Her husband Jonathon had left only a couple hours before, to make a short trip to a neighbors, a few miles away. A neighbor lady, widow Mary (Corliss) Neff, was assisting Hannah for a few days, and was in the kitchen making up a batch of soap on the hearthfire, when Indians attacked the place, which was a small garrison of five or six cabins built fairly close together for protection against such Indian raids. The one man on guard or sentry duty was taken by surprise, and instantly killed. The Indians then broke into the cabins, killing many of the settlers. As the Indians broke into the Eastman cabin Mrs Neff threw a kettle of the hot soap onto them, which soon proved fatal to one. Hannah was dragged from her bed, and the Indians took the week-old baby from her arms and dashed its

Refs.

head against the log wall and door-post, killing it in front of the mother's eyes. 44

The Indians took Hannah as a prisoner to Canada, where she remained for nearly three years, as a servant woman to the Indians, illy-clothed, and scarcely fed. Her clothes, before long, were only the cast-off and ragged gar- 81
ments of the Indian women, and many times she had to steal the food and scraps they had set out for the hungry dogs. However, as she stated later, the Indians never attempted to molest or assault her in any manner. After about two and three-quarter years she managed to slip away from the Indian camp, and made her way to a friendly French settler's cabin. where they kept her hidden and concealed from the Indians who were constantly searching for her. She and the French settler and his wife were laying plans to somehow get her away from there and back to the nearest friendly New England settlers, when her husband Jonathon came to this small French settlement, still searching and hunting for her as he had been ever since she had been taken prisoner. He had heard from trappers and other friendly French and English settlers, that a white woman, somewhat answering her description, was alive and held a captive by the Indians in a distant camp and had been continually searching and looking for her. She knew him immediately, but he did not recognize the ragged, terribly thin and haggard woman when he first saw her, but when she called his name, and came running to him, he knew that his long search was almost over, and his constant prayers were answered. Hannah frequently said, in later years, that her Jonathon was the best looking man in all New England and Canada. He brought her home again about early January, 1707, nearly three full years after her capture. They had nine additional children born to them after her return.

Refs.

Thomas,[4] b. 17 March 1702, Haverhill; d. - 20 July 1703. 44

Abigail, b. 1 Feb. 1704, Haverhill; "killed by Indians, 8 Feb. 1704", Haverhill, Mass. 25

Mehitable, b. 17 Nov. 1707, Haverhill; evid. d. - young.

Peter, b. 20 April 1710, Haverhill; M- Elizabeth Harriman.

Richard, b. 9 August 1712, Haverhill; d. - 1807; M- (1) Molly Lovejoy; (2)- name unknown.

Sarah, b. 16 Feb 1714, Haverhill, Mass

William, b. 3 Oct. 1715, Haverhill; d. - 30 Nov. 1790; M- (1) 14 Dec. 1738, Ruth Chase; and, (2) 19 April 1748, Rebecca Jewett.

Jonathon, b. 3 Sept. 1717, Haverhill; M- Hannah Wilkins.

Amos, b. 3 Aug. 1719, Haverhill; d. - March 1808, at Hollis, N. H.; M- 1743, Mehitable Bradley.

Elizabeth, b. 5 Sept. 1721, Haverhill; d. - 31 Jan. 1724.

Hannah, b. 5 June 1726, Haverhill.

William Eastman,[4] b. 3 Oct. 1715, Haverhill, Mass.; died 30 Nov. 1790, Bath, Grafton Co., N. H.; M- 14 Dec. 1738, nr Haverhill, Mass., (1) Ruth Chase, (b. abt 1718, in Essex Co., Mass.; d. - 22 Jan 1744, nr. Haverhill, Mass.); M-(2) 19 April 1748, Rebecca Jewett, (b. abt 1720; d. - 26 Jan. 1806, Bath, N. H.; da. of ?). 44

Children of first marriage-

Ruth, b. 14 Feb. 1740, Essex Co., Mass.; M- at Hampstead, N H., Caleb Johnson.

Stephen, b. 11 Dec. 1741, Essex Co., Mass.

William, b. 8 April 1743, Essex Co., Mass.; M- at Haverhill, Nabby Lyle.

Children of second marriage-

Refs.

Obediah, b. 26 Jan. 1749, Hampstead, N. H.; d. - 1836, at Littleton, Mass.; M- 1774, Elizabeth Searle.

Hannah, b. 15 July 1751, Hampstead, N. H.; died at Hanover, N.H.; M- (Deacon) John Ladd, of Haverhill, N.H. 81 59

James, b. 24 Sept. 1753, Hampstead; d. - Feb. 1853; M- (1) Azubah Snow.

Azuba, b. abt 1757, Hampstead; M- Nathan Judd.

Jonathon, b. 1759, Hampstead; d. - 1829; M- Phebe Leach.

Peter, b. abt 1761, Bath, Grafton Co., N.H.

Amos, b. abt 1764, Bath, N.H.; d.- June 1830, Orford, N.H.; M- 1823, Susan Truel.

(James, Jonathon, and Peter, above, were Revolutionary War Veterans, serving in the same company during the War).

EMERSON

Michael Emerson, b. abt 1625, England; came to America abt 1650, and settled in Haverhill, Mass., early in 1657. He M. - 1 April 1657, at Haverhill, Mass., Hannah Webster, (b. abt 1635, nr. Newberry, Mass.; d- after 1709, at Haverhill, Mass.; da. of John and Mary (Satchwell) Webster, of Newberry). 84

Michael was a 'cordwainer', or shoemaker, and lived his days out, at Haverhill. His first child, Hannah, married Thomas Duston, and was the heroic woman of the "Dustin Massacre" at Haverhill, 15 March 1697, being taken prisoner by the Indians and dragged off towards Canada, then making her escape just 45 days later, coming back to the frontier settlements with ten Indian scalps as proof of the deed, and collected bounty moneys for these scalps. (-ref. - "History of Haverhill, Mass.")

Hannah, b. 23 Dec. 1657, Haverhill, Mass.;

Refs.

M- 3 Dec. 1677, Thomas Duston. 25

John, b. 30 July 1659, Haverhill; d. - 15 Aug. 1659.

Mary, b. 5 Oct. 1660, Haverhill; M- 28 Aug. 1683, at Newberry, Hugh Mathews.

John, b. 18 March 1661/62, Haverhill; M- (1) 1689, Judith Cheney; (2) 1710, Hannah Poor.

Samuel, b. 2 Feb. 1663/4, Haverhill; M- 14 Dec. 1687, Judith Davis.

Elizabeth, b. 26 Jan. 1665, Haverhill; "unmd."

Abigail, b. 17 Dec. 1667, Haverhill; d. - 31 Dec. 1667.

Jonathon, b. 9 Mar. 1669/70 Haverhill; d. - 19 Aug. 1736; M- 15 June 1699, Hannah Day.

Abigail (Emerson), b. 20 Nov. 1671, Haverhill, Mass.; M-1693, Samuel Smith. 84

Judith, b 2 July 1673, Haverhill; d. - 8 Sept. 1673.

Judith, b. 29 Sept. 1674, Haverhill; d. - 7 Nov. 1677.

Joshua, b. 2 Mar. 1675/76, Haverhill; d. - 26 Mar. 1676.

Ruth, b. 8 May 1677, Haverhill; d. - 28 Aug. 1677.

Joshua, b. 17 Nov. 1678, Haverhill; d. - June 1742; M- 2 July 1706, Mary Clark.

Susanna, b. 30 Apr. 1680, Haverhill; d. - 8 May 1680.

FISH

John Fish, "of Market Harborough, and Great Bowden, Parish, Eng.", was born about 1555. M. - Margaret Cradock. Their son- 45

Thomas Fish, bpt. 8 May 1584, Great Bowden, Parish, England; M- Mary Sprigge, of England; Their son- 45

Nathaniel Fish, b. abt 1618, and bpt. 20 June 45

Refs.

1619, at East Farndon, Northamptonshire, Eng.; died- 1693, "age abt 75 yrs", Sandwich, Mass.; came to America abt 1634, and was "of Lynn, Mass., 1635-36". M- (1) abt 1646-47, but his wife's name is not known; M- (2) abt 1662-63, at Sandwich, or Rowley, Mass., Lydia Miller, (b. 2 Feb. 1640, Rowley, Mass.; died after 1693, Sandwich, Mass.; da. of Rev. John Miller, of Rowley). 45

Children of first marriage, born in Sandwich, Mass.:

Nathaniel, b. 27 Nov. 1648.

Ambrose, b. abt 1650; d. - 1691; M- abt 1674, Hanna _____. 45

John, b. 13 April 1651.

Thomas, b. 1653; d. -24 Aug. 1664, Sandwich.

Jonathon, b. 1655.

Children of second marriage, born in Sandwich, Mass.:

Thomas, b. 1665; M- 10 June 1697, Margaret Woodworth.

Samuel, b. 10 Aug. 1668; d. - 1691/92; "unmd."

Ambrose Fish, b. abt 1650, Sandwich, Mass.; d. - (will) 1691, at Sandwich, Mass.; M- 1674, Hannah _____, (b. abt 1652, near Sandwich, Mass.) 45

Ephraim, b. 16 Dec. 1676, Sandwich; d. - 17 Oct. 1677.

Abiah, b. 2 Sept. 1678, Sandwich; M- Samuel Tobey.

Mehitable, b. 19 May 1680, Sandwich; M- 29 April 1697, Gershom Tobey.

(son), b. abt 1685, Sandwich; d. - (will) after 1691. (Of record in father's will; mentioned as: "to my son", but name not given)

Hannah, (or Johanna), b. 20 May 1689, Sandwich; M- 14 Oct. 1726, Sandwich Samuel Tupper. 69

Refs.

FLETCHER

Robert Fletcher, with his wife and three sons, 46
came from England to America in 1630, in which year 17 ships arrived in Massachusetts Bay and at Plymouth. He gave his age as "38 yrs, in 1630", therefore was born abt 1592. He and his family settled in Concord, where he was of record in 1630, and where he became a wealthy property owner and influential citizen. He had married in England, some time before coming to America, but his wife's name does not appear on any record. He died 3 April 1677, age 85 yrs. at Concord, Mass.

Luke (Fletcher), b. abt 1620, England. (no further rec.)
William, b. abt 1622, England; M- 7 Nov. 1645, Concord, Lydia (Fairbanks) Bates, a widow.
Samuel, b. abt 1625, England; M- 14 Oct. 1659, at Chelmsford, Mass., Margaret Hailstone. 46
Francis, b. abt 1633, Concord, Mass.
Carey, b. abt 1636, Concord, Mass.

Samuel Fletcher, b. abt 1625, England, was very young when he came to New England, 1630, with his parents and brothers. He settled in Chelmsford, Mass., which is now Westford. Married, 14 Oct. 1659, at Chelmsford, Margaret Hailstone, (b. abt 1638, nr. Taunton, Mass.; da. of William Hailstone). Samuel died 9 Dec. 1697, at Chelmsford.

Samuel, b. 23 July 1664, Chelmsford; M- 7 June 1692, Mary Cotten.
Hannah, b. 14 Sept. 1666, Chelmsford.
Lydia, b. 26 Sept. 1669, Chelmsford; d. - 2 May 1742, at Grafton, Mass.; M- 27 Dec. 1692, John Perham.
William, b. 1 Jan. 1673, Chelmsford; d. - abt 1743; M- 10 Dec. 1701, Mary Fletcher.

FREEMAN

Refs.

Edmond Freeman,[1] b. abt 1590, in County Sussex, England; bpt. 25 July 1596, St. Mary's Church, Pulborough, Sussex, Eng.; died (will) Oct. - Nov. 1682, Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass. He, with his wife and family, came to America in 1635, in the ship "Abigail", according to the "Nye Family Genealogy", P. 40, which states that "Benjamin Nye. . . . . came to America, Lynn, Mass., 1635, in Edmond Freeman's company of emigrants", which makes the date of his arrival quite positive. He was "of Saugus, and Lynn, Mass., 1635"; a Freeman, 1637; and was one of the original settlers, with nine others, of Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass., 1637-38, where his portion of land was the largest in the division of lands. He died at Sandwich, 1682, age abt 92 yrs, and his will, dated 21 June 1682, was presented for probate Nov. 2, 1682, at Sandwich. He first married, 16 June 1617, at Cowfold, Sussex, Eng., Bennett Hodsoll, (b. abt 1592, County Sussex, Eng.; d. - April 1630, Billingshurst, Sussex, Eng.; da. of John Hodsoll and (widow) Faith (_____)Bacon). He M. (2) abt 1633-34, in England, Elizabeth_____, (b. abt 1596; d. - 1676, Sandwich, Mass.) 47

Children of first marriage-

Alice, bpt. 4 Apr. 1619, Pulborough, Sussex, Eng.; d. - 24 Apr. 1651, Plymouth, Mass.; M- Nov. 1639, (Deacon) Wm. Paddy.

Edmond, bpt. 26 Nov. 1620, Billingshurst, Sussex, Eng.; M- (1) Rebecca Prence; and (2) Margaret Perry.

Bennett, bpt. 20 Jan. 1621/22, Billingshurst, Eng.; died- 1633-34, England.

Elizabeth, bpt. 11 Apr. 1624, Billingshurst, Eng.; M- John Ellis.

John (Freeman), bpt. 28 Jan. 1626/27, Pulborough, Sussex, Eng.; M- 13 Feb. 1649/50, Mercy Prence. 47

Refs.

Nathaniel, bpt. 2 Sept. 1629, Billingshurst, Sussex, Eng.; died- 12 Sept. 1629, Billingshurst, Sussex, Eng.; 47

Child of second marriage-

Mary, b. abt 1636, nr. Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass.; M- abt 1653, Edward Perry.

Edmond Freeman,[2] b. and baptized Nov. 1620, Billingshurst, Eng., came to America in 1635 with his parents and the Nye family in the ship "Abigail". He settled in Sandwich, Mass., on lands allotted to his father in the original grants there, 1637-38. He. M- (1) 22 April 1646, at Sandwich, Rebecca Prence, (b. abt 1627, Plymouth, Mass.; d. - 1648/49; da. of (Governor) Thomas Prence and his wife Patience Brewster, (da. of (Elder) William Brewster, of Plymouth, who came in the 'Mayflower', 1620). After the death of his first wife, Rebecca, 1648/49, Edmond M- (2) 18 July 1651, at Sandwich, Margaret Perry, (b. abt 1628, probably in England). 47

Child of first marriage, born in Sandwich-

Rebecca, b. abt 1648/49, M- Ezra Perry.

Children of second marriage, born in Sandwich-

Margaret, b. 2 Oct. 1652.

Edmond, (or Edward), b. 5 Oct. 1655; M- Sarah Skeffe.

Alice, b. 29 March 1658.

Rachel, b. 4 Sept. 1659; M- John Landers.

Sarah, b. 6 Feb. 1662; M- Richard Landers.

Deborah, b. 9 Aug. 1665; M- Thomas Landers.

Edmond, (or Edward) Freeman,[3] b. 5 Oct. 1655, Sandwich, Mass.; died- 18 May 1720, Sandwich, or Yarmouth, Mass.; M- abt 1681, Sarah Skeffe, (b. abt 1660, nr. Sandwich, Mass.) 47

Edmund, b. 30 Aug. 1683, Sandwich; M- Keziah Presbury.

Benjamin, b. 6 Jan. 1685/6, Sandwich;

Refs.

M- 30 Jan. 1712/13, Patience Nye. 62

Mary, b. 13 Mar. 1687, Sandwich; M- 7 Aug. 1716, Timothy Nye. 62

John, b. 12 June 1693, Sandwich; M- (1) 20 July 1720, Deliverence Lawrence; (2) 3 Jan. 1722/23, Maria Bourne; (3) 4 Aug. 1726, Mary Perry. 25

Thomas, b. 26 March 1696, Sandwich; M- 23 Nov. 1742, Keziah Hoxie.

Joseph, b. 18 July 1698, Sandwich; M- 9 May 1726, Tabitha Tobey.

William, b. 4 Dec. 1700, Sandwich; d. - 13 March 1786/7; M- 6 Dec. 1726, Mary Bodfish. 35

Sarah, b. 6 Dec. 1703, Sandwich; M- 7 Feb. 1725/6, Isaac Nye. 62

Isaac, b. 20 Oct. 1706, Sandwich; M- 22 Nov. 1733, Deborah Foster.

William Freeman,[4] b. 4 Dec. 1700, Sandwich, Mass.; died 13 March 1786, age 85, Sandwich; 47
M- 6 Dec. 1726, at Sandwich, Mary Bodfish, 62
(b. 9 March 1706, Sandwich; da. of John and Sarah (Nye) Bodfish, of Sandwich, Mass.)

Hannah, b. 13 Sept. 1728, Sandwich; d. - 4 Jan. 1796; M- 2 June 1757, Silas Tupper. 69

Thomas, b. 4 March 1729/30, Sandwich; M- 9 Oct. 1752, Phebe Hall.

Rebecca, b. 2 Mar. 1731/32, Sandwich; M- 18 Mar. 1756, Jonathon Nye, Jr. 62

William, b. 3 June 1734, Sandwich.

Joanna, b. 21 March 1736/37, Sandwich; M- 13 Sept. 1759, (Deacon) Nathaniel Page.

Sarah, b. 26 July 1739, Sandwich; M- 9 June 1767, Levi Nye. 62

Elisha, b. 21 Nov. 1741, Sandwich; M- 12 Nov. 1767, Elizabeth Percival.

Joshua, b. 6 Apr. 1744, Sandwich; M- (1) Mehitable Blossom; (2) 1796, Lydia T. Blackwell.

Refs.

Mary, b. 20 July 1746, Sandwich; d. - "unmd."

FRENCH

Thomas French, b. abt 1585, in "northern Scotland"; died- "before 5 Nov. 1639", (will prob'd.), Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass.; M- 5 Sept. 1608, Assington, Suffolk, England, Susanna Riddlesdale, (b. abt 1588, County Suffolk, Eng.; died- (Prob. rec.) 28 Sept. 1685, Ipswich, Mass.). Thomas and his family "came to New England abt 1630, in the "Lion", with John Winthrop Jr."; he was "of Ipswich, Mass., 1634-35". 88

Thomas, b. abt 1609, Co. Suffolk, Eng.; died 8 Aug. 1680, Ipswich, Mass.; M- abt 1631, Mary Scudamore. (Their daughter, Mary, M- Robert Smith, and they were the 3-GG-Parents of Prophet Joseph Smith). 88

Alice, b. 9 April 1610, Co. Suffolk, Eng.; d. - 1666; M- 1639, Thomas Howlett. 57

John, b. 1612, Co. Suffolk, Eng.; M- (1) Grace _____.

Samuel, b. abt 1614, Suffolk Co., Eng.

Edward, b. abt 1617, Co. Suffolk, Eng.; M- Ann Goodale.

GIFFORD

John Gifford, Sr, born abt 1585-87, in Eng.; son of Sir Ambrose Gifford, who was son of William Gifford, and a descendent of William The Conqueror. Came to New England evidently about 1650, as Agent for the John Becks Iron Works of London, England, and had charge of a small plant located near Lynn, Essex Co., Mass. His wife's name is not known. He died at Lynn, Mass., in 1665, and his will was probated there in March 1666. 48 48

Refs.

John Gifford Jr, son of John, above, was born in England abt 1625, and evidently came to America with his parents about 1650, or soon thereafter. He appears to have taken over the position as Agent for the John Beck Iron Works, or London Iron Works, upon the death of his father, 1665. This small plant, and nearby mine, supplied a great deal of the iron used in New England for some time, but became involved in much court litigation and trials. As Agent, John Gifford was sentenced to, and served considerable time in jail and prison, in connection with such court cases. He petitioned the courts, in the spring of 1684, for relief and release, having then "served fouer yeres and seuen months" prison sentence, and being in very poor health. His wife, Mrs Margaret Gifford, was accused of being a witch, in a Complaint to the Courts, late in 1680; she was released, however, when her many good friends and neighbors came and verified her honesty and good-standing in the community. John's first wife was Elishua Crowell, (b. abt 1635, nr. Charlestown, Mass.; died- 1672, near Lynn; da. of William Crowell). After her death, John married, (2) abt 1673-75, Margaret Temple, as above. 48

The "Cleveland Family Genealogy", (2:1659), states: "The Gifford ancestry goes back to Honfleur, Normandy, 300 years before the Conquest. Sir Randolphe de Gifford, came from Normandie to England, with William I (The Conqueror), in 1066. Sir Stephen Gifford, with Richard, Coeur de Lion, was killed at the seige of Jerusalem, (1192). Sir Ambrose Gifford, of England, was the father of John Gifford, Sr, who went to New England as Agent for the London Iron Works, abt 1650." 48

Philip Gifford, b abt 1658, near Lynn, Mass.; M- 30 June 1684, at Lynn, Mary Davis.

Refs.

John, b. 1661, Lynn, Mass ; M- 1688, Johanna _____.

Elizabeth, b. 25 Feb. 1664, Falmouth, Mass.; d. -19 Oct. 1701, Sandwich; M- 1690 48

Israel Tupper. 69

GODDARD

John Goddard, b. abt 1500, of Upham, Wilts., England, married- Elizabeth Berenger. 49 77

Their son:-

Thomas Goddard, b. abt 1530, "of Upham, Wilts., Eng.", d. -1597, Wilts., Eng.; M- Ann Gifford, (b. abt 1535, in England; da. of Sir William Gifford and Jane (or Joane) Bruges). Their son:-

Richard Goddard, b. abt 1560, "of Upham, Wilts., Eng."; M- abt 1585 Elizabeth Waldron, (b. abt 1565, England; da. of Thomas Waldron). Their son:-

Edward Goddard, b. abt 1590, "of Englesham, Wilts., Eng."; M- abt 1615, Priscilla D'Oyley, (b. abt 1593, England; da. of John D'Oyley and Ursula Cope). Their son:- (said to be the seventh son) -

William Goddard, chr. 28 Feb. 1627, Englesham, Wilts , Eng.; died 6 Oct. 1691, Watertown, Mass.; M- abt 1645, in Eng., Elizabeth Miles, (b. abt 1625, in Wilts., Eng.; da. of Benjamin Miles) 49 77

William, b. 1653, England; M- 10 Dec.1685, Leah Fisher.

Joseph, b. 1655, England; d. - 1728; M- 1680, Deborah Treadway.

Robert (Goddard), b. abt 1660, London, Eng.; d. - 1716; M- 23 Feb. 1713/14, Elizabeth Shattuck. 49

Thomas, b. 8 June 1667, Watertown, Mass.; died- 9 July 1667.

Benjamin, b. 17 Aug. 1668, Watertown, Mass.;

d. - 24 Oct. 1748; M- Martha Palfrey. Refs.
Elizabeth, b. 22 Jan. 1670/71, Watertown, Mass.; d. - "young".
Josiah, b. abt 1672, Watertown; d. - Nov. 1720; M- 28 Jan. 1695/96, Rachel Davis.
Edward, b. 24 March 1674/5, Watertown; d. - Feb. 1754; M- June 1697, Susanna Stone.

Edward Goddard, b. 24 March 1675, Watertown, Mass.; d.- 9 Feb. 1754, Framingham, Mass.; 49
M- June 1697, Watertown, Susannah Stone, (b. 4 Nov. 1675, Watertown, Mass.; d. - 4 Feb. 1754, at Framingham; da. of Simon and Mary (Whipple) Stone).

Edward was a weaver by trade, and resided in Watertown, Mass., where he was a schoolmaster, April 11, 1697 to abt 1707, when he moved to Boston, where he was a teacher. He then moved to Framingham, Mass., in March 1714, where he taught grammar school several years, and received several civil, military and ecclesiastical appointments.

His son Edward was one of the first proprietors of Shrewsbury, Mass. Daughter Susanna, b. Feb. 1699, 1700, married, May 1719, John Drury, by whom she had 15 children; he died early in 1754, and she then married, (2) Dec. 1760, Joseph Haven. Son Benjamin married Grace Fiske, daughter of Deacon Nathan Fiske. Son David was a graduate, 1737, of Harvard College, and ordained a minister, June 1736; died in Framingham, Jan. 1754, during the "great sickness"; he married (1) Mercy Stone, (da. of David and Mary (Rice) Stone; and (2) Dec. 1753, Martha, widow of Joseph Nichols, of Framingham. (- Bond's- "Genealogies of Early Watertown", P. 238). 49

Edward, b. 4 May 1698, Watertown; d. - 13 Oct. 1777; M- Hepzibah Hapgood.
Susannah, b. 25 Feb. 1699/1700, Watertown;

Refs.

M- (1) 21 May 1719, John Drury; (2) 1760, Joseph Haven.

Simon, b. 18 Feb. 1701/02, Watertown; d. - Nov. 1758; M- 2 Nov. 1727, Susanna Cloyes.

Benjamin, b. 15 Aug. 1704, Watertown; d. - 28 Jan. 1754; M- 25 Sept. 1733, Grace Fiske.

David, b. 26 Sept. 1706, Watertown; d. - 19 Jan. 1754; M- (1) 19 Aug. 1736, Mercy Stone; (2) Dec. 1753, Martha _____, widow of Joseph Nichols, of Framingham.

William, b. 22 March 1708/09, Watertown; d. - 6 June 1709.

Mary, b. 4 June 1711, Watertown; d. - 5 Aug 1711.

Ebenezer, b. 18 Nov. 1712, Watertown; d. - 24 Dec. 1712.

Ebenezer, b. 17 Jan. 1714, Boston, Mass.; d. - 18 Nov. 1762; M- 1736, Sibil Brigham.

William, b. 10 Dec. 1720, Framingham; d. - 17 Dec. 1720.

Hepzibah, chr. 8 May 1723, Framingham.

Ebenezer Goddard, b. 17 Jan. 1714, Boston, Mass.; died 18 Nov. 1762, Athol, Mass.; M- 27 Jan. 1736, Framingham, Mass., Sibil Brigham, (b. 15 Oct. 1718, Marlborough, Mass.; died 27 Sept. 1807, near Athol, Mass.; da. of Samuel and Abigail (Moore) Brigham, of Marlborough, Mass.). After the death of Ebenezer, in late 1762, the widow was reported to have M- (2) Zachariah Maynard, of Sudbury, Mass. 49

Abigail, b. 11 Sept. 1737, Watertown, Mass.; d. - 1759; M- _____ White. 25

Martha, b. 18 Mar. 1738/39, Watertown; d. - Oct. 1771; M- Benoni Hemenway.

Sibil, b. 14 Jan. 1740/41, Watertown; M- 3 July 1765, Joseph Woodward.

Susannah, b. 25 Sept. 1742, Framingham; d. - Jan. 1837; M- 23 April 1761, Phinehas Howe. 55

Mary, b. 3 Aug. 1744, Watertown; M- 3 Dec.

Refs.

1768, Rufus Taylor.

Sophia, b. 3 Oct. 1746, Watertown; M- 14 May 1764, Abner Morton.

Betty, b. 26 Jan. 1748, Watertown; M- 12 Mar. 1762, Nehemia Howe. 55

Esther, b. 16 June 1751, Watertown; M- 23 Aug. 1773, Samuel Morton. She died 10 March 1778.

Ebenezer, b. 9 Aug. 1753, Watertown, M- 6 July 1775, Hannah Death. 43

Benjamin, b. 2 Sept. 1755, Watertown; d. - 5 Nov. 1771.

*Edward, (twin), b. 16 Apr. 1759, Watertown; M- 11 Nov. 1784, Anna Death. 43

*Samuel, (twin), b. 16 Apr. 1759, Watertown; M- 16 Apr. 1792, Keziah Pond.

Abigail, b. 16 May 1761, Watertown; M- John Tidd.

*Edward, and Samuel, above, each served six years in the American Revolutionary War. 24

GOULD

Richard Gould (or 'Gold'), b. abt 1525, of Buckinghamshire, and Hertsfordshire, England, married, about 1550, widow Jane(_____) Weedon. Their son:-

Richard Gould, (or 'Golde'), b. abt 1553, "of Stoke Manderville, Bucks., and of Bovington, Herts., Eng.; died- 1604, at Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; He married, but his wife's name is not known. His son:- (-ref: Stearn's "Genealogies of New Hampshire," IV :1964).

Zaccheus Gould, b. 1589, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; died- 1670, Topsfield, Essex, 50
Mass.; M- abt 1617, England, Phebe Deacon,
(b. abt 1595, Hertsfordshire, Eng.; died- 20 34
Sept. 1663, Topsfield, Essex, Mass.; da. of
Thomas Deacon and his wife Martha_____, 88

Refs.

of Hempstead, Herts., Eng.) 88

Zaccheus Gould leased the "Plain Farm" at Salem, Mass., for ten years, beginning 29 Sept. 1640, so was evidently, in New England about 1638-39. Was of record, in Weymouth, 1639, Lynn 1640-1642, and moved to Topsfield in 1644.

Phebe, chr. 27 Sept. 1620, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; M- (Deacon) Thomas Perkins. 50

Mary, chr. 19 Dec. 1621, Hemel Hempstead, Herts, Eng.; M- John Redington.

Martha, chr. 15 June 1623, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; d. - 1699; M- 88
John Newmarch.

Priscilla, b. abt 1630, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; d. - 1663; M- John Wildes.

John, chr. 21 June 1635, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; d. - Topsfield, Mass., Jan. 1710; M-1660, Sarah Baker.

"Daniel Gould, possibly a nephew of Zaccheus, or perhaps no relation, was tied to a cannon wheel and given 30 lashes for being friendly, and taking sides with two "Friends" (Quaker) preachers, who had been sentenced to be executed; Nov. 1659, at Boston, Mass." Daniel advocated a bit more leniency and understanding between all religious groups, and contended the "Friends" should also be given a right to speak their beliefs, even though he himself belonged to the Pilgrim group. And: "Daniel Gould was shorn of his clothes, tied to the wheel of a great gun, his skin stripped from his back, and his flesh beaten to his bones", for again being friendly with the Quakers. (-Perley's "History of Salem, Mass.", V-2, P. 259-261.)

(Capt.) John Gould, b. 21 June 1635, Great 77
Missenden, Burks., (or-Hemel Hempstead, Herts.,) England; bpt. 21 June 1635, Hemel Hempstead, Herts., Eng.; d. - 26 Jan. 1710, 50

Refs.

Topsfield, Mass; M- 14 Oct. 1660, at Ipswich, Mass., Sarah Baker, (b. 9 Mar. 1641, Essex Co., Mass.; d. - 20 Jan. 1708/09, Topsfield; da. of John and Elizabeth(_____) Baker). 50 41

(Lieut.) John Gould, b. 1 Dec. 1662, Ipswich, Mass.; M- 10 Nov. 1684, Phebe French.

Sarah, b. 18 Dec. 1664, Topsfield, Mass.; d. - Dec. 1723; M- 29 March 1682, Joseph Bixby. 34

Thomas, b. 14 Feb. 1666, Topsfield, Mass.; d. - July 1752, "85 yrs"; M- abt 1698, Mercy_____.

Samuel, b. 9 March 1669/70, Topsfield; M- 20 April 1697, Margrit Stone.

Zaccheus, (Lieut.), b. 26 March 1672, Topsfield; died 29 April 1739; M- 21 Jan. 1701/02, Elizabeth Curtis, ("Curtious", or- "Curtice").

Priscilla, b. 2 Nov. 1674, Topsfield; M- 15 April 1695, John Curtice.

(Capt.) Joseph, b. 24 Aug. 1677, Topsfield; died 4 April 1753, "75 yrs"; M- 14 Jan. 1712/13, Priscilla Perkins.

Mary, b. 16 June 1681, Topsfield; M- 25 June 1711, Thomas Stanley.

GREEN

Peter Green, b. abt 1644, near Haverhill, Mass.; son of_____; M- (1) 11 Dec. 1672, at Haverhill, (widow) Elizabeth (Duston) Kingsberry, (b. abt 1645, Kittery, York, Maine; d. - 20 Dec. 1677, Haverhill, Mass.; da. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Wheeler) Duston, of Kittery, Me.); she was the widow of John Kingsberry, who died 23 Jan. 1671. Upon her death, Dec. 1677, Peter then married, (2) 4 Nov. 1678, Mary (_____) Green. 44 85 59 44 85

Refs.

Peter Green is believed to have come from near Haverhill, Mass., or perhaps in Maine. He should not be confused with another Peter Greene, son of John Greene and Ann Almy, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, born Feb. 1654/55, at Warwick, R.I.; John Greene was Deputy Governor or Rhode Island for some time.

Children by first wife, born at Haverhill:-
Mary, b. 13 Nov. 1673.
Elizabeth, b. 24 Oct. 1675.
Hannah, b. 20 Dec. 1677; M- 8 Apr. 1701, Jonathon Eastman.

Children by second wife, born at Haverhill:-
(Unnamed child); (stillborn); b. and d. - 17 Aug. 1679.
Henry, b. 31 Jan. 1680/81.
Abigail, b. 10 Sept. 1682; M- Avery Sanders.
Peter Jr, b. 11 May 1687; M- 30 April 1713, Martha Singletery.

HARTSHORN

Thomas Hartshorn, b. abt 1615 in England, 52
evidently came to New England abt 1640-45 and settled in or very near to Reading, Mass.; M- abt 1641-42, Susannah Buck, (believed to have been born in County Kent, Eng., abt 1622; she appears to have been the servant girl "Susan Buche" who came to New England, 1637, in the "Hercules" from Dover, Canterbury, Eng., with Henry Bachelor (a brewer) and his wife Martha (Wilson). Susan was evid. a sister to 'John Buche', also a servant to the Bachelors). Susan died 18 March 1659/60, in Reading Mass.
Their son:-

John Hartshorn, b. 6 May 1650, Reading, 52
Mass.; died "after 1730", "age over 80", near Norwich, Conn.; M- (1) 19 Sept. 1672, Haverhill, Mass., Ruth Swan, (b. 1651/52, 81
Mass.; died- "smallpox", 12 Dec. 1690,

Haverhill, Mass.; da. of Robert and Elizabeth (Acie) Swan, of Rowley, Mass.); M- (2) abt 1692, Abigail Brown, (b. abt 1662; da. of John and Hester (Makepeace) Brown, of Haverhill. Refs.

John, Jr., b. 10 July 1673, Haverhill, Mass.; "killed by Indians, 29 Aug. 1708"; M- 16 Mar. 1695/6, Hannah Frame.

Ruth, b. 26 Jan. 1674/75, Haverhill; M- 25 Feb. 1691/92, John Watson.

Jonathon, b. 14 May 1677, Haverhill; d. - Norwich, Conn., 1751; M- 15 Aug. 1700, at Norwich, Mary Birchard.

Susanna, b. 15 Mar. 1681, Haverhill; d. - 22 June 1750; M- 17 Nov. 1701, Daniel Ladd. 59

Elizabeth, b. 25 Apr. 1683, Haverhill; d. - 19 June 1683.

Abigail, b. 29 Sept. 1686, Haverhill; M- 30 Jan. 1711/12, Thomas Wood.

Martha, b. 28 Feb. 1688/89, Haverhill; M- 25 Sept. 1705, Samuel Ladd. 59

HENDRICK

Daniel Hendrick, b. abt 1615, England; evidently came to New England abt 1637-38, was "of Hampton, N. H., 1638-39"; M- (1) abt 1641-42, Dorothie Pike, (b. abt 1618, "of Langford, Wilts., Eng."; d. - 5 June 1659, Haverhill, Mass.; da. of John and Dorothy (Day) Pike, who came from Langford, Eng., to Massachusetts in 1635, in the ship "James"); After her death, June 1659, Daniel then married, (2) 8 April 1660, at Boston, Mass., widow Mary Stockbridge. 59

Children of first marriage:-

Daniel, b. abt 1643, nr. Newbury, Mass.; 25

Hannah, b. 4 June 1645, Haverhill, Mass.; (evid. unmarried)

Refs.

John, b. 23 May 1648, Haverhill; M- abt 1677, Abigail Morse, (da. of William and Elizabeth (_____) Morse.)

Jotham, b. 21 March 1649/50, Haverhill; d. - 9 Oct. 1727; M- 2 Oct. 1722, Hannah Austin.

Jabez, b. 3 Dec. 1651, Haverhill; M- Hannah More.

Israel, b. 11 Nov. 1653, Haverhill; M- 8 Nov. 1688, Sarah Gutterson.

Dorothie, b. 31 May 1659, Haverhill; d. - 9 Jan. 1701/02; M. 28 Aug. 1684, Ephraim Roberts.

Children by second marriage:-

Sarah, b. 8 Aug. 1661, Haverhill; M- Samuel Ingalls.

Abraham, b. 2 Aug. 1663, Haverhill; d. - "smallpox", Dec. 1690.

Deborah, b. 25 Nov. 1666, Haverhill; M- 2 July 1696, Jeremiah Page.

HILDRETH

Richard Hildreth, b. abt 1604, England; bpt. - 1605, at Gainford, Durham, England; died, (will) 23 Feb. 1693/94, "88 yrs", at Chelmsford, Mass.; M- (1) abt 1626, in England, Sarah _____, (who died 15 June 1644, Cambridge, Mass.); M- (2) abt 1645, Elizabeth _____, (b. abt 1625 in England; d. - "68 yrs", 3 Aug. 1693, Chelmsford, Mass.; bur. - Malden, Mass.) 54 67

Richard Hildreth, from England abt 1640-41, was of Cambridge, and Chelmsford, Mass., 1642-1656. Freeman, 1643; Collector of Fines, Cambridge, Nov. 1646; Surveyor of Highways, Nov. 1650; Fence-Viewer, Jan. 1650-51. He was granted a 200 acre farm in "Shawshene", (Billerica); moved from Cambridge to Chelmsford abt 1655-56. Selectman, 1656, at

Refs.

Chelmsford. "Sergeant Richard Hildreth" was given permission to trade with the Indians, May 1658. He bought land in Chelmsford, (of record), April 1660. Commissioner, or Judge of Lower Court, April 1661. Lost his right hand about 1658-60, (per his petition of 1663 for additional farm lands); was then granted another 150 acres, (making nine large tracts or lots, in all, of record). "in 1673 he changed his church membership from Chelmsford to Cambridge, after hot words with Minister Proctor, in 1670-1672."

Children by first wife:-

Jane, b. abt 1628, in England; M- 1645, Robert Proctor.

James, b. abt 1631, in England; M- 1659, Margaret Ward.

Children of second marriage:-

Elizabeth (Hildreth), b. 21 Sept. 1646, Cambridge, Mass.; M- 15 Dec. 1664, John Stevens. 54

Sarah, b. 8 Aug. 1648, Cambridge; M- 31 Dec. 1674, David Stone. 67

Mary, b. abt 1650, near Cambridge; 25
M- 21 June 1667, Jacob Warren. 72

Ephraim, b. abt 1655, nr Cambridge; M- 11 June 1685, Dorothy Barnes. He died April 1731.

Abigail, b. abt 1656, nr. Chelmsford; M- 19 June 1684, Moses Parker.

Joseph, b. 16 Apr. 1658, Chelmsford; M- 25 Dec. 1683, Abigail Wilson.

Persis, b. 8 Feb. 1659, Chelmsford; M- 23 May 1682, Samuel Cleveland.

Thomas, b. 1 Feb. 1661, Chelmsford; died- 28 May 1662.

Isaac, b. 20 July 1662, Chelmsford; M- 24 July 1685, Elizabeth Wilson.

Refs.

HOWE

Abraham Howe, b. abt 1630, in England, 55
evidently came to New England abt 1653-55;
M- 26 March 1657, at Watertown, Mass.,
Hannah Ward, (b. abt 1639, in England; d. - 25
3 Nov. 1717, "age 78", at Marlborough, Mass.;
da. of William and Elizabeth (_____) Ward, of
Sudbury, and Marlborough, Mass.). He died
30 Jan. 1695, at Marlborough, Mass.

Daniel, b. abt 1658, near Watertown, Mass.; d. - 26 Apr. 1718; M- 6 Oct. 1686, Elizabeth Kerley.

Mary, b. 30 June 1659, Watertown; d. - 29 Sept. 1723; M- 8 Feb. 1678, John Bowker.

Joseph, b. 9 Apr. 1661, Watertown; d. - 4 Sept. 1700; M- 29 Dec. 1687, Dorothy Martin.

Hannah, b. 9 Nov. 1663, Marlborough; d. - _____; M- Nov. 1684, Eleazer Howe, (son of John Howe, of Sudbury, Mass.)

Elizabeth, b. 8 Apr. 1665, Marlborough; d. 26 July 1739; M- 1683, Samuel Brigham.

Deborah, b. 1 Mar. 1667, Marlborough; d. - 4 Nov. 1743; M- 1688, John Barrett.

Rebecca, b. 4 Feb. 1668/69, Marlborough; d. 10 May 1749; M- 1688, Peter Rice.

Abraham, b. 6 Oct. 1670, Marlborough; "Killed by Indians, July 1704"; M- 14 Nov. 1695, Mary How.

Sarah, b. 20 Dec. 1672, Marlborough; d. - 1 Oct. 1746; M- 14 Nov. 1695, Joseph Stratton.

Abigail, b. 4 Mar. 1675, Marlborough; d. - 17 Apr. 1697; "unmarried".

John Howe, born abt 1602, Hodinhull, War- 55
wicks., England, evidently a son of John Howe,
Esquire, of that town; came to New England
about 1637-38, as he was in Sudbury, Mass.,
1638-39, and was one of the 47 who shared in

Refs.

the division of Sudbury meadows at that time. It is believed he was in Watertown for a short period before appearing in Sudbury. He was a Freeman, May 1640; Selectman, at Sudbury, in 1642. John Howe was the original settler 55
of Marlborough, Mass., in 1656, to 1658, when this was all Indian lands.

Town records of Hodinhull, Warwickshire, England, show a John Howe, Thomas Howe, and Lyman Howe, of St. Nicholas Parish there, of about 1580-1588. These were descendents of, and related to, Lord Charles Howe (or How), Earl of Lancaster, in the reign of Charles I, (abt 1400-1450). 55

John married, about 1638, near Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass., Mary_____, (b. abt 1618, in England; died- March 1698/99, Marlborough, Mass.). He died at Marlborough on 28 May 1680, and his will, dated 24 May 1680, 25
was probated 5 June 1680, at Marlborough, Mass.

John, b. 24 Aug. 1640, Sudbury, Mass.; 71
"killed by Indians, Marlborough, 20 25
April 1676"; M- 22 Jan. 1662, Eliza- 37
beth Ward, of Marlborough.

Samuel, b. 20 Oct. 1642, Sudbury; d. - 77
13 Apr. 1713; M- (1) 5 June 1663, Martha Bent; M- (2) 1685, Sarah (Leavitt) Clapp.

Sarah, b. 25 Sept. 1644, Sudbury; d. - 11 Aug. 1707; M- June 1667, Samuel Ward. 71

Mary, b. 18 Feb. 1646, Sudbury; d. - 17 Mar. 1647.

Isaac, b. 8 Aug. 1648, Sudbury; d. - 9 Dec. 25
1724; M- (1) 17 June 1671, Frances Woods; (2) Dec. 1718, Susanna Sibley.

Josiah, b. abt 1650, Sudbury; d. - (will), 1710; M- 18 May 1671, Mary Haynes.

Mary, b. 18 June 1654, Sudbury; M- 18 Sept. 1672, John Wetherbee.

Refs.

(Col.) Thomas, b. 22 July 1656, Sudbury; d. - 16 Feb. 1733; M- (1) 8 June 1681, Sarah Hosmer, who died Apr. 1724; M- (2) 24 Dec. 1724, widow Mary Barron.

Daniel, b. 3 June 1658, Sudbury; d. - Jan. 1661.

Alexander, b. 29 Dec. 1660, Marlborough; d. - 4 Jan. 1661.

(Capt.) Eleazer, b. 18 Jan. 1662, Marlborough; died- 17 Mar. 1737; M- Nov. 1684, Hannah Howe, (b. 9 Nov. 1663, da. of Abraham Howe).

(Lieut.) Samuel Howe, b. 20 Oct. 1642, Sudbury, Mass.; died- 13 April 1713, Sudbury; 55
M- (1) 5 June 1663, Martha Bent, (b. abt 77
1643, near Sudbury; d. - 29 Aug. 1680, Sudbury; da. of John and Martha (_____) Bent);
M- (2) 18 Sept. 1685, Sudbury, Sarah (Leavitt) Clapp, widow of Nehemiah Clapp; (she died 25
March 1726, Sudbury, Mass.)

Lieut. Samuel Howe, (b. 1642; d. -Apr. 1713), served, and was wounded, in King Philip's War, 1695-97, in Capt. Nathan Davenport's Co., and was an officer in the local militia in Sudbury, Mass.

Children by first wife-

John, b. 24 July 1664, Sudbury, Mass.; d. - 19 Apr. 1740; M- (1) 3 Nov. 1686, Elizabeth Woolson; (2) July 1712, Mrs Hannah (Hichens) Haven.

Mary, b. 2 Mar. 1665, Sudbury; M- 14 April 1685, Thomas Barnes.

(Col.) Samuel (Howe), b. 19 May 1668, 55
Sudbury, Mass.; died 1731; M- (1) 11 77
Dec. 1690/91, Abigail Mixer; (2) 11 Sept. 1704, Martha Goodale.

Martha, b. 9 Oct. 1669, Sudbury; M- 7 25
Dec. 1687, Thomas Walker.

Daniel, b. 9 Oct. 1672, Sudbury; died- 7

Refs.

Feb. 1680.

David, b. 2 Nov. 1674, Sudbury; d. - 3 Aug. 1759; M- 25 Dec. 1600, Hepsibath Death. 43 43

Hannah, b. 6 April 1677, Sudbury; M- John Barnes.

Children by second wife-

Elisha, b. abt 1687, Sudbury; d. - 16 Dec. 1753; M- 18 Aug. 1718, Hannah Shavally.

Daniel, b. 24 Feb. 1690, Sudbury; d. - 3 Feb 1757; M- 17 Dec. 1716, Elizabeth Johnson.

Nehemiah, b. abt 1693, Sudbury; "died in Canada, a prisoner, 25 May 1747"; M- 1714, Margaret Willard.

Moses, b. 27 Aug. 1695, Sudbury; d. - (will), after 1744; M- 1718, Eunice Rogers.

Ebenezer, b. abt 1697, Sudbury; d. - 31 June 1753; M- 23 April 1724, Lydia Woolcott.

Micajah, b. 22 Aug. 1700, Sudbury; d. - (will) after 1739-40; M- abt 1722, Martha _____.

(Col.) Samuel Howe, b. 19 May 1668, Sudbury, Mass.; died- 13 April 1731, Framingham, 55
Mass.; M- (1) 11 Dec. 1690/91, at Sudbury, Abigail Mixer, (b. 16 Nov. 1672, of Watertown, Mass.; d. - 26 Nov. 1703, Sudbury, Mass.; 77
da. of Isaac and Rebecca (Garfield) Mixer, of Watertown); M- (2) 11 Sept. 1704, Martha Goodale, of Lynn, Mass., (living, in 1753).

Children by first wife; born in Framingham-

Abigail, b. 1691; M- 1715, Jonathon Stanhope.

Samuel, b. abt 1693; d. - after 1728; M- 23 Nov. 1715, Ruth Death, (b. July 1688).

Peter, b. abt 1697/98; d. - 21 Nov. 1756, Hopkinton, Mass.; M- 9 April 1723, Thankful Howe, (da. of David Howe).

Martha, b. abt 1700; M- Joseph Nichols.

Children by second wife; born in Framingham-

Refs.

Joseph, b. 10 Aug. 1706; died 13 Oct. 1723.

David Howe, b. 2 Nov. 1674, Sudbury, Mass.; d. - 3 Aug. 1759; M- 23 Dec. 1700, Hepsibah 55
(or Hepsibeth) Death, (b. 5 June 1680, Sherborn, or Framingham, Mass.; d. - 15 Apr. 1769, 77
at Sudbury; da. of John and Mary (Peabody) Death, of Topsfield and Sherborn, Mass.)

Thankful, b. 15 Dec. 1703, Sudbury; d. - 25 Jan. 1766; M- 9 Apr. 1723, Peter Howe, (son of Col. Samuel Howe). 25
Hepsibah, b. 1 Oct. 1706, Sudbury; M- 15 Dec. 1729, Cyprian Keyes.
Eliphilet, b. 3 June 1710, Sudbury.
Israel, b. 6 May 1712, Sudbury.
Ruth, b. 23 Feb. 1714/15, Sudbury.
David, b. 3 June 1717, Sudbury; M- Abigail _____.
Ezekiel, b. 5 April 1720, Sudbury.

Peter Howe, "of Hopkinton", b. abt 1697, 55
Framingham, Mass.; d. - 21 Nov. 1756, "59 yrs", Hopkinton, Mass.; M- 9 April 1723, at Sudbury, Thankful Howe, (b. 15 Dec. 1703, Sudbury; d. - 25 Jan. 1766, Hopkinton; da. of David and Hepsibah (Death) Howe, of Sudbury). 77

Peter, Jr, b. 20 Aug. 1724, Hopkinton, Mass.; M- 26 Mar. 1754, Mary Smith.
Thankful, b. 17 Oct. 1726, Hopkinton; M- 20 Jan. 1748, Ebenezer Rider.
Lois, b. 7 Mar. 1728/29, Hopkinton; M- 13 May 1750, Henry Eames.
Abigail, b. 15 Feb. 1730/31, Hopkinton; M- 26 Jan. 1760, Ebenezer Kimball, Jr.
Jotham, b. 23 July 1733, Hopkinton; (no further record).
Phinehas, b. 22 Oct. 1735, Hopkinton; d. - 19 Sept. 1817, "age 72 yrs"- (82-?), 55
Hopkinton; M- 23 April 1761, at Hopkinton, Susannah Goddard. 49

Refs.

Hepzibah, b. 27 June 1741, Hopkinton; M- 30 Oct. 1766, Abner Howe.

David, b. 17 May 1744, Hopkinton.

Nehemiah, b. 6 Dec. 1747, Hopkinton; d. - 17 Mar. 1825, "age 77 yrs"; M- 12 March 1769, Betty Goddard. 49

Phinehas Howe, b. 22 Oct. 1735, Hopkinton, Mass.; died- 19 Sept. 1817, Hopkinton; M- 23 April 1761, Hopkinton, Susannah Goddard, (b. 15 (or 25) Sept. 1742, Framingham, Mass.; d. - 5 Jan. 1837, "94th year", Hopkinton; da. of Ebenezer and Sibil (Brigham) Goddard, of Watertown, Mass.) 55 49 77

An article in "Utah Geneal. and Hist. Magazine", V-11, P. 181, states that the Howe people were all of large and heavy frame and body, while the Youngs were somewhat lighter and shorter frame and stature. "Brigham Young certainly acquired his large frame and powerful body from the Howe side". Also: "The Howes, who have been ennobled, trace their family back to the reign of Henry VII (1456 to 1509), and held estates in Somersetshire, Gloucester, Wiltshire, Nottingham, in England, and in Fermanaugh in Ireland".

Susannah Howe, below, M- 1785, Phineas Brigham. Brigham Young received his christian name from this "Aunt Brigham". 29

Abigail Howe, below, M- 1786, John Young. They were the parents of Brigham Young, their ninth child, b. 1801. 30

Rhoda Howe, born 1762, M- 1781, Joseph Richards. They were the parents of Willard Richards, b. 1804, who was a direct ancestor of the writer-compiler hereof. 77

Rhoda, b. 8 July 1762, Hopkinton, Mass.; d. - 14 Feb. 1828; M- 20 Dec. 1781, Joseph Richards. 25

Refs.

Susannah, b. 19 Feb. 1764, Hopkinton; M- 9 May 1785, Phineas Brigham.

Abigail, ("Nabby"), b. 3 May 1766, Hopkinton; d. - 11 June 1815; M- 31 Oct. 1786, John Young.

Patty, b. 28 Feb. 1768, Hopkinton; M- 25 May 1791, (Deacon) Elisha Morse.

Anna (Howe), b. 25 May 1770, Hopkinton; M- (Int.) 8 Dec. 1798, Jereboam Parker. 55

Phineas, b. 21 Feb. 1773, Hopkinton; "unmd."

Betsey, b. 3 May 1774, Hopkinton; M- John Haven. 77

Nehemiah, b. 21 Dec. 1776, Hopkinton; M- 1806, Ruthy Eames. 25

Samuel, b. 21 July 1781, Hopkinton; M- 14 July 1811, Jerusha Cody.

(Doctor) Peter, b. 11 Oct. 1783, Hopkinton; d. - 28 Oct. 1823, "consumption"; "unmd."

Ruth, b. 31 March 1784/85, Hopkinton.

HOWLETT

Thomas Howlett, b. 1605, in England; was "of Ipswich, Mass., in 1633"; evidently came to New England abt 1631-32; died 22 Dec. 1677, at Boxford, or Topsfield, Essex, Co., Mass.; M- (1) 1639, at Ipswich, Alice French, (b. 9 April 1610, in England; d. - 1666, Boxford-Topsfield, Mass.; da. of Thomas and Susanna (Riddlesdale) French, of Boxford/Topsfield, Mass.); M- (2) 1667-68, Topsfield, Rebecca _____, "who survived him", and she died, Nov. 1680. 57 77 88

In March 1633, John Winthrop and twelve others commenced a settlement at Ipswich, Mass., and Thomas Howlett was one of this original group. In 1636 a "house lot" was granted to Thomas Howlett, who was shortly afterward listed as "Sergeant" Howlett, and later as 57

Refs.

"Ensign". He later was Deacon in the Church, 1648, at Ipswich. He was chosen as a Selectman, at Ipswich, Feb. 1658. After 1651, he appears to have given a good part of his time to the infant town of Topsfield. Was made a Freeman, March 1633.

His son William was named his sole executor, upon the death of Thomas, 22 Dec. 1677, "aged abt 79 yrs", (below). His son Samuel was a blacksmith, and became a very influential man in Topsfield.

Thomas and Susanna (Riddlesdale) French, parents of Alice French, above, were the 5th Grt. Grnd. Parents of the Prophet Joseph 88
Smith and his brother Hyram Smith.

Some records show Thomas Howlett born abt 1598, as taken from his reported death record; several court records, however, showed that he stated under oath: "age 60 in 1665", "age 60 in 1665/66", and abt 52 in 1658"; his birthdate has therefore been set as about 1605.

Mary, b. abt 1642, nr. Boston, Mass.; d. - 21 Oct. 1718; M- 1661, at Boxford, John Perley. 57

Sarah, b. abt 1645, nr. Ipswich, Mass.; M- John Cummings.

Samuel, b. abt 1648, nr. Ipswich; d. - 1720; M- 3 Jan. 1670/71, Topsfield, Sarah Clarke.

William, b. 1650, Ipswich; M- 27 Oct. 1671, Mary Perkins.

Thomas, b. abt 1652, Topsfield; d. - Dec. 1667; married-_____Peabody.

John, b. abt 1655, Topsfield; d. - "before Dec. 1667".

Nathaniel, b. abt 1660, Topsfield; d. - "before Dec. 1677"

Alice, ('Alliss'), b. abt 1666, "of Boxford; d. - 1695/96, at Topsfield; M- 25 Dec. 1688, Topsfield; Isaac Cummings. 41

Refs.

The will of Thomas Howlett, Sr, above, 57
was filed soon after his death, 22 Dec. 1677,
naming his son William as sole executor, and
showing that his sons Thomas Jr, John, and
Nathaniel, had died previous to the date of the
will.

JEFFES

Henry Jeffes, (or 'Jefts'), b. abt 1606, in 9
England; came to New England, evidently about
1644-45; M- (1) 13 Sept. 1647, Ann Stowers, 25
who died abt 1648; M- (2) 21 May 1649, Woburn,
Hannah Beiths, (b. abt 1625, in England; d. -
15 Sept. 1662, at Billerica, Mass.; da. of ____?____);
M- (3) 3 Oct. 1666, widow Mary Bird.

John, b. 11 May 1651, Woburn, Mass.;
d. 28 Sept. 1712; M- Lydia_____, who
died 8 Sept. 1712.

Hannah, b. 3 May 1653, Billerica; d. - 4
May 1653. (Hannah was the first white
female child born in Billerica, Mass.)

Hannah, b. 4 Feb. 1654, Billerica; d. - 21
Jan. 1730; M- 30 April 1674, Andrew 67
Spalding.

Joanna, b. 24 May 1656, Billerica; "killed
by Indians, 1692"; M- John Dunkin.

Henry, b. 21 March 1658/59, Billerica;
d. - 20 May 1738; M- 13 April 1681,
Mary Baldwin.

LADD

Daniel Ladd, b. abt 1605 in England, son 89
of Nathaniel Ladd, of Wiltshire, Eng., came to
New England on the "Mary and John", of Lon-
don, March 24, 1633/34. He settled first 59
in Ipswich, then in Salisbury, and later became
one of the first settlers in Haverhill, Essex
Co., Mass., (that part which later became New
Hampshire). In 1646 he was taxed on an inventory

Refs.

of 40 Pounds valuation. He married abt 1638 Ann _____, (b. abt 1615, England; died 10 Feb. 1693/94, Haverhill). They had eight children, - three born in Salisbury, and five in Haverhill. Daniel died 27 July 1693, at Haverhill, Mass.

Stearns- "Genealogies of New Hampshire", V-2, P. 867-869, states that the Ladd family 59
is of French origin, undoubtedly, and goes back to about 1066 in England, at the time of the Norman Conquest, by William I (The Conquerer), who was then accompanied by a Norman Gentleman, _____ de la Ladde, which soon became Ladd in England.

Elizabeth, b. 11 Dec. 1640, ("11:10m:1640"), Salisbury, Mass.; M- 14 May 1663, Nathaniel Smith.

Daniell, b. 26 Sept. 1642, Salisbury; d. - 4 Aug. 1728, "86 yrs"; M- 24 Nov. 1668, Lidia Singletery.

Lidia, b. 8 June 1645, Salisbury; M- "before 1696", Josiah Gage.

Mary, b. 14 Feb. 1646, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 31 July 1682, Caleb Richardson.

Samuel, b. 1 Nov. 1649, Haverhill; "my second son, and fifth child", per father's will; "killed by Indians, 22 Feb. 1698"; M- 1 Dec. 1674, Martha Corliss.

Nathaniel, b. 10 Mar. 1651/52, Haverhill; d. - at Exeter, 11 Aug. 1691, of wounds received in fight with Indians 22 Sept. 1690; M- 12 July 1678, Elizabeth Gilman.

Ezekial (Ladd), b. 16 Sept. 1654, Haverhill; M- 30 Nov. 1687, Mary Foulsham. 59

Sarah, b. 4 Nov. 1657, Haverhill; M- 8 Dec. 1685, Onisophorus Mash Jr, (or Marsh).

Samuel Ladd, b. 1 Nov. 1649, Haverhill, Mass.; "killed by Indians, 22 Feb. 1698", near Haverhill;

Refs.

M- 1 Dec. 1674, at Haverhill, Martha Corliss, (b. 2 Jan. 1652, Haverhill; da. of George and Joanna (Davis) Corliss, of Haverhill). 59

On Feb. 22, 1698, this Samuel Ladd, with his son Daniel, and neighbor Jonathon Haynes with his son Joseph, had gone with their teams, consisting of a yoke of oxen and a horse each, to bring home some hay which had been cut and stacked the preceeding summer in their meadow in the extreme western part of town. They were surprised by a party of 14 Indians, with guns; young Ladd cut his father's horse loose and gave him a lash which sent the horse off at full speed for home, and was the means of giving an immediate general alarm. The Indians killed both of the older men, -- Mr. Haynes "because he was so ugly", and Samuel Ladd "because he looked so sour and mean", according to the Indians; also because they were too old to stand a hard trip off toward Canada. Young Daniel Ladd and his friend Joseph Haynes were taken prisoners by the Indians, and dragged and driven off towards Canada. This practice, by the Indians, of capturing white children, especially the boys and young men needed at home to assist the fathers in clearing their lands, planting and harvesting the crops, etc., and holding them for ransom money and trade goods, etc., was quite general for a time, and only encouraged the Indians to repeat the same deeds again and again. It was finally stopped by the whites banding together in large numbers and killing off a great number of the Indians engaged in such practices. (-ref.: Chases'- "Hist. of Haverhill, Mass.") 81 81

Daniel, b. 3 Oct. 1675, Haverhill; d. - 25 Oct. 1675.

Daniel, b. 19 Nov. 1676, Haverhill; d. - 15 June 1751, "76 yrs"; M- 17 Nov. 1701, Susannah Hartshorn. 52

Refs.

Lidia, b. 25 Sept. 1679, Haverhill; d. - 22 May 1684.

Samuel, b. 22 May 1682, Haverhill; M- 25 Sept. 1705, Martha Hartshorn. 52

Nathaniel, b. 9 Sept. 1684, Haverhill.

Ezekial, b. 14 Feb. 1686, Haverhill.

David, (twin), b. 13 April 1689, Haverhill.

Jonathon, (twin), b. 13 April 1689, Haverhill.

Abigail, b. 29 Sept. 1691, Haverhill; M- "before 1718", Samuel Roberts.

John, b. 22 June 1694, Haverhill; M- 17 Oct. 1717, Mary Marrill. (or Merrill).

Joseph, b. 26 May 1697, Haverhill; d. - 9 June 1697.

(Ensign) Daniel Ladd, b. 19 Nov. 1676, Haverhill, Mass.; d. - 5 June 1751, "75 yrs", at Haverhill; M- 17 Nov. 1701, Haverhill, Susanna Hartshorn, (b. 15 March 1681, "of Rowley, Essex Co., Mass."; d. -22 June 1750, "70 yrs", at Haverhill; daughter of John and Ruth (Swan) Hartshorn). 59

Daniel was captured by the Indians at the same time his father was killed, 22 Feb. 1698, near Haverhill, and he was taken north to Penacook, N. H., where he lived with the Indians just over three years. His first attempt at escape resulted in being bound hand and foot, laid on his back, with one foot tied up to a tree, and kept in that manner for fourteen days. Also his face was gashed and powder was put in the wounds, making a permanent discoloration and heavy marking which disfigured him for the rest of his life. He eventually escaped, in early 1701, after about three years as a prisoner of the Indians, and returned to his home in Haverhill, Mass. He married, as stated, Susanna Hartshorn, of Rowley, Mass., 17 Nov. 1701. (-ref.: Stearn's- "Genealogies of New Hampshire", V 2, P. 867-869; and Chases'-"History of Haverhill Mass.") 59 81

Refs.

Mary, b. 6 Aug. 1702, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 19 Apr. 1726, Jonathon Johnson.

Susannah, b. 10 May 1704, Haverhill; M- "before 1727", Nathaniel Gatchwell.

Samuel, b. 20 April 1709, Haverhill; M- "before 1732" Hannah Hartshorn 52

Daniel, b. 13 Nov. 1710, Haverhill; died- 1768; M- 20 Sept. 1733, Mehitable Roberts. 87

Ruth, b. 11 May 1712, Haverhill; M- James Hazeltine.

John, b. 21 Feb. 1716/17, Haverhill; d. - 3 July 1741.

Daniel Ladd, b. 13 Nov. 1710, Haverhill, Mass.; d. - 1768, at Haverhill; M- 20 Sept. 1733, 59
Haverhill, Mehitable Roberts, (b. 9 March 1717, Haverhill; da. of Ephraim and Hannah 87
(Smith) Roberts, of Haverhill).

Susannah, b. 1 July 1734, Haverhill, Mass.; M- Stephen Merrill. 25

Asa, b. 16 Mar. 1736, Haverhill; M- Sarah Merrill.

Ezekial, b. 10 Apr. 1738, Haverhill; M- 1760, Ruth Hutchins.

Daniel, b. 21 Apr. 1740, Haverhill; M- Dorothy Foot.

Mehitable, b. 11 Feb. 1741/42, Haverhill; married- Samuel Cross.

Samuel, b. 11 Apr. 1744, Haverhill; M- 81
(1) Martha Hubbert; and, (2) (name unknown).

John, b. 17 April 1746, Haverhill; M- Hannah Eastman. 44

David, b. 8 July 1748, Haverhill.

Abigail, b. 27 July 1750, Haverhill.

James, b. 10 April 1752, Haverhill; M- 81
3 Dec. 1772, Hannah Lock.

Ruth, b. 10 Oct. 1757, Haverhill; d. - 7 June 1764.

Jonathon, b. 10 Dec. 1760, Haverhill; M- Sarah Lock.

Refs.

(Deacon) John Ladd, b. 17 April 1746, Haverhill, Mass.; M- abt. 1770-71, Hannah Eastman, (b. 15 July 1751, at Hampstead, Rockingham Co., N. H.; da. of William and Rebecca (Jewett) Eastman, of Haverhill, Mass., and of Hampstead and Bath, N. H.) 59 44

(Deacon) John Ladd, of Haverhill, Mass., and later of Haverhill, N. H., had a family of twelve children, born at Haverhill, N. H. This area was first known as North Haverhill, Mass., but when the state line was established, shortly after the Revolution, it became Hampstead, and Haverhill, New Hampshire. 59 44

Moses, b. abt 1775; M- abt 1801, Sarah Lewey, (or Leuvey).

Daniel, b. 26 Oct. 1777, Haverhill, N. H.; M- 13 Sept. 1813, Elizabeth Huse.

John, b. abt 1780; M- 5 Oct. 1809, Miriam Owen.

Asher, b. abt 1782; M- 13 Sept. 1813, Wealthy Wright.

Hannah, b. 11 Aug. 1785, Haverhill, N. H. died- 1855, at Farmington, Davis, Utah; M- (1) (reportedly)- Freeman Tupper, (whose record has not been found); M- (2) 1817, at Parishville, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., Silas Tupper, who died 8 April 1845, at Nauvoo, Ill.

Avis, b. abt 1787, Haverhill; M- 24 Jan. 1815, William Knight.

Irene, b. abt 1790; M- 21 June 1815, David Wright.

Mehitable, b. abt 1792, Haverhill.

Rebecca, b. abt 1795, Haverhill; M- 19 Dec. 1820, Jacob Dudley.

Ruth, b. abt 1797, Haverhill; M- Abel Bridgemen, of Hanover, N. H.

Susannah, b. abt 1800, Haverhill.

Burrows, (or Burroughs), b. abt 1802,

(Deacon) John Ladd 228

Refs.

Haverhill, N. H.

(Exact order of births, and dates, not known).

(-ref.: Stearns'- "Genealogies of New Hampshire", V-2, pages 867-869.) 59

LONGSTROTH Refs.

Thomas Longstroth, born abt 1625-30 in England; wife's name presently unknown; had a son- 32

Christopher Longstroth, b. abt 1660-65, England; M- Elizabeth Greenwood. Their son-

John Longstroth, chr. 27 Jan. 1684, Giggleswick, Yorks., England; M- 26 April 1709, Catherine Taylor. They resided for a time at Fornagill, Yorkshire, Eng. Son-

Stephen Longstroth, chr. 4 Aug. 1726, Kirkby Malham, Yorks., England; d - 6 Jan 1809; M- (2) 1 Jan. 1787, Nancy Agnes Shackleton, (b. 1760; d. - 1836; da. of Christopher Shackleton). Their son-

Stephen Longstroth, b 29 June 1789, Langcliffe, Yorks., Eng.; d. - 4 Feb. 1861, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 1815, at Arncliffe, England, 27
Ann Gill, (b. 3 Aug. 1795, Arncliffe, Yorks., Eng.; d - 27 Jan. 1878, Salt Lake City, Utah; da. of George and Agnes Nancy (Shaw) Gill, of Arncliffe, Yorks., Eng., and Salt Lake City, Utah). Stephen was bpt. into the LDS Church 4 May 1838, near Arncliffe, Eng., and was Endowed 24 Jan. 1846, at Nauvoo, Ill. They were early converts to the LDS Church. 77

John, b. 20 March 1816, Arncliffe, Yorks, Eng.; died in infancy

Nancy, b. 1 Mar. 1817, Arncliffe; d. - 17 Aug. 1839

Mary, b. 8 May 1820, Arncliffe; d. - 7 Mar 1840.

Stephen, b 20 June 1822, Arncliffe; d. -26 Aug. 1834.

Alice, b. 28 Jan. 1824, Arncliffe; d. - 21 Nov. 1909; M- Moses Whitaker.

Sarah, ('Sally'), b. 19 Feb. 1826, Arncliffe;

Refs.

d. - 26 Jan. 1858; M- 25 Jan. 1843, Willard Richards.

George Robinson, b. abt 1827, Arncliffe; died 1832.

Nanny, b. 15 April 1828, Arncliffe, Eng.; d. - 7 Jan. 1911, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 25 Jan. 1843, Willard Richards. 27

George, b. 3 July 1840, Arncliffe; d. - 11 Mar. 1849.

Thomas, b. 4 Jan. 1834, Clitheroe, Lancs., Eng.; died- 24 July 1835.

Elizabeth, b. 15 May 1836, Clitheroe; d. - infancy.

Ann, b. 15 July 1837, Clitheroe; M- John K. Whitney.

William, b. 15 May 1840, Clitheroe, Lancs., Eng.; d. - 19 Mar. 1911; M- 27 Jan. 1868, Charlotte Baker.

MIXER

Isaac Mixer, Sr, b. 1603, England; M- abt 1628-29, in England, Sarah Thurston, (b. 1601, England):-

"Isaac Mixer, age 31, wife Sarah age 33, and son Isaac age 4 yrs, embarked at Ipswich, England, for New England, April 10, 1634, in the ship 'Elizabeth', William Andrews, Master". His name is on the earliest lists of proprietors, Watertown, Mass., (Feb. 1636/37). Freeman, 2 May 1638; died at Watertown, 1655. His will, dated May 8, 1655, mentions his wife Sarah, son Isaac, and his daughter Sarah (Mixer) Stearns. 60

Isaac Mixer, Jr. b. 1630, England; d. - 22 Nov. 1716, Watertown, Mass.; M- (1) Sept. 1655, Mary Cooledge, who died 2 March 1659/60; M- (2) 10 Jan. 1661, Watertown, Rebecca Garfield, of Watertown, Mass.; (b. 10 Mar. 1641, Watertown; d. - 16 Mar. 1683/84, Watertown; da. of Edward and Rebecca (_____) 60 25

Refs.

Garfield, of Watertown); M- (3) 1687, Mary (Lathrop) French, widow of William French, Esq., of Billerica. She survived Isaac, and was living in 1735, in Watertown.

Children by first wife; born in Watertown-

Mary, b. 18 May 1656; M- 1680, George Mummings, Jr. 60

Sarah, b. 29 Nov. 1657; d. - 1745; M- Samuel Hager. 25

Children by second wife; born in Watertown-

Rebecca, b. 9 Mar. 1661/62; M-Samuel Kendall.

Isaac, "eldest son", b. abt 1663; M- 17 Oct. 1684, Elizabeth Pierce. 25

Elizabeth, b. 18 June 1665; d. - 19 March 1685/86.

Joanna, b. 14 Dec. 1666; M- 7 Nov. 1688, Joseph Harrington.

John, b. 5 Mar. 1668/69; M- 15 Aug. 1695, Abigail Fiske.

George, b. 20 Jan. 1670/71; (no further record)

Abigail, b. 16 Nov. 1672; d. - 26 Nov. 1703, Sudbury; M-11 Dec. 1690/91, Samuel Howe. 55

(Deacon) Joseph, b. 9 Aug. 1674; M- Anne Jones.

Daniel, b. 12 Feb. 1676; M- Judith _____.

Mehitable, b. 25 Jan. 1677; d. - 22 Nov. 1678.

Benjamin, b. 23 May 1679; M- 27 Nov. 1711, Rebecca Newton.

Dorothy, b. 2 Sept. 1680; M- 12 Jan. 1710, William Davis.

David, b. 6 Aug. 1683; d. - 6 Aug. 1683.

MOORE

John Moore, born abt 1612, in England; came to America abt 1640-42, and was of record, at Sudbury, Mass., 1643. M- abt 1643, near Sudbury, Elizabeth _____. Their son- 77

Jacob Moore, b. 28 Nov. 1645, Sudbury, Mass.;

Refs.

M- 29 May 1667, Elizabeth Locker, (b. abt 1647, near Sudbury). Their son- 77 37

Richard Moore, b. 12 Sept. 1671, near Sudbury, Mass.; died- 19 Nov. 1767, "96 yrs. age", Oxford, Mass.; M- abt 1692, Mary Collins, (b. 16 June 1672, Middleton, Middlesex Co., Conn; d. - 12 July 1760/61, "age 88", Oxford, Worcester, Mass.; daughter of Samuel and Mary (_____) Collins). 77 37

Richard Moore was one of the leading men of Oxford, Mass., 1715 to 1735; he was a Selectman, and Justice-of-Peace, for several years. 37

Sybella, b. 2 Sept. 1694, Sudbury, Mass.; M- Ebenezer Chamberlain. 25

Abigail, b. 23 July 1696, Sudbury; d. - Nov. 1731, at Marlborough; M- 23 Aug. 1716, Marlborough, (Capt.) Samuel Brigham. 37

Collins, b. 17 Oct. 1698; d. - Feb. 1743; M- 2 May 1722, Bethsheba Wood.

Isaac, b. 11 June 1700, Sudbury; M- Hannah _____.

Elijah, b. 14 Mar. 1701/02, Sudbury; d. - 17 Nov. 1781; M- 19 July 1733, Dorothy Larned.

Susanna, b. 26 Dec. 1703, Sudbury; M- 14 Sept. 1743, Silas Robinson.

(Doctor) Abijah, b. 22 Dec. 1705, Sudbury; d. - 18 Dec. 1759, "smallpox"; M- 9 Oct 1729, Anna Ward.

Richard, b. 10 Jan. 1707/08, Sudbury; d. - 3 Dec. 1782; M- 18 June 1741, Mary Larned.

Mary, b. 15 May 1710, Sudbury; M- 27 Nov. 1746, Daniel Fairfield.

MORSE

Richard Morse, b. abt 1560, of Dedham, 61

Refs.

England, married Margaret Symson; resided at Dedham, Eng. Their son- 61

Samuel Morse, bpt. 25 July 1587, Dedham, England; died 20 June 1654, "age 67", Dedham, or Medfield, Mass.; M- abt 1608, England, Elizabeth _____; Came to New England with his wife and family in 1635. She also died in 1654. 61

John, b. 1611, England; d. - 1657, Dedham, Mass.; M- Annis _____. 25

Daniel b. 1613, England; died 5 June 1688, Dedham, Mass.; M- Lydia Fisher.

Joseph, b. 1615, England; d. - 1654, Dedham, or Watertown, Mass.; M- 1 Sept. 1638, Hannah Phillips, of Watertown.

Abigail, b. abt 1617, England; M-(Hon.) Daniel Fisher.

Samuel, b. 1619, England; d. - 24 Sept. 1688, "at the Eastward"; M- Mary Bullen.

Jeremiah, b. abt 1623, England; "settled in Boston, Mass., and removed to the Eastward."

Mary, b. 1621, England; died- 14 Feb. 1690/91, Medfield, Mass.; M- 10 Aug. 1641, 61
(Deacon) Samuel Bullen, of Medfield. 82

Daniel Morse, b. 1613, England, came to America in 1635 with his parents and brothers and sisters. Died- 5 June 1688, Dedham, Mass.; M- abt 1638, Lydia Fisher. Their son, (Deacon) Nathaniel Morse, b. 20 Jan. 1656/57, at Sherborn, Mass., M- abt 1680, Mary _____, and were the parents of Ruth Morse, (b. 21 Oct. 1688, Sherborn, Mass.), who M- abt 1710, Ephraim Bullen Jr.

NICKERSON

Eleazer Nickerson, b. abt 1712, 1715, in Barnstable Co., Mass.; M- abt 1740, Sarah 27

Refs.

Berse. Their son-

Eleazer Nickerson, b. 1748, "of Dennis, Barnstable Co.," Mass.; d. - 26 Nov. 1796, Dennis 86
Mass.; M- 15 Nov. 1769, at Dennis, Thankful Chase, (b. 25 Feb. (or 8 March-?), 1750, 25
"of Dennis, Barnstable Co.", Mass.; d. - 6 Feb. 1834, Dennis; da. of Richard and Thankful (Berry) Chase, of Dennis).

Levi, b. 5 Oct. 1770, Dennis, Mass.; d. - 12 July 1812. 25
Eleazer, b. 12 Aug. 1776, Dennis; d. - 23 Sept. 1856; M- Mercy Taylor Weldon.
Freeman, b. 5 Feb. 1779, Dennis; M- 19 Jan. 1800, Huldah Chapman.
Kimball, b. 8 Oct. 1781, Dennis.
Data, b. 16 Jan. 1784, Dennis; d. - 26 June 1801.
Richard, b. 6 April 1787, Dennis; d. -"young"
Samuel, b. 6 Oct. 1789, Dennis.
Thankful, b. 9 July 1792, Dennis; d. - 9 May 1888; M- Lothrop Taylor Thatcher.
Richard, b. 23 March 1795, Dennis; M- (1) Olive Hedges; and (2) Hannah Nickerson.

Freeman Nickerson, b. 5 Feb. 1778/79, So. 27
Dennis, Mass.; d. - 22 Jan. 1847, "age 69",
at Pioneer Crossing, Chariton River, Iowa;
M- 19 Jan. 1801, Cavendish, Windsor Co.,
Vt., Huldah Chapman, (b. 19 Aug. 1780, Tol- 29
land Co., Conn.; d. - 22 March 1860, Provo,
Utah; da. of Eliphalet and Abigail (Chase)
Chapman, of Connecticut).

Freeman Nickerson, and his wife and family,
joined the LDS Church in its early days, being
baptized in April 1833 at Dayton, N. Y., by Zeru-
bell Snow. Their son Levi was bpt. in June 29
1833, by Amasa M. Lyman. They soon joined
the other members of the church, in Kirtland,
Ohio, then moved to Nauvoo, Ill., and were shortly

Refs.

afterward driven westward from there by the mobs. They then went westward towards Utah with Pres. Brigham Young. As noted above, Freeman Nickerson, the father, died at the Pioneer Crossing of the Chariton River, in Iowa, January 1847. The others of the family were among the very early arrivals in Salt Lake Valley, Utah, in 1847, and shortly afterward made their home in Provo, Utah.

Data, b 1 Sept. 1802, Cavendish, Windsor Co., V.; d. -29 Jan. 1882; M-John Stanton Gallup.

Mosses Chapman, b. 9 Mar. 1804, Cavendish, Vt.; d. - 4 Mar. 1871; M- Mary Boss.

Eleazer Freeman, b. 12 Apr. 1806, Cavendish, Vt.; d. - 14 Sept. 1862; M-(1) Elizabeth McAlister.

Caroline Eliza, b. 25 June 1808, Cavendish, Vt.; died 28 July 1889, Provo, Utah; M-(1) abt 1829, Marshall Moore Hubbard, (b. 17 June 1805, d. -_____1840); M-(2) 20 Feb. 1841, at Nauvoo, Ill., Thomas Grover, (who died Feb. 1886), as his second wife, after the death of Caroline (Whiting) Grover, Oct. 1840; M- (3) Andrew Jackson Steward.

Uriel Chapman (Nickerson), b. 14 Nov. 1810 Cavendish, Bt.; d. - 18 June 1888; M- Apr. 1834, Mary Ann Richardson. 27

Samuel Stillman, b. 22 Sept. 1812, Cavendish, Vt.; died- 12 March 1813. 29

Levi Stillman, b. 2 Apr. 1814, Springville, Susquehanna Co., Pa.; d. - 15 Dec. 1853; M- 1840, Mary Ann Neymon.

Hulda Abigail, b. 16 April 1816, Springville, Pa.; died 22 Aug. 1872; M- 19 Dec. 1833, Emery Barrus.

Eliphalet C. Sullivan (Nickerson), b. 5 March 1818, Springville, Pa.; died 29 July 1819.

Refs.

NYE

Randolf Nye, "of Uckfield, Hertsfordshire, England", born abt 1470; married, but his wife's name not known. Their son- 62

William Nye, b. abt 1500, Uckfield, Herts., Eng.; died 1555-56, Uckfield; M- Agnes Trejian, (b. abt 1505, "of Ballance-Horned, Herts., Eng.") Their son- 62

Ralph Nye, b. abt 1530, Uckfield, Herts., England; M- 18 June 1555, London, England, Margaret Merynge, (b. abt 1535, "of St. Mary's, Woolchurch,", England). 62

Thomas, b. abt 1560, "of County Kent", England; M- 9 Sept. 1583, Katherine Poulsden.
Edmundus, b. abt 1562, "of County Kent", Eng.; d. - and bur. - 9 March 1594.
Ralph, b. abt 1564, "of Co. Kent", Eng.; M- 30 Aug. 1584, Joan Wilkshire.
Anne, b. abt 1567, "of Co. Kent", Eng.; M- 6 Aug. 1616, Nicholas Stuart.
Mary, b. abt 1570, "of Co. Kent", Eng.; M- 24 April 1621, John Banister.

Thomas Nye, b. abt 1560, "of County Kent", Eng.; M- 9 Sept. 1583, at St. Andrews, Hubbard, Kent, Eng., Katherine Poulsden, (b. abt 1563, "of Horley, Surrey", and "of London, Eng., 1583" per marriage record). 62

Thomas, b. abt 1585, Bildenden, Kent, Eng.; M- (1) abt 1615, (name unknown); M- (2) 10 June 1619, Bildenden, Eng., "widow" Agnes(_____) Rye.
Henry, b. abt 1589, Bildenden, Kent, Eng.
John, b. abt 1593, Bildenden, Kent, Eng.
Philip, b. abt 1596, Bildenden, Kent, Eng.; died Sept. 1678; M- Judith_____.

Thomas Nye, b. abt 1585, Bildenden, Kent, 62

Refs.

Eng. ; M-(1) abt 1615, name not known;
M- (2) 10 June 1619, Bildenden, Agnes (___) 62
Rye, "widow of Henry Rye", (b. abt 1580, "of Bildenden, Kent, Eng." She was "age 39 yrs. at her second marriage, June 1619", therefore was born abt 1580).

Benjamin, b. 4 May 1620, Bildenden, Kent, Eng. ; M- 19 Oct. 1640, Sandwich, Mass., Katherine Tupper. 69

Thomas, b. 16 Sept. 1623, Bildenden, Eng. ; M- Margaret Webster.

Benjamin Nye, b. 4 May 1620, Bildenden, Kent,
Eng. ; died- after 1663, Sandwich, Mass. ; 62
M- 19 Oct. 1640, at Sandwich, Mass., Katherine Tupper, (b. 31 Jan. 1623, in Sussex Co.,
England, da. of Thomas Tupper and his first 69
wife, Katherine Gator).

Benjamin Nye, together with Thomas Tupper, came to Lynn, Mass., in the ship "Abigail", in 1635, in Edmund Freeman's Company of emigrants from England. He removed from 47
Lynn, to Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Mass., in 1637, where he was given a grant of land as one of the early proprietors, together with additional grants later, and subsequent purchases, making him a large land owner there. He was Supervisor of Highways, at Sandwich, 1655; Grand-Juryman, 1658; and Constable, 1661. He married, 19 October 1640, in Sandwich, Katherine Tupper, eldest child of Rev. Thomas Tupper.

Mary, b. abt 1642, Sandwich, Mass. ; M- 1 June 1670, Jacob Burgess.

John, b. abt 1644, Sandwich; d. - 1722; M- Esther Shedd

Ebenezer, b. abt 1647, Sandwich; d. - 1744; M- 17 Dec 1675, Sarah Gibbs.

Jonathon, b. 20 Nov. 1649, Sandwich; M- (1) 1680, Hannah _____; M- (2) 1690,

Refs.

Patience Burgess.

Mercy, b. 4 April 1652, Sandwich; M- 1677/78, Mathias Ellis.

Caleb, b. abt 1655, Sandwich; d. - (will) May 1704; M- Elizabeth Wood.

Nathan, b. abt 1657, Sandwich; M-Mary_____.

Benjamin, b. abt 1659, Sandwich; d. - 26 March 1676, in "King Philip's War"; evidently unmarried.

Jonathon Nye, b. 20 Nov. 1649, Sandwich, Mass ; M- (1) 1680, Hannah _____, (b. abt 1650, near Sandwich, Mass. ; died 1689, Sandwich,); M- (2) 1690, Patience Burgess, (b. abt 1660, near Sandwich; she survived her husband). 62

Jonathon Nye was made a Freeman, at Sandwich, July 1678; was a Selectman, 1698. He evidently died abt 1700-1705.

Children by first wife; born in Sandwich, Mass.-

Sarah, b. abt 1682; M- 24 May 1704, John Bodfish. 35

Jabez, b. abt 1684; d. -1745; M- 31 May 1711, Ruth Bonum.

Joanna, b. 16 Jan. 1686; (living in 1744).

Ichabod, b. May 1689; d. - 28 July 1735; M- 16 Feb. 1709/10, Elizabeth Bonum.

Children by second wife, born in Sandwich-

Jonathon, b. Nov. 1691; d. - (will), 1770; M- (1) Feb. 1723, Deborah Blackwell; (2) Remember_____.

Patience, b. Nov. 1693; d. - 23 Feb. 1773; M- 30 Jan. 1712, Benjamin Freeman. 47

Joseph, b. 16 Nov. 1695; M- 10 Dec. 1741, Mary Bodfish, (da. of Joseph and Thankful (Blish) Bodfish.) 35

Benjamin, b. 16 Oct. 1697; M- (1) Lydia Freeman; and (2) Rachel_____. 47

Thomas, b. Aug. 1699; M-19 Jan. 1727, Deborah

Refs.

Peckham.

Abigail (Nye), b. 2 Sept. 1702, (twin); M- 15 June 1721, Jonathon Hathaway. 62

Isaac, (twin) b. 2 Sept. 1702; d. - 1 Mar. 1779; M- 7 Feb. 1725/26, Sarah Freeman, (da. Edmond Freeman and Sarah Skeffe) Freeman). 47

Mary, b. 1704; M- 7 March 1728, John Fuller.

David, b. 1 July 1706, (twin); d. -17 Apr. 1796; M- 25 Oct. 1733, Elizabeth Briggs.

Zerviah, (twin), b. 1 July 1706; M- 18 Nov. 1739, Ebenezer Burgess, Jr.

PARKER

(Deacon) Thomas Parker, b. abt 1605, in England, came to New England in the ship "Susan and Ellen", 1635. He settled in Reading, Middlesex Co., Mass., and married, abt 1636, Amy _____, (b. abt 1615, in England; died 15 Jan. 1689/90, at Reading, Mass.). He died 12 Aug. 1683, "age abt 78 yrs", in Reading. 3

Hananiah, b. 1638, Reading, Mass.; d. - 1724, "85 yrs"; M- (1) 30 Sept. 1663, Elizabeth Brown.

Mary, b. 11 March 1640, Reading; d. - abt 1645.

Joseph, b. 24 Dec. 1642, Reading; d. - 14 Apr. 1646.

Joseph, b. 1645, Reading; died-"young".

John, (twin), b. 1646; d. - 1698; M- 13 Nov. 1667, Hannah Kendall.

Thomas, (twin), b. 1646; M- 13 Nov. 1667, Deborah _____.

Mary, b. 12 Dec. 1647, Reading.

Martha, b. 24 March 1649, Reading.

Nathaniel, b. 16 May 1651, Reading; M- 24 Sept. 1677, Bethiah Polly. 25

Sarah, b. 30 Sept. 1653, Reading; d. - 26 Oct. 1656.

Jonathon. b. 18 May 1656, Reading.

Sarah, b. 23 May 1658, Reading.

(Ensign) Nathaniel Parker 240

Refs.

(Ensign) Nathaniel Parker, b. 16 May 1651, 3
Reading, Mass.; d. - 7 Dec. 1737, "87 yrs",
Reading; M- 24 Sept. 1677, at Reading,
Bethiah Polly, (b. 12 Feb. 1658/59, Roxbury,
Mass.; d. - "widow", 23 Aug. 1748, "age 90
yrs", Reading, Mass.; da. of John and Mary 70
(Ives) Polly, of Roxbury, Mass.)

Children, all born in Reading, Mass. -

Bethiah, b. 23 July 1678; died 1 Oct. 1678. 25
Nathaniel, b. 4 Dec. 1679; d. - 20 Aug. 1761; M- Elizabeth _____.
Stephen, b. 14 June 1684; d. - 6 Nov. 1684.
Bethiah, b. 6 Sept. 1685; M- 27 May 1707, Ebenezer Emerson.
Sarah, (or Susanna), b. 29 Dec. 1687; M- 27 May 1707, Joseph Underwood. 70
Ebenezer, b. 28 Dec. 1689; M- 1714, Mercy Damon. 3
Stephen, b. 21 April 1692; M- 29 Apr. 1713, Elizabeth Batchelor, (or Bachelor).
Caleb, b. 22 Feb. 1693/94.
Timothy, b. 24 Feb. 1695/96.
Obediah, b. 13 Jan. 1697.
Abigail, b. 25 Sept. 1699.
Amy, b. 1 June 1701; died-1701, Reading.
Amy, b. 8 Nov. 1702, Reading, Mass.
Phineas, b. 27 Sept. 1704, Reading, Mass.

PEABODY

John Peabody, b. abt 1585, "of St. Albans, 63
Herts., England", married, abt 1610; wife's
name not known. Their son-

(Lieut.) Francis Peabody, born abt 1612-1614, 63
St. Albans, Herts., Eng.; died- 19 Feb. 1797/
98, Topsfield, Essex Co., Mass.; M- (1) abt
1638, Lydia _____, who died abt 1653; M-
(2) abt 1654, Mary Foster, (b. abt 1630, England;
died 9 April 1705, Topsfield, Mass.; da. of
Reginald Foster, of Ipswich, Mass.).

Refs.

The surname Peabody is ancient in England, and goes back to perhaps A. D. 61, when "Boadie made a raid upon the tyrant emporer Nero, at Rome, in A. D. 61, in defense of the Queen of the Britons, who had been publicly whipped by order of Nero; his name was then changed to 'Pea-Bodie', (Big Hill, or Mountain), -thus: 'Big Man Boadie', which then became Peabodie, Paybodie, or Peabody". 63

Francis Peabody, above, came to New England in April 1635, at about 21 years of age; in a court deposition he stated his age was about 21 years, in 1635, and his father's name was John Peabody. Record of his death, at Topsfield, in 1697/8, however, shows he was born abt 1612. He settled in Hampton, Essex Co., and married, (1) abt 1638, Lydia _____, who died abt 1653; he then married, (2) abt 1654, Mary Foster, (b. abt 1630, England; d. - 9 Apr. 1705, Topsfield, Mass.; da. of Reginald Foster of Ipswich, Mass. 63

Children by first wife; born at Hampton, Mass. -

Lydia, chr. -30 Aug. 1640, Hampton, Essex Co., Mass.; M- 8 July 1667, Thomas Perley.

John, b. abt 1642, Hampton; d. - 5 July 1720; M- (1) 23 Nov. 1665, Hannah Andrews; (2) 1703, Sarah Mosely.

Joseph, b. abt 1644; d. - 1721-22; M- (1) 26 Oct. 1668, Bethiah Bridges; (2) Jan. 1715, Mary Wheeler.

William, b. abt 1646; d. - 6 Mar. 1699/70; M- (1) 8 Dec. 1680, Mary Brown; (2) 1684, Hannah Hale.

Isaac, b. abt 1648; d. - 1727; M- Sarah Estes.

Sarah, b. abt 1650; M- 26 Mar. 1678, Ipswich, Abraham How.

Hepsibah, b. abt 1652; M- 10 April 1678, Daniel Ray.

Refs.

Children by second wife; born at Topsfield, Mass. -

Mary, b. abt 1656, Topsfield; M- (1) 1674-75 John Death; M- (2) Samuel Eames.

Ruth, b. 22 May 1658.

Demaris, b. 21 June 1660; d. - 19 Dec. 1660.

Samuel, b. 4 June 1662; d. - 13 Sept. 1667.

Jacob, b. 28 July 1664; d. - 24 Nov. 1689; M- 12 Jan. 1686, Abigail Towne.

Hannah, b. 8 May 1668; M- Daniel Andrews.

Nathaniel, b. 20 July 1669; d. - Nov. 1715; M- Francis _____.

PERHAM

John Perham, born abt 1600, in England, 64
married, abt 1625, Ann _____. Their son-

John Perham, b. abt 1633, in England; died 64
23 Jan. 1720/21, "abt 88 yrs", Chelmsford, Middlesex, Mass.; M- 15 Dec. 1664, at Chelmsford, Mass., Lidiah (or 'Liddiah') Shipley, (b. abt 1642/43, Chelmsford, Mass.; d. - 21 June 1710, "age 67", at Chelmsford; da. of John Shipley, of Chelmsford).

Mary, b. 8 Jan. 1665/66, Chelmsford, Mass.

John, b. 27 Jan. 1667, Chelmsford; died- 29 July 1743, Grafton, Mass.; M- 27 Dec. 1692, Lydia Fletcher. 46

Joseph, b. 22 Dec. 1669, Chelmsford.

Anna, b. abt 1672; bpt. 13 July 1673, Chelmsford.

Lidiah, b. 19 Feb. 1673, Chelmsford; M- abt 1700, William Whitney.

Benoni, b. abt. 1676, Chelmsford; M- 6 Dec. 1704, Sarah Robbins.

Elizabeth, b. abt 1680, Chelmsford.

John Perham, b. 27 Jan. 1667, Chelmsford, 64
Mass.; d. 29 July 1743, Grafton, Mass.; M- 27 Dec. 1692, at Chelmsford, Lydia Fletcher, (b. 27 Sept. 1669, Chelmsford, Mass.; died- 25

Refs.

2 May 1742, Grafton, Mass.; da. of Samuel and Margaret (Hailstone) Fletcher, of Chelmsford, Mass.) 25 46

Lidah, b. 20 Oct. 1693, Chelmsford, Mass.
John, b. 12 Jan. 1695/96, Chelmsford.
Samuel, b. 6 May 1698, Chelmsford.
Mary, b. 24 Dec. 1700, Chelmsford; M- (Int.) 20 April 1728, Chelmsford, Eleazer Davis.
Sarah, (or 'Sary'), b. 16 Oct. 1703, Chelmsford, Mass.; died 2 March 1772, "age 69", Shrewsbury, Mass.; M- 25 Dec. 1728, Shrewsbury, Joseph Sherman. 66
William, b. 16 July 1706, Chelmsford; M- Nov. 1730, Sutton, Mass., Susanna Powers. (They lived in the Sutton-Grafton area).
Benjamin, b. 23 Feb. 1709, Chelmsford; M- 1731, Sutton, Esther Butterfield. (lived in the Grafton-Sutton area).

PERKES

Joseph Perkes, "of Dudley, Worcestershire, England", was born abt 1747, in Worcestershire, Eng. We do not presently know his father's and mother's names. He married, about 1770-1775, Hannah Siddoway, (b. abt 1750, in England). They evidently had several children, names presently not known, except for their son Henry, below- 32

Henry Perkes, b. 8 May 1781, Dudley, Worcestershire, Eng.; died 7 Aug. 1843, Dudley, Eng.; M- 3 Aug. 1806, at St. Martin's, Birmingham, Eng., Elizabeth Cartwright, (b. 14 Jan. 1788, Wombourne, Staffordshire, Eng.; and "of Aston Parish"; died 6 July 1838, Dudley, Worcs., Eng.; da. of Joseph and Elizabeth (_____) Cartwright, "of Aston Parish", Wombourne, Eng.) 32

Refs.

Children of Henry Perkes and Elizabeth Cartwright-

Henry, b. 19 May 1814, Dudley, Worcs., Eng.; died 29 June 1890, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- abt 1834. Charlotte Lowe. 32

Charles, b. _____, Dudley, Eng.; emigrated to America, and lived in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Betsy, M- _____ Poultney, of Dudley, Eng.

Thomas, lived in Walton, Liverpool, Eng.

Eliza, married, and lived in Dudley, Eng.

Maria, M. - W. Hyatt, of Dudley, Eng.

(dates, and order of birth, unknown.)

Henry Perkes, b. 19 May 1814, Dudley, Worcs., Eng.; died 29 June 1890, Salt Lake City, Utah, "age 76 yrs"; M- 15 June 1834, at Dudley, Eng., Charlotte Lowe, (b. 24 July 1813, Birmingham, Warwick, Eng.; d. - 20 Dec. 1891, "age 78" Salt Lake City, Utah; da. of Josiah and Charlotte (Wooley) Lowe, of Birmingham, Eng., and Salt Lake City, Utah.) 32

Henry Perkes and his wife, Charlotte (Lowe), and their children, were early converts to the LDS Church, being baptized in April and May, 1851, and shortly afterwards emigrating to America and Utah. Mr. Perkes was a butcher by trade, and operated a butcher shop for many years at 7th East and 1st So. Streets, in Salt Lake City, and later on Center Street, in the Capitol Hill area, before his death in 1890.

Henry Josiah, born 7 Jan. 1835, Dudley, Worcs., Eng.; died 11 Sept. 1835.

Emma Charlotte, b. 12 Jan. 1836, Dudley, Eng.; died 25 April 1857.

William Henry, b. 24 July 1838, Dudley, Eng.; died 5 June 1900, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 21 Feb. 1876, Mathilda Johannison.

Elizabeth Agnes, b. 23 Feb. 1840, Dudley, Eng.; died 9 Jan. 1916; M- Asa Calkin. 29

Adrian Lowe, b. July 1841, Dudley, Eng.
Thomas, b. 1844, Dudley; died 11 Aug. 1844, Dudley.
Catherine Ester, b. 22 June 1843, Liverpool, Eng.; d. - _____; M- 20 Oct. 1866, Duncan M. McAllister, (he was Recorder, Salt Lake Temple, for many years.)
Franklin, b. 1853, Liverpool, Eng.
Josiah Lowe, b. 13 May 1857, Liverpool, Eng.; died- 26 May 1923.

William Henry Perkes, b. 24 July 1838, Dud- 26
ley, Worcestershire, Eng.; d. - 5 June 1900,
Salt Lake City, Utah; M- 21 Feb. 1876, Salt
Lake City, Mathilda Catrina Johannison, (b. 27
28 Nov. 1851, Ryssby, Kronoberg, Sweden;
d. - 16 April 1917, Salt Lake City, Utah; da.
of (Capt.) Sven Johan and Catrina (Svenson) 29
Johannison, of Ryssby, Sweden).

William Henry Perkes received a good common-school education in Dudley, Eng. He worked in his father's butcher shop in Liverpool, as a youth and young man. He was baptized into the LDS Church 6 June 1851, and soon afterwards began working in the Liverpool Office of the Church, where he later became chief clerk, and served on the staff of the 'Millenial Star'. His sister, Elizabeth Agnes, married Asa Calkins, President of the British Mission. William Henry was quite studious, and always reading good books and literature, interested in good plays and music, and took a devoted part in his church duties.

He came to America in 1863, and was one of the Handcart Pioneers, walking all the way from Council Bluffs, Iowa, to Salt Lake City, pushing his small handcart of clothes, food-stuffs, and all his worldly possessions, all this distance. It was later told of him, how he had brought many

Refs.

good books along, rather than much in the line of warm clothing; his feet became frosted, and he was in considerable pain and trouble for some time, due to the cold weather and very cold nights crossing the high plateaus of Wyoming and eastern Utah; several of the good sisters in their company of emigrants treated his frost-bitten feet, and donated warm socks and clothing to help him out on the journey. Their party arrived in Salt Lake City about October 1, 1863.

Upon arrival in Salt Lake City, he immediately went to work as a bookkeeper for the old Wm. Jennings mercantile store, and occasionally served as secretary to Governor Daniel H. Wells. He also served as bookkeeper and asst. manager in the Deseret News printing establishment for several years, and served in a similar position in Ogden on a newspaper there, for a short time. He also served as secretary to Joseph A. Young, in the lumber business in Salt Lake City; was a bookkeeper for Howard Sebree, and afterward for George A. Lowe Co., in the wagon and implement business in Ogden. He was also one of the very early secretaries, and librarian, of the Utah Genealogical Society, 1896 to 1900.

He married, in 1876, at Salt Lake City, Mathilda Catrina Johannison, a convert and emigrant from Sweden. She was a daughter of (Capt.) Sven Johan Johannison, an officer in the Swedish Army, and she was a graduate of Upsala University, in Stockholm, Sweden, (one of the oldest Universities in Europe). She was a wonderful cook and housekeeper, and an accomplished seamstress, and loved her gardens of flowers and shrubs. She survived her husband by abt 17 years, he dying in June 1900, and her death occuring in April 1917, at Salt Lake City.

Refs.

Charles Henry, b. 25 Nov. 1876, Salt Lake City, Utah; died 21 Feb. 1947; M- 14 April 1897, Lydia Rose Thirkill.

Emma Charlotte, b. 27 March 1878, Salt Lake City; died 27 Dec. 1945, San Francisco, Calif.; bur. - 2 Jan. 1946, Salt Lake City; M- 6 June 1899, Salt Lake City, Joel Franklin Grover.

William Adrain, b. 31 Dec. 1879, Salt Lake City; died 3 Nov. 1940, Salt Lake City; M- 20 April 1904, Olive Evans.

Mathilda Catrina, b. 26 Dec. 1882, Salt Lake City; living, in 1959; M- 27 Sept. 1905, Salt Lake City, Joseph Henry Jones.

Ernest Lowe(Perkes), b. 3 Sept. 1886, Salt Lake City; died 17 Feb. 1958, Salt Lake City; M- 1915, Eva Rae. 26

Arthur Josiah, b. 21 July 1890, Salt Lake City; died 26 June 1936, Salt Lake City; M- Zella Darke.

PIKE

Stephen Pike, (or 'Pyke'), born abt 1550, "of Co. Wiltshire", Eng.; M- abt 1575, Dorothy Cuffe, (or Cutts). Their son-

John Pike, b. abt 1580, "of White Parish, Langford, Wiltshire, England"; died 26 May 1654, 25
Salisbury, Essex Co., Mass.; M- 17 Jan. 1612/13, White Parish, Langford, Wilts.; Dorothy Day, (b. abt 1588, of Langford, Wilts., Eng.; d. - abt 1625, Wilts., Eng.).

John Pike, with his children, came to New England in 1635, in the ship "James", and settled at Salisbury, Essex Co., Mass., where he is of record, 1639-1642, and to 1654.

(Captain) John, b. abt 1612, White Parish, Wilts., Eng.; M- (1) Mary _____; and (2) June 1685, Elizabeth FitzRandolph. Settled in New Jersey.

Refs.

Robert, b. abt 1615, White Parish, Wilts., Eng.; died 1707; M- 3 April 1640, (1) Mary Sanders.

Dorothy, b. abt 1618, Langford, Wilts., Eng.; died 5 June 1659, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 1641-42, Daniel Hendrick. 25

Israel, b. abt 1620, Langford, Wilts., Eng.; M- (1) Henry True; (2) 18 June 1660, Joseph Fletcher.

Ann, (or Anna), b. abt 1622, Langford, Eng.; M- John Fiske. (-ref.: "Hendrick Fam. Gen"., P. 31; and- Hoyt's- "old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass.", 1:285-287).

POLLEY

John Polley, b. abt 1587, in England; Married, but his wife's name not known. Their son-

John Polley, b. abt 1618, in England; died 2 April 1689, "age abt 71 yrs", Roxbury, Norfolk, Mass.; M- (1) abt 1646, Norfolk Co., Mass., Mary Ives, (b. abt 1622-23, in England; died 30 Aug. 1666, "smallpox", Roxbury, Mass.; da. of Miles Ives and his wife Mary _____.) He M- (2) 1667, Hannah Cowdray, who died 25
8 June 1684; she was b. abt 1640, Lynn, Mass.

Children by first wife; all born at Roxbury, Mass.

Mary, bpt. 2 June 1650, M- John Perrin. 25

Sarah, bpt. June 1650, Roxbury; M- Benjamin Sabin.

Hannah, bpt. 15 Feb. 1651/52, Roxbury; d. Feb. 1720; M- 10 May 1670, Isack Curtis.

Abigail, bpt. 4 June 1654; d. - 15 Jan. 1703; Marr. - 10 May 1670, John Lyon.

Bethiah, b. 12 Feb. 1658/59; d. - 23 Aug. 1748, Reading, Mass.; M- 23 Sept. 1677, Nathaniel Parker. 25

Susanna, bpt. 22 Dec. 1661; Died- 20 Apr. 1729;

Refs.

M- 28 June 1683, Samuel Weld.

John, b. abt 1662; bpt. 18 May 1673; M- (1) 2 June 1684; Jane Walker; (2) Jan. 1704/05, Sarah Williams.

Children by second wife; born in Roxbury, Mass.

Rebeccah, b. 7 Aug. 1668.

Johannah, b. 7 March 1669/70.

Mehitabel, bpt. 18 Feb. 1671/72.

Rhoda, bpt. 25 Jan. 1673/74.

Patience, b. abt 1677.

Sarah, b. 25 July 1680.

(-Ref. - 'Polley': Popes'- "Pioneers of Suffolk Co., Mass.")

PRENCE

(Governor) Thomas Prence, b. abt 1600, in Lechlade, Gloucestershire, England, came to Plymouth, Mass., 1621, and served as 4th Governor of the Pilgrims and Plymouth Colony, for sixteen years. He was known as a very stern but just man, and a terror to all evil-doers. He married, (1) 5 August 1624, at Plymouth, Patience Brewster, (b. abt 1604, in Eng.; came to Plymouth in the ship "Ann", 86
1623, with her parents, (Elder) William Brewster (who first came in the 'Mayflower' in 1620), and wife Mary). Patience died in 1634, at Plymouth, Mass., and Thomas then married, (2) 1 April 1635, Mary Collier. Thomas' father-in-law, (Elder) William Brewster, was the ruling elder of the Pilgrims at Plymouth, and had come to New England with the first group, in the 'Mayflower', in 1620. Thomas Prence died 29 March 1673, at Plymouth, Mass. (-ref. - "Brewster Fam. Gen.", 1:21.)

Thomas, b. 1625, Plymouth, Mass.; d. - "early," in England.

Rebecca, b. abt 1627, Plymouth, Mass.; d. -47
1648/49; M- 22 April 1646, Edmund Freeman, as his first wife; (upon her death,

Refs.

1648/49, he then M- (2) Margaret Perry, our direct ancestral grt.-grt.-grandmother, (6-GGP.).

Hannah, b. abt 1629, Plymouth; M- 13 Feb. 1649/50, Nathaniel Mayo, (also known as Mayhew).

Mercy, b. 1631, Plymouth, Mass.; d. - 28 Sept. 1711, "age 80 yrs"; M- 13 Feb. 1649/50, John Freeman. 47

RICHARDS

Edward Richards, born abt 1580-1585, in County Somerset, England; Married, abt 1610, Joan Warr. Their son-

Edward Richards, b. abt 1616, County Somerset, Eng.; bpt. - 3 Oct. 1621, Milverton, Somerset, Eng.; came to Lynn, Mass., abt 1640-41, where he is of record as a "joiner" (cabinet maker), and a Freeman, 1641. Married, abt 1650, Ann Knight, (b. abt 1625, in Eng.; parents names unknown.)

John, b. abt 1652, Lynn, Mass.; d. - (will) 1706; M- 18 Nov. 1674, Lynn, Mary Brewer.

Abigail, b. abt 1655, Lynn, Mass.

Mary, b. abt 1660, Lynn, Mass.

William, b. 7 June 1663, Lynn; was living in Philadelphia, Pa., 1688.

Deborah, b. abt 1667, Lynn; d. -24 Dec. 1679.

Daniel, b. 1674, Lynn; M- (Int.)- 22 Sept. 1699, Lynn, Elizabeth Proctor.

John Richards, b. abt 1652, Lynn, Mass.; 65
d. - (will) after 12 Jan. 1705/06, Lynn; M- 18 Nov. 1674, Lynn, Mary Brewer, (b. abt 1653, Essex Co., Mass.)

Mary, b. 16 Oct. 1675, Lynn, Mass.; M- 29 Oct. 1698, at Lynn, Benjamin Darling.

(Capt.) John, b. 1 May 1677, Lynn, Mass.; died- 7 Oct. 1733, "56 yrs".

Refs.

Edward, b. 13 June 1679, Lynn, Mass.

Crispus, b. 20 Oct. 1681, Lynn; d. - 17 May 1763; M. - 21 Dec. 1702, Lynn, Sarah Collins.

Elizabeth, b. 15 Oct. 1683, Lynn; M- (Int.) 19 Nov. 1715, Lynn, Henry Kent. 25

Joseph, b. 10 Jan. 1685, Lynn; d. - 18 Apr. 1745.

William, b. 8 Mar. 1687/88, Lynn.

Abigail, b. 23 March 1690/91, Lynn; M- 21 Nov. 1711, at Lynn, William Collins.

Crispus Richards, b. 20 Oct. 1681, Lynn, Mass.; d. - 17 May 1763, Lynn; M- 21 Dec. 1702, at Lynn, Sarah Collins, (b. 1 Aug. 1678, Lynn, Mass.; d. - August 1774, Lynn; da. of Joseph and Sarah (Hires) Collins, of Lynn). 65

Joseph, b. 1705, Lynn, Mass ; d. - 4 June 1748; M- 5 May 1726, Mary Bowden. 36

Mary, b. abt 1708, Lynn, Mass.; d. - 30 June 1758.

Crispus, b. abt 1711; d. - 16 Jan. 1730

(and possibly other children, whose records have not yet been located.)

Joseph Richards, b. abt 1705, Lynn, Mass.; d. - 4 June 1748, Southborough, Mass.; M- 5 May 1726, at Lynn, Mary Bowden, (b. 19 July 1705, Lynn, Mass.; d. - 1 May 1755, near Southborough, Mass.; da. of Michael and Sarah (Davis) Bowden, of Lynn, Mass.) 65 36

William, b. abt 1728; bpt. 25 Feb. 1729/30, Southborough, Mass.; d. - abt 1794; M- (1) 21 Nov. 1753, Elizabeth Knapp; (she died 25 Jan. 1756); M- (2) 16 Feb. 1757, at Southborough, Sarah Bixby. 34

Joseph, b. 1 April 1731, Southborough.

Mary, b. 27 Sept. 1733, Southborough.

Ebenezer, b. 25 Feb. 1738, Southborough; d. - May 1807.

Martha, b. 31 Jan. 1740, Southborough; M-

Refs.

31 Oct. 1768, John Maynard.
John, b. 10 Dec. 1742, Southborough; d. - 20 Jan. 1840; M- 25 May 1775, Hepzibah Amsden.
Hannah, b. 24 Jan. 1744, Southborough; d. - 21 Dec. 1841, "98 yrs".
Esther, b. 25 Feb. 1745, Southborough, Mass.

William Richards, bpt. 25 Feb. 1729/30, Southborough, Mass.; d. - abt 1794; M- (1) 21 Nov. 1753, Elizabeth Knapp, who died 25 Jan. 1756; M- (2) 16 Feb. 1757, at Southborough, Sarah Bixby, (b. 28 June 1728, Hopkinton, Mass.; d. - 1803; da. of Thomas and Alice (Cummings) Bixby, of Hopkinton, Mass.) 65 34

Children of William Richards, born at Southborough--by first wife, Elizabeth
William, b. 17 January 1756. 25

Children by second wife, Sarah-
Sarah, b. 12 Aug. 1757.
Elizabeth, b. 4 Feb. 1760.
Joseph, b. 16 March 1762; d. - 29 March 1840, at Hopkinton, Mass.; M- 20 Dec. 1781, Rhoda Howe. 65 56
Thomas, b. 16 April 1764.
Hepsibah, b. 9 July 1766.

Joseph Richards, b. 16 March 1762, Southborough, or Framingham, Mass.; d. - 29 March 1840, "78 yrs", Richmond, Mass.; M- 20 Dec. 1781, at Hopkinton, Rhoda Howe, (b. 8 July 1761, Hopkinton, Mass, d. -14 Feb 1838, Richmond; da. of Phinehas and Susanna (Goddard) Howe, Hopkinton). 65

Joseph Richards was reported to have joined the Continental Army, at the siege of Boston, during the Revolution, while at the age of 13-14; also: "Private, Capt. Amasa Cranston's Co., Col. Samuel Denney's Reg't., enlisted Oct. 28, 1779, discharged Nov. 23, 1779, service 1 month, 6 days, at Claversack, including travel home (200 miles); regiment was raised for 3 months or less. Also: Capt. Staples Chamberlain's Co.,

Refs.

Col. Dean's Reg't., enlisted March 7, 1781, discharged March 14, 1781, service 11 days, including travel home (60 miles); company marched to Rhode Island by order of his excellency John Hancock, to serve on a 40 day expedition". He saw action at Ticonderoga, Cowpens, Bennington, and Saratoga; returned to Hopkinton, 1781. He was issued a land grant for his military service in the Revolutionary War. 27

Joseph, b. 29 Sept. 1782, Southborough, Mass.; d. - 1852; M- Nancy Coda.

Rhoda, b. 8 Aug. 1784, Framingham, Mass.; d. - 1879; M- Prophet Joseph Smith.

Susanna, b. 13 Aug 1786, Framingham; d. - 11 April 1830; M- Prophet Joseph Smith.

Phinehas, b. 15 Nov. 1788, Framingham; d. - 25 Nov. 1874; M- 24 Feb. 1818, Wealthy Dewey.

Levi, b. 7 Dec. 1790, Hopkinton, Mass.; d. - 17 June 1795.

Nancy, b. 22 Nov. 1792, Richmond, Mass.; d. - 1852; M- Pres. Brigham Young.

Hepsibeth, b. 28 July 1795, Hopkinton; d. - 1838; M- Pres. Brigham Young.

Betsy, b. 17 May 1797, Hopkinton; d. - 12 Dec. 1803.

Levi, b. 14 Apr. 1799, Hopkinton; d. - 1876; M- Sarah Griffiths.

William, b. 2 May 1801, Hopkinton; d. - 1884; M- Sarah Ann Lewis.

Willard, b. 24 June 1804, Hopkinton, Mass.; d. - 11 Mar. 1854; M- (1) 24 Sept. 1838, in Lancashire, England, Jennette Richards, (no relation)

Willard Richards, b. 24 June 1804, Hopkinton, 65
Mass.; died 11 March 1854, Salt Lake City, Utah;
M- (1) 24 Sept. 1838, at Walkerford, Lancashire,
Eng., Jennette Richards, (no relation); she died
9 July 1845, Nauvoo, Ill.; he then M- (2) 25 29
Jan. 1846, at Nauvoo, Nanny Longstroth, (b.

Refs.

1828; d. - 1911); M- (3) 27 June 1846, Mary Thompson; (4) abt Oct. 1846, Sarah Longstroth, (sister of Nanny Longstroth, above); (5) 1847, Susan Bayliss; (6) 30 Nov. 1851, Rhoda H. Foss.

Willard Richards was a practicing physician in Boston, 1835, when he first read a copy of the Book of Mormon and became interested in this 'new' religion, and, after much investigation, became convinced of its divine authenticity. He and his older brother Phinehas joined the Church, and were baptized Dec. 31, 1836, by Brigham Young. Willard was ordained an elder a year or so later, and sent on a mission to England, 1837-1840, to preach the gospel there. In 1838, while in Lancashire, Eng., he met and married Jennette Richards, (no relation), daughter of Rev. John Richards, of Walkerford, Lancs., England.

On April 14, 1840, while at Preston, England, he was ordained an Apostle by Brigham Young. After returning to America, he was private secretary to Joseph Smith, until the 29
laters death, and was with Joseph and Hyram Smith in the Carthage, Ill., jail when the later two were killed. He then served as secretary to President Brigham Young for several years, - 1842-1854; was Church Historian and General Recorder, 1841 to 1854; was Second Councillor to President Brigham Young until his death, March 11, 1854, in Salt Lake City, Utah, at the early age of 50 years. Being a staunch and ardent disciple of his Church and gospel, he was one of the early leaders to embrace polygamy when this was declared to be a new revelation and order for the church. He was also first editor of the 'Deseret News', and was Secretary of State, for the State of Deseret, 1849-1854. He was with the first group of Pioneers to enter Salt Lake Valley, July 24, 1847, in Pres. Brigham Young's company of Pioneers.

Refs.

Children of Willard Richards and (1) Jennette Richards, (b. 21 Aug. 1817, Walkerford, Lancs., Eng.; d. - 9 July 1845, at Nauvoo, Ill.; da. of (Rev.) John and Ellin (Charnock) Richards, of Walkerford, Lancs., England):-

Heber John, b. 17 July 1839, nr. Chaidgley, Lancs., Eng.; died- 28 Dec. 1839.

Heber John, b. 11 Oct. 1840, Manchester, Hancock Co., Ill., d. - 12 May 1919; M- 9 Apr. 1862, Mary Julia Johnson.

Rhoda Ann Jennette, b. 15 Sept. 1843, Nauvoo, Ill.; d. - 3 May 1882; M- 31 Oct. 1863, Benjamin Franklin Knowlton, of Farmington, Utah.

Willard Richards married, (2) 25 Jan. 1846, at Nauvoo, Ill., Nanny Longstroth, (b. 15 Apr. 1828, Arncliffe, Yorks., Eng.; d. - 7 Jan. 1911, Salt Lake City; da. of Stephen and Ann (Gill) Longstroth, of England, and Salt Lake City). 29 30

Children of Willard Richards and Nanny Longstroth:

Alice Ann, b. 24 March 1849, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- abt 1868-69, Lott Smith 29

Mary Asenath, b. 18 Nov. 1850, Salt Lake City, Utah; died- 20 July 1915, Salt Lake City; M- 5 Dec. 1869, at Salt Lake City, Joel Grover. 29 30 30

(Doctor) Stephen Longstroth, b. 29 July 1853, Salt Lake City; M- 25 Aug. 1878, Emma Louise Stayner.

After the early death of Willard, March 1854, at 50 yrs of age, the widow, Nanny (Longstroth) Richards, then married, (2) Franklin Dewey Richards, abt 1856-57, a nephew of Willard's.

Willard Richards married, (3) 27 June 1846, Mary Thompson, (b. 21 Oct. 1827, Alston, Cumberland, England; da. of John and Phebe (Robson)

Thompson).

Phebe A., b. 7 June 1851, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Jacob Peart, Jr.
Jeanette, b. 22 Oct. 1854, Salt Lake City, Utah; died- 23 Sept. 1855.

Willard Richards married, (4) 1845-46, Sarah Longstroth, (b. 19 Feb. 1826, Arncliffe, Yorks., Eng.; d. - 26 Jan. 1858, Salt Lake City, Utah; da. of Stephen and Ann (Gill) Longstroth), sister of Nanny, who married Willard in January 1846. Upon her early death, 1858, their children were raised by sister Nanny.

Willard Brigham, b. Jan. 1847, Winter Quarters, Nebr.; M-(1) Annie Doremus; (2) Louise Snelgrove.
Joseph Smith, b. 1848, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Lillian Taylor.
Sarah Ellen, b. 1850, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Joseph F. Smith.
Paulina, b. 1852, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Abraham (or Abram) Doremus.

Willard Richards married, (5) in 1847, Susan Bayliss, (b. 31 May 1814, Worcester, England; d. - 17 Apr. 1891, at Farmington, Utah; da. of John and Ann (South) Bayliss).

Mary Ann, b. 7 Dec. 1851, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Elias Van Fleet, of Farmington Utah.

Willard Richards married, (6) 30 Nov. 1851, Salt Lake City, Rhoda H. Foss, (b. 19 April 1830, Saco, Maine; da. of Calvin and Sarah Bracket (Carter) Foss). After the early death of her husband Willard, the widow married, (2) Franklin Dewey Richards.

Calvin Willard, b. 7 Oct. 1852, Salt Lake City, Utah; M- Emma Irene Walker.

ROBERTS

Refs.

Robert Roberts, the emigrant ancestor of this name, was born abt 1617 in England; came to New England in May 1635, in the ship "Alexander", and was of record in Ipswich, Mass., 1635-36; 81
died- July 1663, in that part of Ipswich, 87
Mass., called "Little Neck". M- abt 1644, Susan (or Susanna)_____, (b. abt 1622, in England; died sometime after Feb. 1667, when she M- (2) at Ipswich, Thomas Perrin).

John, b. abt 1646, Ipswich, Mass.; ("Eldest son", per his father's will).
Samuel, b. abt 1648-49, Ipswich, Mass.; D. - June 1670; "unmarried".
Ephraim, b. abt 1650, Ipswich, Mass.; 81
d. - 1737-38; M- 28 Aug. 1684, Dorothie Hendrick. 87

Ephraim Roberts 'Sr', born at Ipswich, Mass., 81
abt 1650; died "before 10 July 1738", (will), at Haverhill, Mass.; M- (1) 28 Aug. 1684, at Haverhill, Dorothie Hendrick, (b. 31 May 1659, at Haverhill; d. - 9 Jan. 1701/02, Haverhill; 87
da. of Daniel and Dorothie (Pike) Hendrick, of 25
Haverhill); M- (2) "before 1703", widow Hannah How, (or Howe).

Children by first wife; all born in Haverhill-

Hannah, b. 20 Sept. 1685; M- 4 Jan. 1709, Nathaniel Putman.
Samuel, b. 7 Aug. 1687; d. - 29 Mar. 1720; M- 1716-17, Abigail Ladd, (b. Sept. 1691, da. of Samuel and Martha (Corliss) Ladd.)
Ephraim, b. 1 Jan. 1689/90; M- 7 Feb. 1714/15, Hannah Smith.
Mehitabel, b. 10 Apr. 1692; d. - 1713/14; M- March 1710, at Haverhill, Ebenezer Fellton, of Salem.
David, (twin), b. 23 Sept. 1696; M- 24 March 1718/19, Mary Dow.

Refs.

Jonathon, (twin), (stillborn), 23 Sept. 1696.
Jonathon, b. 31 Jan. 1698/99; d. - 15 Jan. 1745; M- 6 Apr. 1731, Abiah Belknapp.
Daniell, b. 25 April 1701; d. - 1756; M- 1721, Martha Heath.

Child of second wife-
Mary, b. 17 Oct. 1705; M- 23 Apr. 1724, Moses Stevens. 25

Ephraim Roberts, Jr. b. 1 Jan. 1689/90, 81
Haverhill, Mass.; M- 7 Feb. 1714/15, Haverhill, Hannah Smith, (b. 17 Aug. 1694, at Haverhill; da. of Samuel and Abigail (Emerson) Smith, of Haverhill). (Abigail Emerson was da. of Michael Emerson).

Mehitable, b. 9 March 1717, Haverhill; 25
M- 20 Sept. 1733, Daniel Ladd, Jr.
Abigail, b. 3 Mar. 1718/19; M- 12 Nov. 1736, Caleb Currier.
Hannah, b. 10 May 1722, Haverhill; d. - 28 May 1722.
Rachel, b. 30 Oct. 1723, Haverhill.
Meriam, b. 30 Aug. 1727, Haverhill.
Ephraim, b. 9 Aug. 1729; d. - 19 Jan. 1730, Haverhill.
David, b. 1 June 1732, Haverhill.
and-
John (Roberts), "adopted son of wife of Ephraim", bpt. 11 June 1721, Haverhill, Mass.

SHERMAN

The "Sherman Family Genealogy", by 66
Thos. T. Sherman, states, in part:-

"The name Sherman was borne in many parts of England more than six hundred years ago. It was written in various ways: Sherman, Shearman, Shereman, Shirman, and Sharman. It was of English origin and came from the

trade or occupation of wool worker, or Refs.
maker of woolen cloth. The shearer clipped the sheep, and the shearman or sherman made the wool into cloth and was also known as a clothier or woolen manufacturer.

"The Shermans, of Dedham, in Essex, many of whom were engaged in this occupation or trade, are frequently described in wills, deeds, and records, as clothiers.

"Morants, in his "History of Essex", published in 1768, Vol. II, P. 247, says of Dedham: "This was antieqly a famous cloathing Town, even as early as King Richard II's reign, (1377-1399) and the Bay trade extended into it afterwards, but is now greatly upon the decline". There is evidence that woolen cloth was manufactured in Essex in Roman times, and early Saxon times. In 1250, the Monastic houses of Essex exported wool to Italy. At the beginning of the 14th century, cloth workers from Bruges, (Belgium), settled at Dedham and other places. An interesting group of houses, formerly the residence of immigrant Flemish workers engaged in the Bay and Say weaving industry, is still standing in Dedham, (1768). "Bay", and "Say", are the early Saxon words for what is now known as baize, and serge."

Thomas Sherman,[1] born abt 1433, "of Diss, Norfolk", and "Yaxley, Suffolk", England, died (will proved) abt Apr. 1493, at Yaxley, in Suffolk 66
Co., Eng.; he married, abt 1455, Agnes Fuller, (or Fulmer), (b. abt 1437", of Diss, Norfolk, Eng."; da. of Thomas and Margery (_____) Fuller, (or Fulmer). His will, in Latin, dated 4 Nov. 1492, (one month after Columbus discovered America), and proved 4 April 1493 in the Consistory Court at Norwich, provided, in part:

"Item: I bequeath to the four orders of Friars of Norwich, to each of them, - 3

Refs.

shillings, 4 pnc."; and, - "Item: I will have an honest priest to sing for my soule and for the soules of my parents and benefactors by the space of four yeres;. . . . . ."

Thomas, b. abt 1458-59, Diss, Norfolk Co., England.

John, b. abt 1460, Diss, Norfolk, Eng.; d. - (will), 12 Dec. 1504; M- abt 1480, Agnes Fuller.

Agnes, b. abt 1462-63, Diss, Norfolk, Eng.; M- John Clark, (or Clerk, or Clerke).

John Sherman,[2] b. abt 1459-1460, "of Diss, Norfolk", and "of Yaxley, Suffolk", England; d. - (will prob.) 12 Dec. 1504, at Yaxley, Eng.; M- abt 1480, Agnes Fuller, (b. abt 1460; was living in 1514; da. of Thomas Fuller Jr.); after the death of her husband, John, the widow M- (2) abt 1506, Robert Hendry, of Yaxley.

Thomas (Sherman), b. abt 1490, Yaxley, Suffolk, Eng.; d-1551; M- abt 1512, Jane Waller. 66

Margery, b. abt 1492, Yaxley, Eng.; M- Robert Lockwood.

Thomas Sherman,[3] b. abt 1490, Yaxley, Suffolk, Eng.; died- (will) after 5 May 1551; M- abt 1512, Jane Waller, (b. abt 1492, Wortham, Suffolk, Eng.; d. - 1573; da. of John Waller, of Wortham, Eng.). After the death of her husband, Thomas, abt 1551, the widow M- (2) abt 1553, John Gardiner, of Stoke Ash, Suffolk, Eng. 66

The will of Thomas Sherman,[3] (dated 20 Jan. 1550/51, and presented to the Courts 5 May 1551, written in Latin, reads in part, as follows: "In the name of God, Amen. The xxth day of Januarie in the yere of our Lord a thousand fyve hundred and fyfte, and in the fourth yere of the reign of or Sovereign Lorde King Edward the Sixt. I, Thomas Sherman, of Yaxlee, in the

Refs.

Countie of Suff., and in the dioces of Norwiche, being in good mind, pfytt (sight), and remembrance, make this my testament and last will in manner and forme hereafter following/ ffirst I bequeathe my soule to Almightie God and to all the holy company in heaven/ my body to be buried in the Church of Yaxlee aforsaid or else in such place where yt shall please God to call me/ Item- I give to the highe Aulter of the seyd Churche for my tithes forgotten or too letill paid, iij sh, and iiij pd.; Also I bequeathe and will have delt to the poore people with in the town of Yaxlee vjs., viijd.; Also the the poore people in the Town of Eye tenne shillings/ etc. .... Also- I bequeathe to Jane my wief my mesuage wherein I dwell, wt all other Meases, Londes, tentes, Medowys, pastures, woods, weyes and hereditamentes in Yaxlee and Eye aforsaid lying, and being on the Est side of the wey leding from Norwiche to Ippswiche for the term of her life/..... Also- To the fynding of my two youngest sons, Bartholomew, and James, to scole until their twenty-second yere, and to leave them each the sume of 40 Pounds, to be paid them each on their 22nd birthday."

As stated, Thomas Sherman died sometime after May 1551, and his widow, Jane (Waller), then married, (2) abt 1553, John Gardiner. She died in 1573, and her will is quoted below, in part also being written originally in Latin: Dated 10 January 1572/73; proved in Court, 11 March 1572/73:-

"In Dei Noie Amen. I Jane Gardiner, of Yaxley, in the countie of Suffolk, wydowe, do declare and make this my last will and testament, the xth day of Januarie in the XVth yere of the raigne of o^{r} Soueraigne ladie Elizabeth, by the grace of God, of England, Fraunce and Ireland Quene, etc., being of good healt and perfitt remembrance thanks be given to God; ffirst- I bequeathe

Refs.

my soule unto allmightie God by whose passion and precious bloudshedding I trust to be saued, And my bodie to be buryd in the Churche at Yaxlee by my late husbande Thomas Sherman. Item- I giue and bequeathe to the poore of Yaxley xxs/(20 shillings). I giue to the poore at Raydon vs/ Item- I giue and bequeathe to the poore of Stokeaishe (Stoke-Ash) vs/ The said poore of 66
eurie of the saied townes to be paied at my burial or within one month next following. . . . ."

Thomas, b. abt 15'4, Yaxley, Eng.; d. - (bur.) 17 Sept. 1585; M- (1) Elizabeth Yaxley; and (2) abt 1579, Barbara Wheatcroft.

Richard, b. abt 1517, Yaxley; d. - (bur.) 28 March 1587; M- Margaret Lane.

Henry, b. abt 1520, Yaxley; d. - (will) 25 July 1590; M- (1) abt 1540, Agnes Butter; (2) 5 June 1580, widow Marion (Smyth) Willson; and (3) Margery_____.

William, b. abt 1523, Yaxley; M- Faith Laney.

John, b. abt 1527, Yaxley; d. - 1587; M- (1) Elizabeth_____; (2) 8 July 1573, Ipswich, Marian Whiting.

Francis, b. abt 1530, Yaxley; bur. - 3 Oct. 1605; M- Sibbel Grey.

Anthony, b. abt 1532, Yaxley; bur. - 7 Sept. 1582; M- Mary Guydate, (da. of Sir. Anthony Guydate, Knight).

Bartholomew, b. abt 1534, Yaxley; M- Elizabeth. (He became a rich grocer in London.)

James, b. abt 1538, Yaxley; d. - (will prob.) 25 Sept. 1577; M- Margery Gaymore. (After his death, the widow married, (2) Gyles Poole, Vicar of Yaxley.

Henry Sherman,[4] b. abt 1520, Yaxley, Eng.; 66
d. - (will prob.) 25 July 1590, Dedham, Essex,

Eng.; M- (1) abt 1540, Agnes Butter, (b. abt 1521, Dedham, Eng.; d. - (bur) 14 Oct. 1580, Dedham, Eng.); M- (2) 5 June 1581, at Dedham, Marion Willson; and (3) Margery_____. Refs.

Henry Sherman,[4] son of Thomas,[3] of Yaxley, according to his father's will, dated Jan. 20, 1551, was still serving his apprenticeship, although then considerably over 21 years of age, and married, settled in Dedham, and learning and pursuing the trade of 'sherman' or woolen cloth manufacturer. He, Henry, "Clothier", whose will was proved July 25, 1590, directed: "that he be buried in the Parish Church at Dedham", and he gave to the poor of Dedham "20 Pounds, to be a continual stock for the poor to the world's end".

The town of Diss, mentioned hereafter, is in the southern part of Norfolk, and is another place where some of the early Shermans lived. It is said to take its name from a pond, or ditch, now called a 'mere', which lies in the rear of the buildings on the main street.

Alice, b. abt 1542, Dedham, Essex, Eng.; M- 1561-62, Nicholas Fynce.

Judith, b. abt 1545, Dedham; M- 27 Oct. 1566, William Petfield.

Henry, b. abt 1547, Dedham; bur. - 28 Aug 1610; M- 14 June 1568, Susan Lawrence.

Edmund, b. abt 1548, Dedham; bur. - 22 Dec. 1600; M- (1) 25 Apr. 1570, Ann Pellette; (2) 11 Sept. 1584, Ann Clere, (da. of Nicholas Clere, member of Parliament.)

John, b. abt 1552, Dedham; bur. Oct. 1576; "prob. unmd."

Thomas, b. abt 1557, Dedham; d. - before 20 Jan. 1590; "prob. married, but wife's name not known".

(Doctor) Robert, bpt. 6 Feb. 1561, Dedham, Eng.; d. - abt 12 Jan. 1602; M- (1) 9 Dec. 1583, Barbara Browne; (2) soon after 4 July

Refs.

1597, Bridget Jenney. (Robert was a Physician; - graduate of Trinity College, and of Cambridge University, England; B. A. - 1579/80; M. A. - 1583; M. D. -1595).

Henry Sherman,[5] b. abt 1547, of Dedham, Eng.; bur. -28 Aug. 1610, Dedham, Eng.; M- 14 June 1568, Moze, Essex, Eng., - Susan Lawrence, (b. abt 1547-48; d. - 13 Sept. 1610, Dedham.) 66

Phebe, bpt. 1 May 1570, Dedham, Eng.; M- Simon Fenn.

Henry, bpt. 26 Aug. 1571, Dedham; bur. - 7 Feb. 1643; M- Mary_____.

Samuel, bpt. 11 Jan. 1573, Dedham; d. - 1615; M- Phillipa Ward. 77

Anne, bpt. 7 Aug. 1575, Dedham; M- 8 Jan. 1595, Anthony Whiting.

Daniel, b. abt 1578, Dedham, Eng.; M- (1) Christian Chapman; (2) April 1622, Sara Mitchell.

Nathaniel, bpt. 19 June 1580, Dedham; d. - 21 June 1580.

Nathaniel, bpt. 11 July 1582, Dedham; M- (1) Phebe_____, (bur. Apr. 1611); (2) Priscilla Anger.

John, bpt. 17 Aug. 1585, Dedham, Eng.; bur 24 Jan. 1616; M- "before 14 May 1610", Grace Makin.

Ezekial, bpt. 25 July 1587, Dedham, Eng.; bur. - 21 Jan. 1654; M- (1) Rachel Alefounder; (2) Anne Stephens.

Edmund, b. abt 1590, Dedham; (of record, in both father's and mother's wills); M- Judith Anger.

Mary, bpt. 27 July 1592, Dedham, England.

Edmund Sherman,[5] b. abt 1548, Dedham, Eng.; bur. - 22 Dec. 1600; M- (1) 25 Apr. 1570, Ann Pellette, (b. abt 1550, Dedham, Eng.; d. - 8 June 1584, Dedham; (2) 11 Sept. 1584, Ann Clere,

(b. abt 1560; d. - 1609; da. of Nicholas Clere, member of Parliament.) Refs.

Henry, bpt. 4 Sept. 1570, Dedham, Eng.; bur. - 1 Jan. 1586.

Edmund, b. abt 1572, Dedham, Eng.; d. -1641, New Haven, Conn.; M- Jane (Grace) Makin.

Ann, bpt. 9 Oct. 1575, Dedham, Eng.; died- "young".

Richard, bpt. 3 March 1577, Dedham, Eng.; d. - 30 May 1660, Boston, Mass.; M- (1) abt 1610, Elizabeth_____, (b. abt 1590, England; d. - evid. abt 1620); M-(2) Elizabeth_____, who died 21 Aug. 1666, (will). (Richard above, was the father of Abigail Sherman, "of Boston, Mass.", who married (Deacon) John Damon, of Reading, Mass., in 1645, and whose son, 42
Samuel Damon, married Mary (Davis) Grover, widow, as her second husband, upon the death of Mathew Grover, abt 1679-80.

(unnamed child), b. and d. - 4 Feb. 1579, Dedham Eng.

Anna, bpt. 7 March 1581, Dedham, Eng.; M- 15 May 1601, John Anger.

Bezaliel, b. abt 1582, Dedham, Eng.; (no further record).

John Sherman,[6] bpt. 17 Aug. 1585, Dedham, Eng.; died-(bur.) 24 Jan. 1616, Great Horkesley, 66
Essex, Eng.; M- "before" 14 May 1610, Grace Makin, (b. abt 1592, "of Fingeringhoe, Essex, Eng."; da. of Tobias and _____Makin). After the death of her husband John, the widow M- (2) abt 1618, Thomas Rogers, who died and was buried 12 Nov. 1638, at Watertown, Mass.; she died 3 June 1662, at Watertown, Mass., "age abt 70 yrs". Grace, with her second husband, Thomas Rogers, and the two children of her first marriage, came to Massachusetts in 1636. Son Richard returned to England shortly afterward, and remained

Refs.

there, (per inventory of the mother's estate, June 14, 1662, at Watertown, Mass.)

(Capt.) John, bpt. 3 Sept. 1612, Great Horkesley, Essex, Eng.; d - 26 Jan. 1690/91, Watertown, Mass.; M- abt 1637, Martha Palmer.

Richard, bpt. 7 Aug 1614, Great Horkesley, Eng.; came to America, 1636, but returned to England soon afterwards, where he remained; died after 1662, (date of his mother's will).

(Captain) John Sherman,[7] bpt. 3 Sept. 1612, Great Horkesley, Essex, England; died 25, 66
Jan. 1690/91, Watertown, Mass.; M- abt 1637, at Watertown, Mass., Martha Palmer, (b abt 1616, "of Watertown, Middlesex, England"; d. - 7 Feb. 1700/01, Watertown, Mass.; da. of William and Eliner (_____) Palmer). 5

John Sherman came to New England in 1636, with his mother, his step-father, Thomas Rogers, and his half-sister, Elizabeth Rogers, and settled in Watertown, Mass.; he soon became a prominent figure in Watertown, serving as Constable, then as Selectman. He became Captain of the local militia in Watertown, after first serving as Ensign then being promoted to Lieutenant. He was also Steward of Harvard College, 1660. He was the ancestor, among others, of Hon. Roger Sherman, signer of the Declaration of Independence; Judge Roger Minot Sherman; Judge and U. S. Attorney-General Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar; U. S. Senator George Frisbie Hoar; Senator William M. Evarts; U. S. Senator Roger Sherman Baldwin, and Governor Simeon E Baldwin, of Connecticut. Through his uncle, Edmund Sherman, he was also distantly related to General William Tecumseh Sherman, Judge John Sherman, of Woodbury, Conn., etc.

Refs.

John Sherman, Jr, below, b. 1638, was wounded in King Philip's War, and died as a result, soon afterward, 1676, in Rhode Island

John, b. 2 Nov. 1638, Watertown, Mass.; d - 1676, Rhode Island. 25

Martha, b. 21 Feb. 1639/40, Watertown; M- 26 Sept. 1661, Francis Bowman.

Mary b. 25 March 1643, Watertown; d. - 6- Nov. 1667; M- 16 Jan. 1666/67, Timothy Hawkins, Jr.

Elishabah, b abt 1645-46, Watertown; d. - 15 Mar. 1650.

Sarah, b. 17 Jan 1647/48, Watertown; d. - 17 June 1667, "unmd."

Joseph, b. 14 May 1650, Watertown; d. - 20 Jan. 1730/31; M- 18 Nov. 1673, Elizabeth Winship. 86

Grace, b. 20 Dec. 1653, Watertown; d. - 21 Feb. 1654/55.

Joseph Sherman,[8] b. 14 May 1650, Watertown, Mass.; died- 20 Jan. 1730/31, Watertown, 66
Mass.; M- 18 Nov. 1673, at Watertown, Elizabeth Winship, (b. 15 April 1652, at Cambridge, Mass.; d. - abt 1729, Watertown; da. of (Lieut.) Edward and Elizabeth (Parke) Winship). 5 86

Joseph Sherman, son of Capt. John Sherman, served in King Philip's War, 1675-76. He held many offices in Watertown: Corporal in local militia; Surveyor; Constable; (1682-1684); Selectman, 1701-05, and 1709-1712; Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1702-1705.

John, b. 11 Jan. 1674/75, Watertown, Mass.; d - 11 Nov 1756; M- abt 1701-02, Mary Bullen. 25

Edward, b. 2 Sept. 1677, Watertown; died- 4 Dec. 1766; M- 16 October 1700, Sarah Parkhurst.

Joseph, b. 8 Feb. 1679/80, Watertown.

Refs.

Samuel, b. 28 Nov. 1682, Watertown;
M- Abiah Paine.
Jonathon, b. 24 Feb. 1684, Watertown;
M- Elizabeth Cutler.
Ephraim, b. 16 March 1685, Watertown;
d. - Sept. 1686.
Elizabeth, b 15 July 1687, Watertown;
M- abt 1708, at Billerica, Joseph Stevens.
Martha, bpt. 1 Sept. 1689, Watertown;
Married- (Rev.) Benjamin Shattuck.
William, b. 28 June 1692, Watertown;
d. - 20 Mar. 1740/41, at Stoughton, Mass.;
M- (1) 15 July 1714, Rebecca Cutler;
M- (2) 13 Sept. 1715, Mehetabel Wellington. (William was the father of Roger Sherman, one of the committee which drafted and signed the Articles of Confederation, Declaration of Independence, and Constitution of the U. S.)
Sarah, b. 2 June 1694, Watertown.
(Col.) Nathaniel, b. 19 Sept. 1696, Watertown; M- 31 March 1726, Mary Livermore.

John Sherman,[9] b. 11 Jan. 1674/75, Watertown, Mass.; died 11 Nov. 1756, Marlborough Mass.; M- abt 1697-98, Mary Bullen, (b. 1681, Sherborn, Mass.; b. - May 1761, at Marlborough, Mass.; da. of Ephraim and Mary (Morse) Bullen, of Marlborough, and Sherborn, Mass.) 66 37

John Sherman is listed as one of the committee which negotiated with the Indians in the original purchase of Indian lands at Hassanamisco, (later the Marlborough-Shrewsbury-Grafton area), 1726-27, in behalf of 40 English settler families; 7,500 acres were purchased from the Indians, for the sum of 2,500 Pounds. Among the Indians signing the articles of sale were two who were surnamed "Printer', which certainly was not an Indian name. It developed they had

Refs.

been given the name of 'Printer' from having assisted Rev. John Elliott in his original translation of the Bible into several Indian languages, for the benefit of the English missionaries serving in "The Society for Propagation of the Gospel Among the Indians in North America, of England". (-ref.: "Tupper Fam. Genealogy").

Ephraim Sherman, John Sherman, Nathaniel Sherman, and Henry Osgood, etc., were among the early settlers of the Marlborough-Shrewsbury-Grafton area. Grafton, Mass., 66
was established in 1735, from a part of this early 'Hassanamisco' Indian plantation.
(Hurd's- "History of Worcester County, Mass.").
It will be noted below that John Sherman and 25
his family were among the very early settlers, in this Indian country, their second child being born, with the others, at Marlborough, soon after 1700, though there were very few white settlements in the entire area prior to about 1720-24.

Mary, b. 16 Aug. 1699, Watertown, Mass.; M- _____, at Marlborough, _____ Lebarty.

Joseph, b. 25 Mar. 1703, Marlborough, Mass.; died- (will filed) - 2 Oct. 1787); M- 25 Dec. 1728, Sarah Perham.

John, b. 31 Dec. 1705, Marlborough; d. - 15 Apr. 1711.

Grace, b. 13 Sept. 1707, Marlborough; M- 2 Nov. 1741, at Sudbury, Thomas Carr.

Ephraim, b. 31 March 1710, Marlborough; d. - 9 July 1775, at Grafton; M- 16 May 1733, Thankful Temple.

John, b. 17 Feb. 1712/13, Marlborough; d. -9 Apr. 1785, at Grafton; M- 12 Dec 1739, at Grafton, Eunice Howe.

Elizabeth, b. 15 Oct. 1715, Marlborough;

Refs.

M- 13 May 1736, Thomas Axtell.

Samuel, b. 12 May 1718, Marlborough; d. - 24 Apr. 1784; M- (1) Lydia _____, who died 1756; M- (2) Hepsibah _____.

Bezaleel, b. abt 1720, Marlborough; (birth not recorded in Marlborough, but is of record in father's will.)

William Sherman,[9] b. 28 June 1692, Watertown, Mass.; died- 20 March 1741, Stoughton, Mass.; son of Joseph Sherman[8] and Elizabeth Winship; M- (1) 21 July 1714, at Charlestown, Mass., Rebecca Cutler, who died 22 Jan. 1715; M- (2) 13 Sept. 1715, at Watertown, Mehitable Wellington, (b. 26 Feb. 1687/88, Watertown, Mass.; bpt. 4 March 1687/88, Watertown; d. - abt 1760, near New Haven, Conn.; da. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington, of Watertown). 66

William, b. 20 March 1717, Watertown, Mass.; d. - 20 Apr. 1756; M- 18 Apr. 1743, Ruth Terrill.

Mehitable, b. 26 Nov. 1718, Watertown; d. - 5 Feb. 1807; M- 26 April 1739, John Battelle.

*Roger,[10] b. 19 Apr. 1721, Newton, Mass.; d. - 23 July 1793, New Haven, Conn.; M- (1) 17 Nov. 1749, Elizabeth Hartwell, who died Oct. 1760; M- (2) May 1763, Rebecca Prescott.

Elizabeth, b. 17 July 1723, Newton, Mass.; d. - 9 Jan. 1795; M- 24 Feb. 1748/49, James Buck.

(Rev.) Nathaniel, b. 5 Mar. 1726/27, Newton, Mass.; d. - 18 June 1797; M- 1 March 1759, Lydia Merriam.

(Rev.) Josiah, b. 1 Apr. 1729, Stoughton, Mass.; d. - 25 Nov. 1789; M- (1) 24 Jan. 1756, Martha Minot.

Rebecca, b. 30 July 1731, Stoughton, Mass.; M- 24 May 1751, Joseph Hartwell, Jr.

Refs.

*Roger Sherman, above, "Besides holding many minor local offices, was a lawyer, Treasurer of Yale College; Judge of Superior 66
Court of Connecticut; Assistant Delegate to the Continental Congress; signer of Articles of Association, 1774; signer of Address to the King, 1774; signer of Articles of Confederation, 1776; Member of the Committee which drafted the Declaration of Independence; signer of Declaration of Independence, 1776; Mayor of the City of New Haven, Conn., 1784-1793; Member of the Constitutional Convention, 1787; signer of Constitution of the United States, 1787; Representative to Congress; and U. S. Senator.

"Roger Sherman was the only man to sign three or more of the above important papers".

(-Ref.: "Sherman Family Genealogy", by T. T. Sherman; and "New York Genealogical and Biographical Society Collections", V-6, P. 7.)

Though Roger Sherman, above, was not one of our direct ancestors, he was another grandson of our direct ancestor Joseph Sherman (and Elizabeth Winship), and was thus one of our distant cousins, of whom we can all be very proud, adding much to our rich heritage.

Joseph Sherman,[10] b. 25 March 1703, Marl- 66
borough, Mass.; d. - abt 28 Sept. 1787, Shrewsbury, Mass.; his will, dated 1 October 1782, was presented in court at Worcester, 15
on October 2, 1787, he having died only about five or six days before. ("Sherman family Genealogy" states he died Oct. 10, 1778, which is incorrect).

Joseph Sherman, b. 1703, was one of the early settlers of Grafton, Mass. Probate records on file in Worcester, Mass., show his name and signature on several papers as

Refs.

'Sherman'. His will, however, shows it was written as 'Shearman' throughout, but he signed it as 'Sherman'; quite likely the lawyer or clerk to whom he dictated or gave the will, wrote it up as Shearman, but his own signature is very plainly "Sherman", as other papers show. His will states, in part, after naming each of the surviving children, as well as grandchildren of his deceased son Joseph, - "Two daughters: Sarah Grover, wife of Thomas Grover (whom I make one of my executors), and- Lydia, wife of Israel Rice (whom I also make one of my Executors), to have two pieces of land in Grafton, ... "

As stated earlier, in the Thomas Grover records, (pages 56-58), Thomas Grover was unable to serve as a joint executor, and so notified his brother-in-law Israel Rice, who in turn notified the courts accordingly, and Mr. Rice was then appointed sole executor for Joseph Sherman's estate.

Joseph Sherman married, 25 Dec. 1728, at Sutton, Mass., Sarah Perham, (b. 16 Oct. 1703, Chelmsford, Mass.; d. - 2 March 1772, "age 69 yrs", at Shrewsbury, Mass.; da. of John and Lidiah (Fletcher) Perham, of Chelmsford, and Grafton, Mass.). 64

Joseph, bpt. 8 Feb. 1736, Shrewsbury, Mass.; d. - abt 1738.

John, b. 8 April 1737, Shrewsbury; d. - 14 June 1807; M- (1) 25 June 1761, Chloe Turner, (or Thayer).

Sarah, b. 27 June 1739, Shrewsbury; d. - abt 1802-03; M- 20 Dec. 1759, Grafton, Thomas Grover.

Joseph (Sherman), b. June 1742, Shrewsbury; bpt. 15 Aug. 1742, Shrewsbury; d. - 8 March 1777, at Morristown, N.J., in the American Revolutionary 66

Refs.

War. M- 4 Feb. 1766, Abigail Muzzy. After his death, the widow M- (2) _____ Wheelock. (per Joseph Sherman's will). 25

Lydia, b. 29 Aug. 1744, Shrewsbury; M- 22 Nov. 1764, at Grafton, Israel Rice, of Grafton (They later lived at Conway Mass.)

SHIPLEY

John Shipley, (or 'Shiple'), born abt 1610 in England, evidently came to New England abt 1638-40, as he was a resident of Chelmsford, Middlesex Co., Mass., 1640-42. He married, evidently in England, but his wife's name was not known. His daughter- 25

Liddiah, b. abt 1642-43, Chelmsford, Mass.; bpt. 1 Feb. 1657, "abt 15 yrs of age", at Chelmsford, Mass.; died 21 June 1710, "age 67 yrs", Chelmsford, Mass.; M- 15 Dec. 1664, Chelmsford, John Perham. 25

(and perhaps other children of whom we have no record)

SMITH

William Smith, b. abt 1610, in England; Married Ann_____, abt 1630-35, and came to New England abt 1638, settling in Boston and Charlestown, Mass. Their son-

Nathaniel Smith, b. 25 Jan. 1640/41, Boston, Mass.; bpt. 31 Jan. 1640/41, at Charlestown, Mass.; d. - 1 Nov. 1692, at Haverhill, Mass.; M- 14 May 1663, Haverhill, Elizabeth Ladd, (b. 11 Dec. 1640, Salisbury, Mass.; da. of Daniel Ladd and Ann_____) 25 84

Elizabeth, b. 15 Feb. 1663/64, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 24 Jan. 1681, Benjamin

Refs.

Grelee (or Greely).
Ann, b. 5 Mar. 1665/66, Haverhill, Mass.
Nathaniel, b. 3 Mar. 1667/68, Haverhill.
Samuel, b. 22 Apr. 1670, Haverhill; d. - 26 Jan. 1748, "77 yrs"; M- 30 Nov. 1693, Abigail Emerson. 84
Mary, b. 18 Apr. 1672, Haverhill; M- 31 Dec. 1719, Joseph Greely.
Daniel, b. 14 Nov. 1674, Haverhill.
Sarah, b. 23 Nov. 1677, Haverhill.
William, b. 16 Sept. 1680, Haverhill; M- 1708-10, Hannah Hartshorne.
Lidia, b. 16 Sept. 1682, Haverhill.
Ezekial, b. 1 May 1684, Haverhill, Mass.

Samuel Smith, "of Newbury, Mass.", was 84
born 22 Apr. 1670, at Haverhill, Mass.; died 26 Jan. 1747/48, "age 77 yrs", at Haverhill; M- 30 Nov. 1693, at Haverhill, Abigail Emerson, (b. 20 Nov. 1671, at Haverhill; da. of Michael and Hannah (Webster) Emerson, of Haverhill).

Hannah, born 17 Aug. 1694, Haverhill, 25
Mass.; M- 7 Feb. 1714/15, Ephraim Roberts. 81
Samuel, b. 1 May 1696, Haverhill; M- (1) 14 Jan. 1719/20, Sarah George; (2) abt 1730, Hannah Page.
Jonathon, b. 22 Aug. 1698, Haverhill, 84
Mass.
Abigail, b. 8 May 1700, Haverhill; M- 13 Nov. 1718, Samuel Younglove. 25
Mehitabell, b. 22 Feb. 1701/02, Haverhill; M- 30 Nov. 1721, Richard Mercer.
Mary, b. 18 May 1704, Haverhill; M- 31 Dec. 1719, Joseph Greely.
Sarah, bpt. 2 June 1706, Haverhill; M- 24 Feb. 1724/25, William George.
Nathaniel, bpt. 18 July 1708, Haverhill; M- 19 Nov. 1730, Ruth Emery.
Timothy, bpt. 10 June 1711, Haverhill; d. - 22 May 1716.

Refs.

d. 22 May 1716.
Suzannah, bpt. 10 May 1713, Haverhill;
M- 17 Dec. 1730, Aaron Kimball.

SPALDING

Edward Spalding, (or Spaulding), "Resi- 67
dent of James Cittie, Virginia", (Jamestown),
1619, was born in England abt 1600; he came
to "James Cittie" with Sir George Yeardley,
1619, (see Introduction; P. 5.), and shortly
thereafter made his way north from Virginia to
New England. He settled at Braintree, Mass.,
1630, then removed to Wenham, in 1645, and
soon afterwards to Chelmsford, Mass., where 25
he died, 26 Feb. 1670. He married, (1) abt
1630, near Braintree, Margaret _____, who
died in Aug. 1640; M- (2) abt 1642, Rachel
_____, (b. abt 1618, England; d. - (will
prob.) 3 April 1670, Chelmsford, Mass.).

Children by first wife-

John, b. abt 1633, Braintree, Mass; d. -
3 Oct. 1721; M- 18 May 1685, Hannah
Hale.

Edward, b. 1635, Braintree; d. - Jan. 1708;
M- (1) Priscilla Underwood; (2) Margaret
Barrett.

Grace, b. abt 1638, Braintree; d. - 3 May
1641.

Children by second marriage-

Benjamin, b. 7 April 1643, Braintree;
d. - "before 1708"; M- 30 Oct. 1668,
Olive Farewell.

Joseph, b. 25 Oct. 1646, Wenham, Mass.;
d. - 3 Apr. 1740; M- 9 Dec. 1670,
Mercy Jewell.

Dinah, (or Dianah), b. 14 March 1649,
Wenham; bur. - 11 Mar. 1707; M- 9
Feb. 1674, Eleazer Brown.

Andrew, b. 19 Nov. 1652, Chelmsford, Mass.;

Refs.

d. - 5 May 1713; M- 30 April 1674, Hannah Jefes. (or Jeffes).

(Rev.) Andrew Spalding, b. 19 Nov. 1652, 67
Chelmsford, Mass. ; d. - 5 May 1713, Chelmsford; M- 30 April 1674, Chelmsford, Hannah 25
Jeffes, (or Jefes), (b. 4 Feb. 1654, Billerica, Mass. ; d. - 21 Jan. 1730, Chelmsford; da. of Henry and Hannah (Beiths) Jefes, of Billerica).

Hannah, born 10 March 1677, Chelmsford, Mass. ; died- 10 March 1677.
Andrew, b. 25 March 1678, Chelmsford; d. - 7 Nov. 1753; M- 5 Feb. 1701, Abigail Warren.
Henry, b. 2 Nov. 1680, Chelmsford; d. - 4 Apr. 1720; M- Elizabeth Lund.
John (Spalding), b. 20 Aug. 1682, Chelmsford; d. - 7 Mar. 1760; M- 6 Feb. 1705, 67
Mary Barrett.
Rachel, b. 26 Sept. 1685, Chelmsford; 25
M- 7 Dec. 1703, Samuel Butterfield.
William, b. 3 Aug. 1688, Chelmsford.
Joanna, b. 8 Oct. 1689/90, Chelmsford; M- Josiah Fletcher.
Benoni, b. 6 Feb. 1691, Chelmsford; d. - 17 Dec. 1752; M- Rebecca _____.
Mary, b. 5 Dec. 1695, Chelmsford; d. - 18 July 1698.

(Deacon) Andrew Spalding, b. 25 March 67
1678, Chelmsford, Mass. ; d. - 7 Nov. 1753, Chelmsford; M- 5 Feb. 1701, at Chelmsford, 25
Abigail Warren, (b. 3 Jan. 1682/83, Chelmsford; d. - 12 May 1768, Chelmsford; da. of Jacob and Mary (Hildreth) Warren, of Chelmsford).

(Deacon) Andrew, b. 8 Dec. 1701, Chelmsford; d. - 1 July 1768; M- (1) Hannah Wright; (2) Mrs. Mehitable Crosby, (widow).
Jacob, b. 6 Sept. 1703, (twin); d. - 4 Mar.

Refs.

1776; M- 1725, Susannah Pierce.

Henry, (twin), b. 6 Sept. 1703, Chelmsford; d. - Oct. 1754; M- (1) 1723, Mary Blodget; (2) Susannah Richardson.

Josiah, b. 3 Jan. 1706, Chelmsford; d. - abt 1748-49; M- 2 July 1733, Mary Fletcher.

Ephraim, b. 8 Aug. 1708, Chelmsford; d. - 28 Dec. 1791; M- Lydia Blodgett.

Isaac, b. 28 Oct. 1710, Chelmsford; d. - 4 March 1776; M- Sarah Barrett.

Abigail, (twin), b. 8 July 1712, Chelmsford; married- James Parkhurst.

Joanna, (twin), b. 8 July 1712, Chelmsford; d. - April 1790.

James, b. 27 Oct. 1714, Chelmsford; d. - 1790; M- 1736, Anna (Amy) Underwood.

David, b. 28 Sept. 1717, Chelmsford; d. - 9 Nov. 1793; M- Phebe

Benjamin, b. 7 Jan. 1720, Chelmsford; d. - 20 Nov. 1801; M- 1 Dec. 1741, Samuel Cummings.

James Spalding, b. 27 Oct. 1714, Chelmsford, Mass.; died abt 1790, Westford, Mass.; M- (1) (Int.)- 18 Sept. 1736, Westford, Mass., Amy (or Anna) Underwood, (born 16 Oct. 1717; Chelmsford, Mass.; d. - 24 May 1770, "age 53", Westford, Mass.; da. of Joseph and Susanna (Parker) Underwood, of Chelmsford); M- (2), after the death of his first wife, 15 Jan. 1771, widow Eunice Fassett, who died March 1812, at Ipswich, Mass. 67 25

Benjamin, b. 15 March 1738, Westford, Mass.; d. - 1810; M- (Int.)- 3 Feb. 1759, Sarah Chandler.

James, b. 16 Feb. 1739/40, Westford; d. - 30 Aug. 1747.

Susanna, b. 14 Feb. 1741, Westford; d. - 30 Aug. 1743.

Refs.

Silas, b. 11 May 1744, Westford; d. - 17 Oct. 1752.

Caleb, b. 19 Jan. 1747, Westford; d. - 27 Aug. 1747.

James (Spalding), b. 31 Aug. 1748, (twin); d. - 8 June 1832; M- 26 Sept. 1769, Hannah Barron. 67

Susanna, b. 31 Aug. 1748, (twin); d. - 12 Oct. 1748. 25

Anna, b. 13 Sept. 1750, Westford; died- 1 Feb. 1777.

Silas, b. 25 March 1757, Westford, Mass.; d. - 29 Feb. 1812; M- 24 Apr. 1778, Hannah Brown, of Mason, N. H.

Phinehas, b. 4 June 1759, Westford; M- 18 Nov. 1779, Rebecca Jaquith.

Silas Spalding, b. 25 March 1757, Westford, Mass.; bpt. - 3 Apr. 1757, Westford; died 29 Feb. 1812, Fort Ann, Washington Co., N. Y.; M- 24 April 1778, Mason, N. H., Hannah Brown, (b. 13 Nov. 1760, Hollis, N. H.; "of Andover, Mass., 1778"; d. - 22 Aug. 1833, Granville, Washington Co., N. Y.; da. of Samuel and Mary (Glen) Brown, of Mason, N. H.). 67 25

Silas Spalding was a veteran of the American Revolution, serving from early 1775 to late in 1777. He marched to Cambridge, April 1775, in Capt. Joshua Parker's Co., at the first Lexington Alarm; he served in Col. William Prescott's Reg't., and in Col. Job Cushing's Reg't.; was at both battles at Bennington, Vt., and also at the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga, N. Y. His service record reads: "Spalding, Silas, of Westford; Private, list of men returned as serving on main guard under Lieut. Colonel L. Baldwin, dated June 22, 1775, (at Cambridge, as reserve unit, Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775); "Also: Capt. Joshua Parker's Co., Col. Wm. Prescott's (10th) Reg't., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted 24

Refs.

April 26, 1775, service 97 days; "also: Company return endorsed Sept. 27, 1775; reported enlisted Apr. 19, 1775; "Also: Order for bounty coat, dated "Camp at Cambridge", Nov. 1 1775; "And: Private, Captain John Joslin's Co., Col. Job Cushing's Reg't., service 1 month, company marched from Leominster, (Mass.) to Bennington, (Vt.) the last day of July 1777, to join forces under Colonel Seth Warner; (for Battle of Bennington, Aug. 16, 1777); "Also: Capt. Nathaniel Carter's Co., Colonel Job Cushing's (Worcester County) Reg't., entered service Aug. 31, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777; service 3 months 11 days, at the northward, including 11 days (220 miles) travel home; roll dated at Leominster, Mass." (With General Gates at the surrender of Burgoyne, Battle of Saratoga, Oct. 7, 1777).

Also: In the Archives of the State Department of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Vol. CXCBIII, P. 131, (in Vol. #6 of a series of Revolutionary War letters), may be found a letter from Colonel Job Cushing, above, to the Council of Massachusetts Bay, which is quite interesting and very descriptive of the hard times he and his men went through, and showing the loyalty and devotion to ideals of duty, of six of his enlisted men, who were the only ones to remain with him after their one month enlistment term expired, despite his pleadings and the imminent threat of battle with the British. One of these six enlisted men was our Silas Spalding. This letter follows:

To- Hon'able Council of Massachusetts
Bay, Boston.

Gentlemen:

Your favor of the 20th ultimo I have received, and agreeable to your request have used my influence with both the officers and men of my regiment to have them continue in

Refs.

service for the further term of three months. It would have given me the greatest pleasure had my success been equal to my wishes in this respect. The other Government field officers, who are willing to remain with me, endeavored by every argument in their power to pursuade them to it and to convince them that the good of the service not only required, but that it might be probably much to their interest, as undoubtedly many of them, should they go, would be obliged to return immediately.

Every argument has proved ineffectual, - nor do I think they could have been prevailed upon had they been certain of being drafted immediately on their return. The disagreeable situation in which they left, (many at least), their farms, joined to that discontent which ever prevails among troops in our circumstances, who view themselves under no obligations, were arguments too powerful for my authority or persuasion to overturn.

Six only have tarried with me:- Viz: Joseph Preast, of Lunnenburg, Zebediah Green and Elijah Houghton of Westminster, Silas Spalding of Ashburnham, James Burt of Harvard, and Silas Whitcomb of Bolton.

I am, gentlemen, with great regard,
Your most obediant humble servant,

Sig. - Job Cushing.
Bennington: Sept. 5, 1777".

The above letter was discovered by Prof. James Davie Butler, LLD, of the University of Wisconsin, during extensive research into the Battle of Bennington. "These six named men should be placed on an envied roll of honor" 22 (V. 49)

he stated. The triumphant issue of that campaign, (at Bennington), relieved the New England States from the heavy hand of the draft. From Bennington these forces proceeded west to Saratoga, and after the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga, their service was confined to the custody of the British prisoners. Refs.

Colonel Cushing's regiment was raised in Shrewsbury and neighboring towns in Worcester Co., Mass. Three companies were first formed, but when the call for action came, known as the "Lexington Alarm", these faded out and thinned down to only one company, under Job Cushing, as Captain. It went forward to Lexington, arriving after the British had reached Boston. It then formed a portion of General Ward's command, and was stationed at Cambridge, where it was held as a reserve unit throughout the Battle of Bunker Hill, (June 17, 1775). The company saw service during the siege of Boston, and after the evacuation of Boston it accompanied the Continental Army under General Washington to the Hudson River. The activity of the British General, Lord Howe, kept the American Commander busy on the lower Hudson. This left the entire northward area to Generals Lee and Gates, who were soon threatened by the march of Burgoyne with a well-equipped British Army from Montreal. To meet this emergency an earnest call was made upon the New England States for new levies to strengthen the northern army. It was this force, rendezvoused at Bennington, which Cushing, now a Colonel, was endeavoring to recruit and keep together. The above letter tells a most eloquent tale of the lamentable result of his endeavor. At the same time it places on indelible record the names of the six enlisted men who stood true to the cause and their duty in the hour of their country's peril. After the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga,

Refs.

Col. Cushing followed the Army down the Hudson, and was on duty at West Point under (General Benedict) Arnold, and his regiment was included in the contemplated betrayal to the British by Arnold (1780).

It is interesting to note, as a sidelight upon history, that after such faithful and devoted service to his country, Colonel Cushing, who was an ardent follower of George Washington and the Federal Party, was driven from his home in upper New York state by mobs of reactionaries shortly after 1780-85. He settled in southern Canada, where he lived his remaining years, and died abt 1790-95, though always staunchly defending Washington and the Colonies.

After his war service, Silas Spalding married, 24 April 1778, at Mason, New Hampshire, Hannah Brown, of Mason, and of Fort Ann, N. Y. The ceremony was performed 25
by Rev. Jonathon Searl, of Mason, N. H.
The couple first made their home at Gran- 67
ville, Washington Co., N. Y. then moved, abt 1790, to Fort Ann, Washington Co., where she had lived for years.

Polly, b. 22 Feb. 1779, Andover, Mass.; 67
d. - 5 Apr. 1859, Weedsport, N. Y.; M- (1) 1799, Thomas Grover, who died Feb. 1807; (2) 1810, David Young, who died abt 1828; and (3) 20 May 1830, at Granville, Elihu Everts.

Eunice, b. 1781, Granville, N. Y.; d. -1837; M- Josephus Child.

Silas, b. 14 April 1786, Granville; d. -29 Nov. 1864; M- 16 Nov. 1806, Rhoda Scovill.

Samuel Brown, b. 27 Jan. 1789, Granville; d. - 23 July 1841; M- (1) 2 Oct. 1814 Anna Gray.

Refs.

Ann, born 13 Oct. 1797, Fort Ann, N. Y. d. - 16 March 1845; M- 28 Nov. 1817, Nestor Baker.

James, b. 3 June 1800, Ft. Ann; M- 1 Jan. 1824, Amanda Miller.

Eliza, b. abt 1803; d. - 1840; M- 1820, John Larrabee.

(Dr.) Abram, b. 9 May 1807, Ft. Ann; M- Nov. 1827, Lydia Thornton.

STONE

David Stone, of County Essex, England, born abt 1555, in England, married Ursula _____. Their son- 68

(Deacon) Simon Stone, b. abt 1585; bpt. 6 Feb. 1586, Great Bromley, Essex, Eng.; died 22 Sept. 1665, "age 80", at Watertown, Mass.; M- (1) 5 Aug. 1616, in Co. Essex, Eng., Joan Clark, (b. abt 1596, County Essex Eng.; died 1654, Watertown, Mass.; da. of William and Sarah (Strong) Clark, of County Essex, Eng.). 68 5

Deacon Simon Stone embarked at Ipswich, Eng., 15 April 1635 for New England, in the ship "Increase", Robert Lea, Master; the passenger list includes: "Simon Stone, age 50; wife Joan (Jane in town records), age 38; da. Francis, age 16; da. Ann, age 11; son Simon, age 4 yrs, and son John age 5 weeks". He was a Freeman, May 25, 1636; Selectman, at Watertown, 1637-38 and up to 1656, and also was Deacon of the Church. His will, dated Sept. 7, was proved Oct. 3, 1665. He M- (2) Sarah, widow of Richard Lumpkin, of Ipswich, Mass. Deacon Simon Stone died 22 Sept. 1665, age 80, at Watertown.

Frances, b. 1619, Co. Essex, Eng.; M- Thomas Green.

Refs.

Ann, b. 1624, Co. Essex, Eng.;
d. - before 1665, (per father's will);
M- Lewis Jones.

Simon, b. 1630/31, Co. Essex, Eng.; 25
d. - 27 Feb. 1708, Watertown, Mass.; M-
abt 1655 Mary Whipple.

Mary, b. 1632, Co. Essex, Eng.; d. - 25
June 1691, Watertown, "unmarried".

(Deacon) John, b. 1635, Co. Essex, Eng.;
M- Sarah _____.

Elizabeth, b. 5 Apr. 1639, Watertown, Mass.

(Deacon) Simon Stone, b. 1630/31, County 68
Essex, Eng.; died- 27 Feb. 1708, "age 77
yrs", Watertown, Mass.; M- abt 1655, at
Watertown, Mary Whipple, (b. 1634, Bocking,
Essex, Eng.; d. - 2 June 1720, "age 86",
Ipswich, Mass.; da. of John and Sarah (_____)
Whipple, of County Essex, Eng.).

John, b. 23 July 1658, Watertown, Mass.
(no further rec.) 77

Mathew, b. 6 Feb. 1659/60, Water- 25
town; d. - July 1743, at Sudbury,
Mass.; M- Mary _____.

Nathaniel, b. 22 Feb. 1661/62, Water-
town; d. - 24 Feb. 1661/62.

Ebenezer, b. 27 Feb. 1662/63, Watertown;
M- 1686, Margaret Trowbridge.

Mary, b. 6 Jan. 1664/65, Watertown; M-
_____ Stearns.

Nathaniel, b. abt 1667, Watertown; d. - 1755,
"age 88"; M- _____ Hinckley.

Elizabeth, b. 9 Oct. 1670, Watertown; M-
6 Nov. 1706, John Meddock.

David, b. 19 Oct. 1672, Watertown; d. -
7 Oct. 1750, "age 78"; M- 12 Dec. 1710,
Mary Rice. ("He lived his last 56
years without sight".) 25

(unnamed infant), born and died, Aug. 1674.

Susannah, b. 6 Nov. 1675, Watertown;

d. - 4 Feb. 1754; M- June 1697, Edward Goddard. Refs.

Jonathon, b. 26 Dec. 1677, Watertown; d. - 7 Jan. 1754; M- 15 Nov. 1699, Ruth Eddy.

SWAN

Richard Swan, born abt 1595, in England, married, abt 1618-1620, Ann_____. 52
Their son-

Robert Swan, born abt 1624, In England, came to America abt 1645, and settled in Essex Co., Mass. He married, (1) abt 1647, in Essex Co., Mass., Elizabeth Acie, (or Acy), (b. abt 1632, Kirk Ella, Yorks., Eng.; d. - 11 Aug. 1689, "57 yrs", Haverhill, Essex, Mass.; da. of William and Margaret (Haiton) Acie, of England and Rowley, Mass.); he M- (2) 1 Apr. 1690, widow Hannah Ross. He died 11 Feb. 1697/98, Haverhill, Mass.; his will, probated there, mentions each of his children by name, leaving small bequests to each. 52 81

Asa, "eldest son", b. abt 1649, near Rowley, Mass.

Ruth, b. abt 1651, nr. Rowley, Mass.; d. - 12 Dec. 1690, at Haverhill, Mass.; M- 19 Sept. 1672, John Hartshorn. 52

Elizabeth, b. 30 Sept. 1653, Haverhill, Mass.; M- 22 Dec. 1673, Mathew Herriman.

Sarah, b. 10 Aug. 1655, Haverhill; M- 21 Oct. 1674, Thomas Hartshorn. 52

Robert, b. 30 May 1657, Haverhill; d. - 16 Sept. 1747; M- (1) 1685, Elizabeth Storey; (2) 1709, Hannah Stevens.

Ann, b. 3 March 1657/58, Haverhill; d. -1658.

Ann, b. 3 March 1658/59, Haverhill, d. - 3 Oct 1868; M- 31 Aug. 1683, Nathaniel Ayers, Jr.

Refs.

Richard, b. 24 Feb. 1660, Haverhill; d. - 1691; M- 3 Dec. 1683, Hannah Storey.

Timothy, b. 12 Mar. 1662/63, Haverhill; d. - 1 Feb. 1693.

Dorothie, b. 8 Nov. 1666, Haverhill; d. - 21 Oct. 1700; M- 23 Nov. 1683, Samuel Dalton.

John, b. 1 Aug. 1668, Haverhill; d. - 15 May 1743; M- 1 Aug. 1699, widow Susannah Eastman Wood.

Samuel, b. 11 Apr. 1670, Haverhill; d. - 11 June 1671.

Samuel, b. 24 Oct. 1672, Haverhill; d. - 28 Nov. 1751; M- 8 March 1693/94, Dorothie Ames.

Joshua, b. 13 Sept. 1674, Haverill; d. - 2 Sept. 1751; M- "before 1702", Sarah Ingalls.

Caleb, b. 18 June 1676, Haverhill; died- "young".

TUPPER

Tupper: "Magazine of American History", V-22, P. 324-327, states: "About 1520 three Tupper brothers, (Robert, Henry, and William), migrated to Sandwich, in Sussex, Guernsey, and to Chichester, England, from Hesse Cassel in Germany, where the name was Von Toppherr, Topfer, Toepfern, Tapfer, and Tophem, and finally -- Tupper. They had castles and large estates at Gros Toepfer, and Klein Toepfer, near Weimar, Germany. Henry Tupper had a second son Peter, who had a son, a clergyman, who may possibly have been Thomas Tupper of Sandwich, Mass., as tradition states he migrated to North America about 1630-35.

"'DeHaviland's Genealogical Sketches', (England), states: "This family, settled in Guernsey, Eng., since the close of the 16th

century, has always ranked and been considered among the gentry of the island; many of its members have gallantly fought and bled, or otherwise distinguished themselves in the public service; their arms and crest, granted and registered in England, bear evidence of well-earned augmentation: Arms: azure on a fess engrailed on three wild boars passant; or-as many escallops gules; on a white ermine, a medal suspended by a chain, bearing the effigies of William and Mary, gold. Crest: on a mound vert a greyhound ermine resting its dexter forepaws on an escutcheon azure, thereon the gold medal of William and Mary. The reverse of this medal represents a sea fight, and bears the singular legend: 'Nox Nulla Secuta Est'.

"The medal above was presented to Mr. John Tupper, who in 1692 conveyed word to the British Admiral at St. Helens, that a fleet of French vessels were in the Channel; the celebrated battle of LaHogue was the result; for this service William and Mary presented Mr. Tupper with a massive gold medal and chain, which his descendants are permitted to bear as an honorable augmentation to their arms and crests. Other distinguished Tuppers: In Britain: Major-General John Tupper, commander in chief of His Majesties Royal Marines, at Bunker Hill, April 1775, where he was wounded; In Massachusetts: Thomas Tupper, the emigrant ancester;-Selectman, Deputy to the Court for 19 years, Preacher to the Herring Pond Indians, etc.; American General Benjamin Tupper, who served in the French and Indian Wars in Canada, 1754-56, was at the Battle of Bunker Hill, and distinguished himself in an expedition to an island in Boston Harbor, destroying the lighthouse there, so the British vessels could not safely navigate the harbor waters, and was thanked by General George Washington in his general orders; he was also at Saratoga, and at Valley Forge, and assisted

Refs.

in the suppression of Shays' rebellion, etc."

Richard Tupper, b. abt 1520, "of County 69
Essex, England"; M- abt 1548, but his wife's name not known. His son-

Henry Tupper, b. abt 1550, County Essex, 69
England; died in 1625; M- abt 1575; wife's name unknown. His son-

Thomas Tupper, the emigrant ancestor, 69
also known as 'Capt.' and as 'Rev.' Thomas Tupper, was born 28 January 1578, at Bury, Sussex, England; died at Sandwich, Mass., 28 March 1676, "98 yrs, 2 mos. of age"; M- (1) 1622, in England, Katherine Gator, (b. abt 1600, Eng.; evid. died abt 1627, England); he M- (2) 25 Jan. 1628, at Topsfield, Mass., widow Susan Turner, who died in 25
1634; M- (3) 21 Dec. 1634, in Ipswich, Mass., widow Ann Hodgson, "of Topsfield", (b. abt 1586, in England; d. - 4 June 1676, Topsfield, Mass., "age abt 90 yrs".)

Two slightly different versions are given as to Thomas Tupper's coming to New England, yet when carefully reconciled both appear correct, in their parts. Putting all records together, it appears Thomas Tupper was a seaman or ship's carpenter, prior to about 1634, and that he M- (1) 1622, in England, Katherine 69
Gator who died about 1627, leaving two children--one daughter, (Katherine), and one son, (Robert, who died, 1630, in England). Thomas then in Massachusetts, M- (2) 25 Jan. 1628, at Topsfield, the widow Susan 25
Turner, who died six years later, 1634. Two children were born to them at Sandwich, Mass. When Susan died he then married (3) 21 Dec. 1634, in Ipswich, Mass., widow Ann Hodgson, "of Topsfield", by whom he had a son Thomas Henry, born 16 Jan. 1638 at Sandwich. Very

Refs.

soon after this marriage he must have returned to England, to perhaps settle his father's estate, and to bring his daughter Katherine to New England. We then find, in 1635, from the ships-register, where Thomas and his 47
daughter Katherine accompanied the Nyes, and Edmund Freeman's colonists to America in the "Abigail", in 1635.

Thomas Tupper settled in Sandwich, Mass., 1637, and very soon became a prominent man in his community, developing considerable 69
ability as a civic leader. He served in the General Court, at Sandwich, 1644, and was soon made Deputy, serving from 1647 to 1667; served on juries, local boards, and commissions; was a Selectman from 1667 to 1670, and was a charter member of his church. In later years, when there was no settled minister in town, he conducted the religious services as Layman, and was always deeply interested in religious work among the Indians; this interest and activity was no doubt how he acquired the title 'Rev.' Tupper, though not an ordained minister. He was also known as 'Captain' Thomas Tupper, a title no doubt bestowed upon him in deference to his age, acknowledged leadership ability and experience in local civic affairs. He was a shrewd trader, and invested heavily in real estate, and held large land holdings at his death, March 1676.

Children by first wife, who died abt 1627-

Katherine, b. 31 Jan. 1623, County Sussex, Eng.; died 4 June 1676, Sandwich, 62
Mass.; M- 19 Oct. 1640, at Sandwich, 25
Benjamin Nye.

Robert, b. abt 1626-27, Sussex, Eng.; died- 1630, Eng.

Children by second wife, who died early 1634-

Thomas, b. abt 1630, Sandwich, Mass.; died-

Refs.

"infancy"

Robert, bpt. 3 Nov. 1633, Sandwich; M- 9 May 1654, Sandwich, Deborah Perry. 25

Child by third wife, who died 1676-

Thomas Henry, b. 16 Jan. 1638, Sandwich, Mass.; died 26 Apr. 1706; M- 16 Dec. 1661, Martha Mayhew. 69

Thomas Henry Tupper, b. 16 Jan. 1637/38, Sandwich, Mass.; d. - 26 April 1706, Sandwich; M- 16 Dec. 1661, Sandwich, Martha Mayhew, (b. 1638, Watertown, Mass.; d. - 15 Nov. 1717, Sandwich; da. of (Governor)Thomas and Jayne (Gallyon) (Payne) Mayhew, of Nartha's Vineyard, Mass.) 69 25

(Capt.) Thomas Henry Tupper, b. Jan. 1637/38, became a Freeman at 20 yrs., and in 1658, with his father, was listed as one of the largest land owners in that area. He served on jury in 1664, was one of two excisemen in 1667, and Town Constable in 1669. Served as Selectman for 14 years, town clerk from 1675 to 1685, deputy to the General Court at Plymouth for 11 years, representative to the Court in Boston, and in 1680 was appointed Lieutenant of the military company in Sandwich, becoming Captain in 1690. He had very strong religious convictions, and for many years was a missionary among the Indians of the Mashpee and Herring Pond tribes.

Martha, b. 13 Oct. 1662, Sandwich; d. - 1 Nov. 1680. 25

Thomas, b. 11 Aug. 1664, Sandwich; d. - abt 1744; M- abt 1686, Mary Stocklen (or Stoklin).

Israel (Tupper), b. 22 Sept. 1666, Sandwich; d. - 1745; M- (1) Elizabeth Gifford, (who died 19 Oct. 1701); 69 48

Refs.

M- (2) 31 Aug. 1704, Elizabeth Bacon, (of Barnstable), (born Apr. 1680; da. of Nathaniel Bacon and Sarah Hinckley).

Elisha, b. 17 Mar. 1668, Sandwich; died- "young".

Jane, b. 28 Apr. 1672, Sandwich; d. - 28 Apr. 1673.

Ichabod, b. 11 Aug. 1673, Sandwich; d. abt 1 Dec. 1748; M- (1) Mary _____, who died Oct. 1728; M- (2) 23 Dec. 1729, widow Hannah (Hatch)(Turner) Tinkham.

Eldad, b. 31 May 1675, Sandwich; d. - 15 Sept. 1761; M- 30 Dec. 1700/01, Martha Wheaton, of Sandwich.

Medad, b. 22 Sept. 1677, Sandwich; d. - 20 Feb. 1773; M- at Rochester, Mass., Hannah _____.

Anne, b. 14 Dec. 1679, Sandwich; M- 4 Feb. 1698/99, Benjamin Gibbs.

*Eliakim, b. 29 Dec. 1681, Sandwich, Mass.; died abt 1785; M- March 1707, Joanna Gibbs.

Bethiah, b. 25 Apr. 1685, Sandwich; M- abt 1706, at Sandwich, Ezra Perry.

*- Eliakim, though a regularly ordained minister of the Indian Church, did not agree with much of the religious doctrine being preached in Sandwich, Mass., and in April 1732 became one of two contractors who built a new meeting house for the opponents of the established ministry. In 1735 he removed to Lebanon, Connecticut. As a regular minister of the Indian Church he carried on his father's work of preaching among the Indians: "The Society for Propagation of the Gospel Among the Indians in North America, of England". He represented Sandwich for 13 years in the Assembly of Massachusetts Bay Colony, and was a large land owner.

Refs.

(Deacon) Israel Tupper, b. 22 Sept. 1666, Sandwich, Mass.; d. - 1745, Sandwich; M- (1) abt 1690, Elizabeth Gifford, (b. 25 Feb. 1664, Falmouth, Mass.; d. - 19 Oct. 1701, Sandwich; da. of John and Elishua (Crowell) Gifford, of Lynn and Falmouth, Mass., who was descendant of Sir Ambrose Gifford, Sir William Gifford, and William The Conquerer); M- (2) 31 Aug. 1704, Barnstable, Mass., Elizabeth Bacon, (b. Apr. 1680; da. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hinckley) Bacon, of Barnstable, and grand-daughter of (Governor) Thomas Hinckley). 69 48

Deacon Israel Tupper was a regular church member and minister, and one of the outstanding men of his time in Sandwich, Mass. In 1704 he was elected Selectman, and held that office for many years. In 1722 he was elected representative, and later served for over a decade as Senator to the Assembly of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

Children by first wife; all born in Sandwich-

Samuel, (or Samuel Elisha), b. 4 May 1692; d. - 18 Aug. 1772; M- (1) Rebecca Ellis; (2) Oct. 1726, Hanna Fish.

Thankful, b. 9 Oct. 1696; M- 30 Oct. 1718, Josiah Clark.

Meribah, b. 28 Aug. 1699; M- 20 Sept. 1722, James Clark.

Elizabeth, b. 19 Oct. 1701; d. - 19 Oct. 1701.

Children by second wife; born in Sandwich-

Israel, b. 18 June 1705; died young, "before 1710".

Sarah, b. 6 Aug. 1707; M- 8 Aug. 1728, Joshua Blackwell. 69

Israel, b. 28 April 1710; d. - Liverpool, Nova Scotia, after 1744; M- 1 Aug. 1734, Mary Bourne, of Dartmouth.

Refs.

Nathaniel, b. 7 Dec. 1714; d. - 19 May 1723.

Rowland, b. 15 Feb. 1717; died- 12 May 1754; M- 24 Nov. 1743, Dartmouth, Zeruiah Willis. "He was killed by Lightning while shaving his beard". 69 25

Samuel Tupper, also known as Samuel Elisha Tupper, b. 4 May 1692, Sandwich, Mass.; died 18 Aug. 1772, Sandwich; M- (1)- 15 Aug. 1717, Sandwich, Rebecca Ellis, (b. abt 1697, Sandwich; d. - abt 1725; da. of Mordecai and Sarah(_____) Ellis); M- (2) 14 Oct. 1726, Sandwich, Hanna (or Johanna) Fish, of Sandwich; (b. 20 May 1689, Sandwich; da. of Ambrose and Hannah (_____) Fish). 69 45

Children by first wife; born in Sandwich-

Mordecai, b. 9 Sept. 1718; M- 8 Jan. 1754, Abigail Cobb.

Samuel, b. 20 Feb. 1719/20; M- 27 Oct. 1751, Joanna Hathaway.

Elizabeth, b. 22 Oct. 1722; M- 10 Oct. 1745, Benjamin Ellis.

Rebecca, b. 14 Oct. 1724; M- 12 Dec. 1752, Elkanah Morton.

Children by second wife; born in Sandwich-

Silas, b. 9 Aug. 1727; died 28 March 1801; M- 2 June 1757, Hannah Freeman. 47

Enoch, b. 30 Apr. 1729; d. - abt Nov. 1785; M- 15 Sept. 1748, Mehitable Davis.

Peleg, b. 1 Apr. 1731; d. - Waterville, Maine, before 1809; M- 24 Jan. 1765, Deborah Fish. 45

Jabez, b. 27 Jan. 1733; d. - 1775; M- 14 Feb. 1759, Esther Jennings.

Seth, b. 6 May 1735; died 1775, "in West Indies"; M- 12 Feb. 1761, Priscilla Sampson.

Rachel, b. 9 Apr. 1737; M- 15 Feb. 1759, Mathias Ellis.

Refs.

Thankful, b. 23 Jan. 1740/41; M- 13 Jan. 1763, Nathaniel Phinney.

Israel, b. 9 May 1744; d. - Barnard, Vt., 3 March 1817; M- 24 Nov. 1770, Deborah Tobey.

Hannah, b. 26 May 1745; d. - Barnard, Vt., 1815; M- 10 March 1765, John Jones.

Silas Tupper, b. 9 Aug. 1727, Sandwich, Mass.; d. - 28 March 1801, Barnard, Vt.; M- 2 June 1757, Sandwich, Hannah Freeman, (b. 13 Sept. 1728, Sandwich, Mass.; died 4 June 1796, Barnard, Vt.; da. of William and Mary (Bodfish) Freeman, of Sandwich). 69 47

Silas Tupper, born Aug. 1727, was a school-teacher for many years in Sandwich, and was familiarly known as "School Master Silas".

Anna, b. 9 Apr. 1758, Sandwich; d. -1839, at Sharon, Vt.; M- Samuel Guifford, (or Gifford).

Sarah, b. 1 April 1760, Sandwich; d. - Apr. 1847, Barnard, Vt.; M- John Fish.

Samuel, b. 22 March 1762, Sandwich; d. - 28 Jan. 1841; M- 2 Oct. 1790/91, Mary Green.

Polly, (or Mary), b. 20 Mar. 1765, Sandwich; M- 27 Dec. 1784, Nathaniel Aikens.

Silas (Tupper), b. 28 Feb. 1768, Sandwich, Mass.; died 8 April 1845, Nauvoo, Ill.; M- (1) 1791, Mary Eastman; M- (2) 1817, Hannah Ladd. 69 44 59

Hannah, b. 14 Aug. 1770, Sandwich; d. - 24 Feb. 1813, at Barnard, Vt.; M- 28 Apr. 1790, Elisha Freeman. 25 47

The above family evidently moved from Sandwich, Mass., to Barnard, Vt. abt 1775-76, and there may possibly have been additional children born there, of whom we presently

have no record. Refs.

Silas Tupper, b. 28 Feb. 1767/68, Sandwich, Mass.; died- 8 April 1845, Nauvoo, Hancock Co., Ill.; M- (1) 21 Aug. 1791, Barnard, Vt., Polly (or Mary Eastman, (b. 26 April 1768, at Walpole, N.H.; died at Parishville, N.Y., 14 Feb. 1816; da. of ?); Silas then M- (2) in 1817, at Parishville, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y., Hannah Ladd, (b. 11 Aug. 1785, at Haverhill or Hanover, N.H.; d. - 4 May 1855, Farmington, Davis Co., Utah; da. of John and Hannah (Eastman) Ladd, of Haverhill, N.H.). 69 44

Silas Tupper and his family resided early in Rochester, Vt., then removed to Parishville, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y.; he reportedly had ten children by his first wife, and seven by his second wife. The writer-compiler hereof has been unable to locate any record of the children of the first marriage, to Polly (Mary) Eastman.

Children of second marriage; born in Parishville- 69

Clarinda, b. 7 May 1818; d. - June 1842; M- Elijah Carey.

Ezra Ladd, b. 29 Nov. 1819; d. - Mar. 1894; M- Rhoda Meacham.

Freeman Eastman, b. 13 Sept. 1821; M- Susan E. Howe.

Hannah, b. 23 March 1823; d. - 15 Dec. 1893 Loa, Wayne Co., Ut.; M- (1) 17 Dec. 1844, Nauvoo, Ill., Thomas Grover, who d. - Feb. 1886; M- (2) abt 1888, Daniel H. Wells. 27 29

Lucy, b. 3 April 1825; M- Sept. 1842, Elijah Carey.

Loduska, (or Lodoiska), b. 22 May 1827; d. - 27 March 1902, Farmington, Davis, Ut.; M- 27 Feb. 1846, at Nauvoo, Ill., Thomas Grover. 27 29

Refs.

Eden B., born 1829; died- "infant". 29

Hannah Ladd, Silas Tupper's second wife, above was reported to have first married a Freeman Tupper, who died about 1816. Considerable research has failed to locate or uncover any records of this Freeman Tupper, his birth, or his parentage, or marriage.

UNDERWOOD

Joseph Underwood, b. abt 1615, in England, 70
came to Hingham, Mass., in 1637; shortly
thereafter he removed to Watertown, Mass.;
died 16 Feb. 1676/77, "age 62", at Water-
town; M- abt 1643, at Watertown, Mary 25
(_____) Wilder, (b. abt 1620, in Eng-
land; d. - 13 Feb. 1659, Watertown; da. of- 5
"widow Martha Wilder" of Watertown, Mass.)

Mary, b. 13 Apr. 1645, Watertown; M-
May 1670, Isaac Onge.
Martha, b. abt 1648, Watertown, Mass.
Joseph, b. 1650, Watertown; died- (will),
1691; M- 1672, Watertown, Elizabeth
_____.
Sarah, b. abt 1652, Watertown, Mass.
Hannah, b. abt 1654, Watertown, Mass.; 70
M- 14 Oct. 1680, John Gibson.
Elizabeth, b. abt 1656, Watertown; M- 13
Sept. 1693, William Bull.
Thomas, b. 11 Oct. 1658, Watertown; d. -
7 June 1691; M- 19 Nov. 1679, Mary
Palmer.
(Exact order of births, and dates, not known).

Joseph Underwood, b. 1650, Watertown, Mass.;
died- (will) 1691, Watertown; M- 1672, Water-
town, Elizabeth _____, (b. abt 1652,
near Watertown, Mass.; d. - after 1691; 70
"she survived him", near Watertown).

Mary, b. 13 June 1673, Reading, Mass.; 25

Refs.

d. - "young".

Joseph, b. 30 Dec. 1675, Watertown; 25
d. - 29 Jan. 1676.

John, b. 6 March 1676/77, Watertown;
d. - 22 June 1754; M- 19 Nov. 1701,
Rebecca Shattuck.

Elizabeth, b. 8 May 1679, Watertown; d. -
1708; M- 24 May 1700, Nathaniel Cutler.

Joseph, b. 28 May 1681, Watertown; d. -
29 Jan. 1761; M- 27 May 1707, Susanna
Parker. 67

Joshua, b. 31 Jan. 1682/83, Watertown;
d. - abt 1730; M- 13 Jan. 1707, Mercy
Fairbanks.

Jonathon, b. 1685, Watertown; (no further
record).

Mary, (or Sary), b. 9 May 1687, Watertown;
M- 31 Aug. 1709, John Bullen.

Hannah, b. 13 April 1690, Watertown; M-
1709, Daniel Richardson.

Joseph Underwood, "of Westford, Mass." 70
b. 28 May 1681, at Watertown, Mass.; d. -
29 Jan. 1761, Westford, Mass.; M- 27 May
1707, at Reading, Susanna Parker, (b. 29 67
Dec. 1687, Reading, Mass.; da. of Nathaniel
and Bethiah (Polley) Parker, of Reading, Mass.)

Joseph, b. 1 March 1708, Westford, Mass.;
M- 22 March 1739, Ruth Bancroft.

Thomas, b. 7 Oct. 1709, Westford; d. - 20
Oct. 1732, "prob. unmarried".

Mary, b. 28 Oct. 1711, Westford; d. - 26 Nov.
1803; M- (Colonel) _____ Buckley.

Elizabeth, b. 2 Feb. 1714, Westford; M- 21
May 1735, Joseph Fletcher.

Jonathon, b. 22 Jan. 1716, Chelmsford,
Mass.; M- 15 June 1739, Hannah
Richardson.

Amy, (or Anna), born 16 Oct. 1717, Chelms-
ford; d. - 23 May 1770, "age 53", 25

Refs.

Westford, Mass.; M- (Int.)- 18 Sept. 1736, Westford, James Spalding. 25

Ruth, b. 20 Jan. 1719/20, Chelmsford; d. - 1775; M- 30 May 1737, Joseph Read.

Phineas, b. 3 Jan. 1721/22, Chelmsford; M- 1740, Mary _____.

Timothy, b. 11 April 1724, Westford; M- 1745, Rachel Russell.

Susannah, b. 26 Dec. 1725, Westford; d. - 26 Dec. 1729.

John, b. 15 Sept. 1727, Westford, Mass.; M- 22 June 1749, Hannah Wright. 70

Bethia, b. 27 Sept. 1729, Westford; M- 8 June 1749, Oliver Prescott 25

James, b. 1 Dec. 1731, Westford; M- Mary _____; (they lived at Litchfield, N.H.)

WARD

(Deacon) William Ward, "of Sudbury, Mass., 1639", was born abt 1597-98, in Yorkshire, England; lived for a short time in Durham Co., Eng., before coming to America, about Jan. 1640; he died 10 Aug. 1682, "age 85", at Marlborough, Mass.; M- (1) abt 1624, in England, _____ (name unknown), but mentioned in his will, proved 1686, as "my first wife"; M- (2) abt 1631, in England, Elizabeth _____, (b. abt 1613, England; died- 9 Dec. 1700, "age 87 yrs", Marlborough, Mass.) 71

The name and history of the Wards goes back to William the Conqueror, 1066, and "Ward, one of the noble Captains", the first to utilize the surname Ward, was William de la Ward, resident of Chester, Yorks., Eng., 1175. 71

William Ward, of Sudbury, Mass., 1639, was believed to have come from Durham County, England. He was one of the original settlers of

Marlborough, Mass., (estab. 1660). Refs.

General Artemus Ward, (#217, P. 45 of the "Ward Family Genealogy" was a son 71
of Col. Nahum Ward and Martha How; a grandson of William Ward and Hannah Eames, (below), and a great grandson of William Ward and Elizabeth _____, (above).

(Children of (Deacon) Wm. Ward, by first wife-

John, b. abt 1626, in England; d. - 8 July 1708, in Newton, Mass.; M- Hannah Jackson.

Joanna, b. abt 1628, in England; d. - 8 Dec. 1718, in Mass.; M- Abraham Williams.

Children by his second wife-

Obadiah, b. abt 1632, in England; d. - 5 Jan. 1718, in Marlborough, Mass.; M- 13 Nov. 1667, Mary _____.

Richard, b. abt 1635, England; d. - 31 March 1666, near Sudbury, Mass.; M-(1) 8 Sept. 1661, Mary Moore.

Deborah, b. abt 1637, England; d. - 9 Aug. 1697; M- 19 Nov. 1657, John Johnson.

Hannah, b. abt 1639, England; d. - 3 Nov. 1717, in Marlborough, Mass.; M- 26 March 1657, Abraham Howe.

William, b. 22 Jan. 1640, Sudbury, Mass.; d. - 25 Nov. 1697; M- 4 Sept. 1679, Hannah Eames.

Samuel, b. 24 Sept. 1641, Sudbury; d. - 1729, "age 84"; M- 1 June 1677, Sarah Howe, (b. Sept. 1644, da. of John 55
Howe and Mary _____0; M- (2) Elizabeth _____.

Elizabeth, b. 14 April 1643, Sudbury; d. - 1710; M- 22 Jan. 1662, John Howe, (b. Aug. 1640; son of John Howe and Mary _____).

Increase, b. 22 Feb. 1644/45, Sudbury;

Refs.

d. - 4 Aug. 1690; M- Oct. 1672, Record Wheelock.

Hopestill, b. 24 Feb. 1646, Sudbury; d. - 23 Dec. 1718; M- 22 May 1678, James Woods.

Mary, b. abt 1647, near Sudbury, Mass.; d. - 10 June 1703; M- Daniel Stone. 71

Eleazer, b. abt 1649, nr. Sudbury; "Killed by Indians, April 1676, (King Phillip's War)"; M- 5 Aug. 1675, Hannah Rice. 25

Bethiah, b. abt 1658, nr. Sudbury; d. - 8 Dec. 1721; M - 10 Feb. 1681, Daniel Rice.

WARREN

Arthur Warren, b. abt 1610, in England; "of Weymouth, Mass., 1640"; came to New England abt 1636-37, and settled at Weymouth, Mass.; M- abt 1638, possibly at Weymouth, but his wife's name not known; Weymouth records show Mrs. Arthur Warren "survived her husband", though they do not show the date of his death, either. 72 25

Arthur, b. 17 Nov. 1639, Weymouth, Mass.; M- 1667, Abigail Rogers.

Abigail, b. 27 Oct. 1640, Weymouth; M- 19 May 1661, John Wright.

Jacob, b. 26 Oct. 1642, Weymouth, Mass.; d. - "before 1723"; M- 21 June 1667, Mary Hildreth. 54

Joseph, b. abt 1645, Weymouth.

Fearnot, b. 29 June 1655, Weymouth, Mass.

Jacob Warren, b. 26 Oct. 1642, Weymouth, Mass.; died "before 1723", Chelmsford, Mass.; M- 21 June 1667, at Chelmsford, Mary Hildreth, (b. abt 1650, at Cambridge, Mass.; d. - 17 Dec. 1730, Chelmsford; da. of Richard and Elizabeth (_____) Hildreth, of Cambridge, Mass.) 72 54 67

Refs.

Joseph, b. 25 Oct. 1670, Chelmsford, Mass.

Jacob, bpt. 8 Feb. 1673, Chelmsford.

Elizabeth, b. 3 March 1674, Chelmsford.

Ephraim, b. 24 June 1680, Chelmsford.

Abigail, b. 3 Jan. 1682/83, Chelmsford; d. - 12 May 1768; M- 5 Feb. 1701, at Chelmsford, (Deacon) Andrew Spalding. 67

Sarah, b. 3 March 1689, Chelmsford; (possibly married Josiah Spalding).

WHEELER

John Wheeler, b. abt 1590, Salisbury, Wilts., England; died- 29 Aug. 1670, Newbury, Essex Co., Mass.; M- abt 1612-13, in England, Ann _____, b. abt 1595, England; d. - 15 Aug. 1662, Newbury, Mass.) 73

John Wheeler came from England to Massachusetts in the ship "Mary and John", March 1633/34, bringing his wife Ann, and 3 or 4 children, and leaving four sons in England, for their education. His son, David, is reported to have been brought over by friends in the ship "Confidence", at the same time. The four sons remaining in England, were, apparently: Edward, Adam, William, and Thomas, according to their father's will, dated abt 1669/70, which named each one of the children, including "Mary Wheeler, widow to my son Roger", and "Susan, widow to my son George", and also left bequests to each of those grandchildren.

Some records indicate and show that John Wheeler, above, was born abt 1618: "died 1670, age 52"; such records are obviously in error, 73
he having these several children, named in his will, before leaving England in 1633/34. He quite evidently was born much earlier, abt 1590 or perhaps 1595 at the latest.

Adam, b. abt 1615, County Wiltshire, England.

Refs.

Edward, b. abt 1618, Wilts., Eng.
William, b. abt 1620, Wilts., Eng.
Thomas, b. abt 1622, Wilts., Eng.
David, b. abt 1625, Wilts., Eng.; M- 11 May 1650, Sarah Wise.
Mercy, b. abt 1627, Wilts., Eng.
Elizabeth, b. abt 1629, Wilts., Eng.; M- Mathias Button.
Roger, b. abt 1632, nr. Wilts., Eng.; d. - 7 Dec. 1661; M- (1) 7 Dec. 1653, Mary Wilson; (2) 23 Nov. 1659, Mrs. Mary (Wheeler) Stone. 25
Ann, b. abt 1634, nr. Salisbury, Mass.; M- (1) Aquilla Chase, who died April 1687. M- (2) ____?____.
George, b. abt 1638/39, nr. Salisbury, Mass.; died 1667/68; M- 30 Apr. 1660, Susanna Stowers.
Henry, b. abt 1636, nr. Salisbury, Mass.; M- abt 1657, Abigail Allen. 25

Henry Wheeler, b. abt 1636, near Salisbury, Mass.; M- abt 1658, Abigail Allen, (b. 4 Jan. 1639/40, Salisbury, Mass.; da. of William and Ann (Goodale) Allen, of Salisbury). 73 25

Henry, b. 3 Apr. 1659, Salisbury, Mass.; d. - 1684; M- Rachel Squire.
Abigail, b. 7 March 1660/61, Salisbury.
William, b. 6 Sept. 1663, Salisbury; d. - (will prob.)- 6 May 1704; M- 26 May 1686, Ann Phippen.
Moses, b. 24 June 1665, Salisbury.
Ann, (twin), b. 27 May 1667, Salisbury; M- 22 Nov. 1687, Thomas Riggs.
James, (twin), b. 27 May 1667, Salisbury; d. - Apr. 1753, Rehobeth, Mass.; M- Grizell Squire.
Josiah, b. 23 April 1669, Salisbury; M- Elizabeth _____.
Ruth, b. 15 July 1671, Salisbury.

Refs.

Nathaniel, b. 28 March 1675, Salisbury; M- 9 Nov. 1697, at Boston, Mary Bridges.
Jeremiah, b. 17 July 1677, Salisbury; M- Patience _____.
Benjamin, b. 15 Jan. 1681/82, Salisbury.
Mary, b. 5 June 1685, Salisbury; M- 14 Oct. 1702, Thomas Harris.

Josiah Wheeler, b. 23 April 1669, Salisbury, Mass.; died 21 Dec. 1734, Salisbury; M- abt 1690, Elizabeth _____, (b. abt 1672, Essex Co., Mass.) 73

Henry, b. 25 Feb. 1692/93, Essex, Co., Mass.
Elizabeth, b. 12 July 1695, Essex Co., Mass.; M- 17 May 1716, Samuel Brown.
Jeremiah, b. 9 Aug. 1697, Salisbury, Mass.
Benjamin, b. 13 July 1699, Salisbury, Mass.
Moses (Wheeler), b. 16 Aug. 1702, Salisbury; d. - 7 Nov. 1705, Salisbury. 73
Josiah, b. 17 March 1706/07, Salisbury.
Abigail, b. 27 Jan. 1708/09, Salisbury; d. - 18 Mar. 1728.
Sarah, b. 18 May 1712, Salisbury.
William, b. 15 Feb. 1713/14, Salisbury; d. - 26 June 1716.
Mary, b. 23 Nov. 1716, Salisbury, Mass.

WHITING

Nathaniel Whiting, b. abt 1617, England; died 15 January 1682/83, Dedham, Norfolk Co., Mass.; M- 4 Sept. 1642, at Dedham, Mass., Hannah Dwight, (b. 1625, Dedham, Mass.; died 4 Nov. 1714, Dedham, Mass.; da. of John Dwight, and his wife Hannah _____). 27
Their son-

Nathaniel Whiting, b. 26 July 1644, Dedham, Norfolk, Mass.; d. - 29 March 1664; M- 29 March 1664, Dedham, Mass.;- Joanna Gay, 27

Refs.

(b. 23 March 1644/45, Dedham, Mass.; died- 26 Oct. 1708, Dedham, Mass.; da. of John and Joanna (Baldwin, or Baldwick) Gay). She M- (2) 24 March 1678/79, John Ward.

Joanna, b. 26 Sept. 1665, Medfield, Mass.; married- John Blake.

Nathaniel, b. 7 Sept. 1667, Medfield, Mass.; married Margaret Mann. He reportedly died abt 1690, but that is questionable, as below.

John, b. 14 Sept. 1669, Medfield, Mass.; d. - 27 Sept. 1669.

Samuel, b. 18 June 1671, Medfield; d. - 2 April 1705.

Hezekiah, b. 25 Aug. 1673, Medfield, Mass.

Nathaniel Whiting, b. 7 Sept. 1667, Medfield, Mass.; died- (reportedly in May 1690, but this is doubtful in view of the birthdates of his children, as below). M- Margaret Mann, (b. 21 Dec. 1691, of Medfield and Wrentham, Mass.; died- 11 Jan. 1775, "age 84 yrs", Medfield; da. of Samuel and Esther (Ware) Mann). 27

Esther, b. 20 March 1712, Medfield, Mass.; married- Nathaniel Clark.

Margaret, b. 8 Oct. 1715, Medfield; M- 20 Mar. 1760, Timothy Clark.

Nathaniel, (twin), b. 22 Dec. 1725, Medfield; died- Feb. 1770; M- 17 June 1762, Lydia Partridge.

Nathan, (twin), b. 22 Dec. 1725, Medfield, Mass.; died 9 Feb. 1818; M- 23 Nov. 1749, Mercy Metcalf.

Note: Nathan, immediately above, may possibly have been the "Colonel Nathan Whiting, retired British soldier, who with six others, petitioned the British Crown, in

Refs.

Jan. 1767, and again in Jan. 1770, for a grant of land in the southwest corner of the southeastern part of the state (Vermont), to be called "Cumberland". A royal patent was issued for same, 12 March 1770, by His Majesty's Council. The township was then called 'Whitingham', in Windham County, Vermont. Being a Tory, or Loyalist, the lands were confiscated by the state and Commonwealth, at the time of the American Revolution". (-ref. : "Vermont Gazatteer", V-5, P. 684-688; and History of Vermont.)

Nathaniel Whiting, (twin), b. 22 Dec. 1725, Medfield, Norfolk, Mass.; d. - 1 Feb. 1770; M- 17 June 1762, Lydia Partridge, (b. 27 Dec. 1728, Medfield, Mass.; d. - 4 Oct. 1799; da. of Ephraim and Lydia (Harding) Partridge, of Medfield, Mass.) 27

Mercy, b. 14 March 1763, "of Medfield, Norfolk, Mass."
Lois, b. 24 March 1763, of Medfield, Mass.
Lydia, b. 22 Aug. 1764, Medfield, Mass.
Nathaniel, b. 5 Aug. 1767, Medfield, Mass.; married- abt 1805, Mercy Young.

Nathaniel Whiting, b. 5 Aug. 1767, Medfield, Norfolk, Mass.; died- _____; M- abt 1805, Mercy, (or Mercy Caroline) Young, (b. 27 Aug. 1780, Athol, Worcester, Mass.; died- Nov. 1840; da. of Robert and Mary (Rider) Young, of Athol). 27

Mary, b. 23 Nov. 1807, Whitehall, Washington, N. Y.; M- Osming M. Duell.
Caroline, b. 1809, Stafford, Windham, Vt.; M- 1828, Thomas Grover.
Adeline, b. abt 1813, Dover, Strafford, N. H.; married- Lorenzo W. Roundy.
Emaline, b. abt 1815, Dover, Strafford, N. H.
Eliza Avery, b. 14 Oct. 1819, Guilford,

Refs.

Windham Co., Vt.; M- William Henry Dewel. (or Duell-?)

WYMAN

Francis Wyman, b. abt 1590-92, "of Westmill, Herts., Eng."; d. - Sept. 1658, Westmill, Herts., Eng.; (will proved 14 Feb. 1659, Westmill, Eng.); married, but wife's name not known. 74

Francis, b. abt 1618; bpt. 24 Feb. 1619, Westmill, Herts., Eng.; d. -30 Nov. 1699, "age 82 yrs", Woburn, Mass.; M- (1) 30 Jan. 1644, at Woburn, Judith Pierce, who died abt 1649; M- (2) 2 Oct. 1650, at Woburn, Abigail Reed. 25 25

John, born abt 1621, Westmill, Herts, Eng.; (named in his father's will, proved Feb. 1659).

Francis Wyman, b. abt 1618; bpt. 24 Feb. 1619 Westmill, Herts., Eng.; d. - 30 Nov. 1699, "age 82 yrs", Woburn, Mass.; M- (1) 30 Jan. 1644, Woburn, Judith Pierce, of Woburn, who died abt 1649; M- (2) 2 Oct. 1650, at Woburn, Abigail Reed, (b. abt 1630, England; bpt. 30 Dec. 1638, Woburn, Mass.;" of Woburn, 1650"; da. of William and Mabel (Kendall) Reed, of Woburn, Mass.). 74 25

Judith, b. 29 Sept. 1652, Woburn, Mass.; d. - 22 Dec. 1652.

Francis Jr, b. abt 1656, Woburn, d. - 26 Apr. 1676.

Timothy, b. 15 Sept. 1661, Woburn.

Joseph, b. 9 Nov. 1663, Woburn; d. - 1714.

Nathaniel, b. 25 Nov. 1665, Woburn; d. - 1717.

Samuel, b. 29 Nov. 1667, Woburn; d. - 17 May 1725, "58 yrs".

Thomas (Wyman), b. 1 Apr. 1671, Woburn;

d. - Sept. 1731. 74 Refs.

Benjamin, b. 25 Aug. 1674, Woburn;
d. - Dec. 1735.

Stephen, b. 2 June 1676, Woburn;
d. - 19 Aug. 1676.

Judith, b. 15 Jan. 1679, Woburn; d. -
(will) before Nov. 1744; M- abt 1698,
Nathaniel Bacon. 33

REVOLUTIONARY WAR
SERVICE DATA

Refs.

(#29- "Benjamin Grover, of Grafton: List Dated West Point, Jan. 10, 1781; rank: private; age 28 yrs 2 mos; 5 ft, 10 inches; light hair, light complexion. Service: from alarm of April 19, 1775 at Lexington, to Jan. 1781". 24

(#30)- "Ebenezer Grover, of Montague: Private, Company of Minute-Men, marched April 22, 1775; Service: 1775-1778". 24

(#31)- "Nathaniel Grover, of Grafton: Private, Capt. Aaron Kimball's Co., Minute-Men, in General Artemus Ward's reg't., which marched on the Alarm of April 19, 1775; Service: 9 days; Also: 1777, 5 days service to Bennington, Aug. 21 to 26, 1777, Capt. Joseph Warren's Co." 24

(#26)- "Thomas Grover, of Montague: Captain of a Company of Minute-Men, Col. Williams' reg't., which marched on the Alarm of April 19, 1775; service 10 days. Also: Lieutenant, Capt. Robert Oliver's Co., list of company officers of Col. Ephraim Doolittle's reg't., recommended by Committee of Safety, at Cambridge, June 12, 1775, to be commissioned; ordered in Provincial Congress, June 12, 1775, that commissions be delivered to said officers; . . . . ; Also: Capt. Oliver's Co., Col. Doolittle's reg't., company return dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; Also: 1st Lieutenant, Capt. Elisha Lyman's Co., Col. Elisha Porter's (Hampshire Co.) reg't., engaged July 20, 1779, discharged Aug. 28, 24

Refs.

1779, service 1 month 14 days, travel included, at New London, Conn.; Also: Capt. Samuel Marriman's (2nd) Co., Col. Israel Chapen's (3rd) reg't., engaged Oct. 18, 1779, discharged Nov. 21, 1779, service 1 month 11 days, travel included, at Claversack; Also: Capt. Oliver Shattuck's Co., (Hampshire Co.) reg't., commanded by Lieut.-Col. Barnabas Sears; engaged July 17, 1781, discharged Nov. 8 1781, service 3 months, 28 days, travel included; company raised for three months; roll call dated Deerfield."

(#57-possibly): "Thomas Grover, ...Private, Capt. Joseph Slarrow's Co., Col. David Leonard's (Hampshire and Worcester Co.) reg't., enlisted Feb. 24, 1777; discharged April 10, 1777; service on expedition to Ticonderoga, (N Y.)". 24

(#29)-Also: "Benjamin Grover, of Grafton, drafted to serve in the Continental Army, for three years, or duration of War; of Capt. Ephraim Lyon's Co., of 6th Worcester County reg't., under Col. Putnam; list dated at Grafton, 12 Dec. 1777". (-ref.: Pierce's-"History of Grafton.)

Phineas Howe, (b. Oct. 1735, Hopkinton; d.-Sept. 1817; M- 1761, Susannah Goddard):- "Phineas Howe, (1734-1816), (M-Susannah Goddard) was a member of the Committee of Safety of Hopkinton, where he was born and died". (D. A. R. #-41322, Mrs. Grace Belknap Bates; and #-152761, Mrs. Marion Eleanor Seelye.)

(Deacon) John Ladd, (b. 17 Apr. 1746, Haverhill, Mass.; d.-_____, Hanover, N. H.; M- 1772, Hannah Eastman):- "John Ladd enlisted 1777 as a private in 24

War Data
Refs.

Col. David Hobart's reg't., of New Hampshire troops; Born in Haverhill; d. - in Hanover, N.H." (D.A.R. #157302, Mrs. Edith Winthrop Taylor Spear; also: #98897, Mrs. Mary Luella Dudley Osgood.) 24

Joseph Richards, (b 16 Mar. 1762, Abington, Mass.; died- 1840; M- 1781, Rhoda Howe). "Joseph Richards, of Abington;: Private, Capt. William Reed's Co., Col. John Bailey's reg't., of Minute-Men, which marched on the Alarm of April 19, 1775; service 1 week, 1 day; Also: Capt. William Reed's Co., Gen. John Thomas's reg't., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted April 27, 1775, service 3 mos., 1 week, 5 days; Also: Co. return dated Camp at Roxbury, Oct. 6, 1775; Also: Joseph Richards, of Hopkinton; Private, Capt. Amasa Cranston's Co., Col. Samuel Denny's reg't., enlisted Oct. 28, 1779; discharged Nov. 23, 1779; service 1 mo. 6 days at Claversack, including travel (200 miles) home; reg't. raised for 3 months; Also: Capt. Staples Chamberlain's Co., Col. Dean's reg't., enlisted March 7, 1781; discharged March 14, 1781; service 11 days, including travel (60 miles) home; company marched to Rhode Island by order of His Excellency John Hancock to serve on a 40 day expedition". He saw action at Ticonderoga, Cowpens, Bennington, and Saratoga; returned to Hopkinton in 1781, where he was married. He was issued a land grant for his service in the Revolutionary War.

Silas Spalding, (b. March 1757, Westford, Mass.; d. - Feb. 1812, Fort Ann, N.Y.; M- Apr. 1778, Hannah Brown):- "Silas Spaulding (or Spalding), of Westford: Private, list of men returned as serving on main guard under Lieut.-Col. L. Baldwin, dated June 22, 1775; Also:- Capt. Joshua Parker's Co., Col. Wm. Prescott's (10th) reg't., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775, 24

Refs.

as enlisted April 26, 1775, service 97 days; Also: Company return endorsed Sept. 27, 1775; reported enlisted April 19, 1775; Also: Order for bounty coat, dated Camp at Cambridge, Nov. 1, 1775. Also: Private, Capt. John Joslin's Co., Col. Job Cushing's reg't., service 1 month; company marched from Leominster to Bennington the last of July 1777, to join forces under Col. Seth Warner; Also: Col. Nathaniel Carter's Co., Col. Job Cushing's (Worcester Co.) reg't., entered service Aug. 31, 1777; discharged Nov. 29, 1777, service 3 months, 11 days, at the Northward, including 11 days (220 miles) travel home; roll dated Leominster".

Three brothers of Hannah Eastman, (who married Deacon John Ladd), were also veterans of the Revolutionary War: James, John, and Peter, who all served in the same company.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. Dawes-Gates: "Ancestral Lines", (1934), V-1, P. 338-342.
2. Wymans-"Charlestown Estates and Gen's.", (1879), P. 448.
3. Eatons-"Genealog. History of Reading, Mass.", (1874)
4. Belknap's-"Burnap-Burnett Gen's.", (1925), P. 49.
5. Bonds-"Gen's. and History of Watertown, Mass.", (1855), P. 777.
6. Cambridge, Mass., First Church Records.
7. Clarks-"History of Norton, Mass.", (1859), P. 17-23.
8. Corey's-"History of Malden, Mass." (1899), P. 304.
9. Hazen's-"History of Billerica, Mass.", (1882).
10. Hudson's-"History of Lexington, Mass.", (1868), V-2, P. 256, 276.
11. Lapham's-"History of Bethel, Maine," (1891).
12. Banks'-"History and Gen's. of York, Maine," (1931), V-2, P. 56, 61, 259.
13. Stevens-"History of Stoneham, Mass.", (1891), P. 37.
14. Savage's-"Genealog. Dict'y. of New England", V-2, P. 320.
15. Wards- "History of Shrewsbury, Mass.", (1847), P. 17, 18, 438.
16. Sewells- "History of Woburn, Mass.", (1868), P. 596.
17. Morse's- "History of Reading, Mass.", P. 85.
18. Page's- "History of Cambridge, Mass.", (1877).
19. "Ancient Redding (Reading), Mass."
20. "Genealog. Dict. of Maine and New Hampshire", V-1, P. 291.
21. Parish Registers, -Chesham, Buckinghamshire,

England; (1540-1690); Ch. 1; P. 113, 116, 119, 122, 126, 216, 231, (Film).

22. New Eng. Hist. and Genealog. Registers; V-56, P. 370.
23. Probate Records, Wills, and Deeds, of Middlesex, Worcester and Hampshire Counties, Mass., (as located by the writer's local researcher, Dr. Barlow, of Worcester, Mass.)
24. "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolutionary War".
25. Vital Registers: births, marriages, and deaths, of the many Towns concerned, by their own listings.
26. Family Bible and family records, of Joel P. Grover.
27. LDS Church records, in Archives, Records, and Church Historian's offices, Salt Lake City, Utah.
28. Daily Journal, or Autobiography, of Joel Grover, of Farmington, and Nephi, Utah, (1849-1886), now in the custody of Joel P. Grover, the compiler hereof.
29. Andrew Jenson's- "LDS Biographical Encyclopedia".
30. Esshom's- "Pioneers and Prominent Men of Early Utah".
31. Research, by the Genealogical Society of Utah, with and for Hannah (Grover) Hegsted, and Mrs. Alice S. King Bell, etc., in the early Grover, King, and allied lines.
32. Research by the Genealogical Society of Utah, and the Family Associations, into early: Perkes, Johannison, Thomsen and Oberg Lines, etc., in England, Sweden, Denmark.

Family Genealogies and Histories:-

33. "Bacon Family Genealogy", by Baldwin, (1915).
34. "Bixby Family Genealogy", (1919).
35. Bodfish: in Barnstable, Mass., VRs, (N. Eng.

Hist. and Gen. Reg., V-2, and V-10).
36. Bowden: Lynn, and Topsfield, Mass., VRs.
37. Brigham: Hudson's-"History of the Town of Marlborough, Mass.", and in Watertown, Mass., VRs.
38. Brown: in "History of the Wheeler Family in America", (1914), and in Littleton, Mass., VRs.
39. Buck: Cutter's-"Gen's. and Personal Memoirs", (1910), V-4, P. 2743.
40. Collins: Lewis'-"History of Lynn, Mass.", (1890), P. 151.
41. Cummings: "Topsfield, Mass., Historical Collections", B-5.
42. Davis: "Davis Family Genealogy", (1932), P. 108, and "Kilpatrick Fam. Gen's.", (1930), P. 124, and- Lynn, and Ipswich, Mass., VRs.
43. Death: "Essex County Quarterly Records", V-4; Temple's-"Hist. of Framingham, Mass.", P. 523; Morse's-"Hist. of Sherborn and Holliston, Mass.", P. 74-75.
44. Eastman: "Eastman Family in America", by Rix, (1901).
45. Fish: "Fish Family Genealogy", (1948), and "Tupper Family Genealogy".
46. Fletcher: "Fletcher Family Genealogy", (1871).
47. Freeman: "Freeman Fam. Genealogy", by Freeman, (1875).
48. Gifford: "Cleveland Family Gen.", (1914), V-2, P. 1659; "Tupper Fam. Gen."; and Lewis'-"Hist. of Lynn."
49. Goddard: Bond's-"Genealogies of Early Watertown, Mass.", Page 237, etc.
50. Gould: "Ancestry of Zaccheus Gould", (1872).
51. Grover: None to date.
52. Hartshorn: "Hartshorn Fam. Gen.", by Hazen, (1947).
53. Hale: "Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Hannah Hale". (see #88).

54. Hildreth: "Hildreth Family Assoc.", (1915), V-1, 2, and 3.
55. Howe: "Howe Family Genealogies", (two vols.), (1929)
56. Holden: "Holden Family Gen's.", by Putnam, (1923); V-1, P. 74.
57. Howlett: Perley's-"History of Boxford, Mass.", and VRs; "Topsfield Historical Collections", V-2, P. 55-58. "French's of Ipswich, Mass.", (in N. Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, V-47, P. 362.)
58. Jewett: "Jewett Family Genealogy", (1908).
59. Ladd: Hoyt's-"Old Families of Salisbury, Mass.", V-1, P. 229; Chase's-"History of Haverhill, Mass." (1861), P. 65; "Tupper Family Genealogy"; Bittinger's-"Hist. of Haverhill, N.H.", P. 567.; Stearns'-"Gen's. of New Hampshire", V-2, P. 867.
60. Mixer: Bond's-"Gen's. of Early Watertown, Mass.", P. 367.
61. Morse: "Morse Family Gen.", by Rev. Morse, (1903); Morse's-"History of Sherborn and Holliston", P. 178.
62. Nye: "Nye Family in America", (1907), P. 40, etc.
63. Peabody: "Peabody Family Gen.", (1909), P. 351.
64. Perham: VRs of Chelmsford, Grafton, Shrewsbury, and Sutton, Mass.
65. Richards: Robinson's-"Mormon Genealogies ....."; Lewis'- "History of Lynn, Mass."; and Lynn VRs.; "Bixby Fam. Gen's."; and Southborough, Mass. VRs.
66. Sherman: "Sherman Fam. Genealogy", by T.T. Sherman, (1920).
67. Spalding: "The Spalding Family Memorial", (second edition), by Rev. Spalding; (1897), P. 110, etc.
68. Stone: "Gregory Stone Genealogy", (1918), P. 327-328; Bond's-"Genealogies of Early

Watertown, Mass.", (1855), P. 584.
69. Tupper: "Tupper Family Genealogy" in private edition, and in "New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.", V-99.; "Mayflower Descendents", V- 14, P. 111., 170; "Perkins Family Genealogy".
70. Underwood: "Underwood Family Gen.", (1913).
71. Ward: "Ward Family Gen.", by A. H. Ward, (1851), P. 2-17.
72. Warren: "The Warren Family", (1903); and Chelmsford, Mass. VRs.; "Hildreth Family Assoc.", V-1 and V-2.; "New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.", V-3, 5, 8, 13, 15, 23, 43.
73. Wheeler: "Wheeler Family in America", by Wheeler, (1914).
74. Wyman: in "Bacon Fam. Gen.", and Woburn, Mass., VRs.
75. "Freethey Family of Maine."
76. "Wellman Family Gen."
77. Robinson's-"Mormon Genealogies of the Smith, Young, Pratt, and Richards Families."
78. Bartoo lineage: in Virkus'- "Abridged Compend. of American Genealogies".
79. Vinton's-"Giles Memorial", P. 172.
80. "Frost Family in America", (1912).
81. Chases-"History of Haverhill, Mass.", (1861)
82. Tilden's- "History of Medfield, Mass.", (1887), P 334, and 438-439.
83. Stackpole's- "Old Kittery, Maine, and Her Families," (1894)
84. Emerson: "Emerson Family Genealogy", P. 19-20.
85. Duston: "Dustin-Duston Family Genealogy".
86. Nickerson: in "Mayflower Descendents", V-7, P. 71.
87. Roberts: Underhill's-"Gen. of Edward Small, of New England,"; V-2, P. 959.
88. French: Anderson's-"Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale", Part 2; Pub. at Independence, Mo.
89. "Americana".

TWO LONG LINES BACK TO ADAM

The writer-compiler hereof has recently found two very interesting long lines of lineage and descent from Adam to William The Conquerer, and from him down to our own family lines, as shown below.

Many people believe it impossible to trace lineages back so far, into the early days before Christ, and to Adam. True, not too many family lines can be traced back beyond about the year 1000 A. D., unless they tie into some royal or noble lineage, whose history and genealogy has been written down. The Bible gives us considerable genealogy of Adam's posterity, for several generations, and history has always told us that many priests, scribes, and druids, from time immemorial, have been engaged in writing down the histories of their Kings and Nobles, including their wars and battles, births, marriages and deaths. These ancient records have been kept by most of the royal and noble lines, for many hundreds of years, and now form very valuable collections in many of the world's large libraries. Truly, the prophecies of Malachi (4:6), of Hebrews (11:40), and of Elijah, concerning the keeping and gathering of family genealogical records, were fulfilled in guiding these ancient scribes to record these many family histories and records, to preserve them over these hundreds of years, and to now make them available to us, who are also interested in this work. Many of our people are not particularly interested in genealogy, as such, but do find it interesting to be able to trace ancestry back to very early times. To these especially, the following is sincerely offered.

1. Robinson's-"Mormon Genealogies of the Smith, Young, Pratt and Richards Families" shows a line of descent from Adam, down through Dardemus, Priam, Thor, Wodin, and the old Norse Kings, to William The Conqueror, King Henry I, Matilda (Maud) Plantagenet, and down through the Giffords and Goddards to Susanna Goddard who married Phineas Howe. His daughter Rhoda Howe married Joseph Richards, (father of Willard Richards, great grandfather of the writer-compiler); daughter Abigail Howe married John Young, (father of Brigham Young).

2. Israel Tupper, (b. Sept. 1666), married Elizabeth Gifford, daughter of John Gifford, Jr, of Lynn, Mass., who was the son of John Gifford Sr, of Lynn, Mass., agent for the London Iron Works at Lynn. "The Cleveland Family Genealogy", (P. 1659), and Cutter's-"Genealog. History of Central New York", (-2, P. 1122), both state that John Gifford Sr, of Lynn, Mass., was a son of Sir Ambrose Gifford, of England, who in turn was a son of William Gifford, descendent of William The Conqueror. Thus, descendents of Israel Tupper and Elizabeth Gifford are likewise descendents of William The Conqueror, and the same lineages from Adam to William I (The Conqueror), apply to them also.

3. Anderson's-"Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale", (P. 664-670), (published at Independence, Mo., by the Hale family and the Reorganized Church), shows a very interesting lineage and descent from Adam to William The Conqueror, in one of Joseph Smith's many ancestral lines, this being in a non-Israelite or Gentile line from Noah's son Japheth, through the ancient Scythian Kings, the Phoenicians, Galicians, early Ireland and Scotland, to Matilda, daughter of Malcom III and Margaret of Scotland, who married Henry I of England, son of William The

Conqueror, etc. This was deemed of sufficient interest, historically, to include in this section, though not directly of our lineage.

Adam and Eve	(4004 BC-3074)
Seth	(3874-2962)
Enos	(3769-2864)
Cainan	(3679-2769)
Mahalaleel	(3609-2714)
Jared	(3544-2582)
Enoch	(3382-3017)
"(Adam lived to see Enoch)"	
Methusalah	(3317-2348)
Lamech	(3130-2353)
Noah	(2948-1998)

(Dates from Ussher)

1- Lineage of Brigham Young and Willard Richards, through Shem, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Judah, Priam, Thor, Wodin, etc , to Sir William Gifford, (md. -Jane, or Joan, Bruges), father of Ann Gifford, (who md. - Thomas Goddard). :-

Shem	
Arphaxad	Laomedon
Salah	Priam, King of Troy
Eber	Tror- (Thor)
Peleg	Vingener
Reu	Hloritha
Serug	Einrida
Nahor	Vingethorr
Terah	Moda
Abraham	Mage
Isaac	Seskef
Jacob	Bedweg
Judah	Hivald
Zarah	Atbra
Darda-(Dardemus)	Itormann
Erichtbonius	Heremond
Tros	Sceaf - (Christ was
Ilus (cont. next col)	born abt this period)

Scealdea
Beowa
Tecti
Geata
Godweilf
Flocwald
Finn
Fredulf
Fredalaf
Wodin, (Woden); md. - Frea, (A branch line is also shown, from Frea, through her father Chadwallar, back to Joseph of Arimathea, and Anna, cousin to the Virgin Mary.)
Skiold, King of Selund, (Denmark).
Fridleif
Fridfrod
Havar, the Stronghand.
Frodi
Vermund, the Wise.
Olaf, the Mild.
Dan, the Proud
Frodi, the Peaceful.
Fridleif
Frodi, the Valient
Halfden
Helgi, md. - Yrsa.
Rolf Kraki
Hroar
Valdar, the Mild
Harold, the Old.
Halfdan, the Violent.
Radbert, md. - Auda.
Randuer
Sigurd Ring, (died abt 800 AD)
His daughter married-
Froude
Eisten
Halfdon
Eisten, of Norway
His daughter married-

Ivar, Earl of Upland,
Eisten
Glumra
Rognvold, Earl of Mere.
Duke Rolf, or Rollo
William I, "Longsword", of Normandy
Richard I, of Normandy, d. - 996.
Richard II, of Normandy, d. - 1026.
Robert I, d. - 1035.
William The Conqueror, d - 1087.
King Henry I, (1086-1135); md. - Matilda, da. of Malcom III.
Matilda (Maud), md - Geoffrey Plantagenet, Duke Anjou.
King Henry II, (1133-1189).
Matilda (Maud) Plantagenet, (md. - (Baron) George Gifford)
Gilbert Gifford
Gilbert Gifford
William Gifford
John Gifford
Sir William Gifford, (b. abt 1470); md - (1) Eleanor Paulet.
Sir William Gifford, (b. abt 1505); md. - Jane (Joan) Bruges.
Ann Gifford, (b. abt 1535), md. - Thomas Goddard.
Richard Goddard, md. - Elizabeth Waldron.
Edward Goddard, md. - Priscilla D'Oyley.
William Goddard, (b. 1627); md. -Elizabeth Miles
Edward Goddard, (b Mar 1675); md -Susanna Stone.
Ebenezer Goddard, (b. Jan. 1714); md. -Sibil Brigham.
Susanna Goddard, (b. 25 Sept. 1742); md. - Phineas Howe.
Rhoda Howe, (b. 8 July 1762), md. -Joseph Richards, (father of Willard Richards).
Abigail Howe, (b. 3 May 1766), md. - John Young, (father of Pres. Brigham Young).

Gifford-Tupper:- Cutter's-"Genealogical and Family History of Central New York", (V-2, P. 1122), states:

"The family of Gifford is of high antiquity and was seated at Honfleur, Normandy, three centuries before the Conquest of England by Duke William (The Conqueror), 1066. At the battle of Hastings in 1066 "Sire Rundolphe de Gifforde" was one of the Conqueror's standard bearers, and was rewarded by him with estates in Somersetshire, and in Cheshire, which were created into a barony, from which his descendents had summons to parliament. In the reign of King Henry II, (1133-1189), Sir Peter Gifford married Alice, daughter and heiress of Sir Grey de Corbuchin, with whom he had the Lordship of Chillington in Cheshire, which was the seats of the Dukes of Buckingham of this family. Sir Stephen Gifford was one of the Barons accompanying Richard Coeur d'Lion to the Holy Land (1190-1191) and was killed at the seige of Jerusalem; his son, Sir Stephen (2) was also wounded there.

"The family enjoyed great distinction at the English court for several centuries, and at one time five peerages existed in the family name. Baron George Gifford was made Earl of Buckingham by King Henry V., but joining the house of York against that of Lancaster during the "War of the Roses", and being one of the favorites of King Edward V., he was created Duke of Buckingham and married Princess Maude Plantagenet, cousin of the King. His son, George Gifford, Duke of Buckingham, was one of the favorites of the Duke of Gloucester, afterwards King Richard III, and being detected by that tyrant in the act of corresponding with the Earl of Richmond (Henry VII) he was convicted of high treason and was beheaded by Richard's orders. The duke left several small children, but as they had been deprived of their

lands and titles, the King, Henry VII, found it more convenient not to restore them, and Humphrey Stafford, a powerful noble, having married the oldest daughter of Henry, was then created Duke of Buckingham. The Staffords followed the fate of their maternal ancestor and the grandson of Humphrey was beheaded, and his family deprived of their vast estates. Of the sons of the last George Gifford, Duke of Buckingham, George continued the first line and continually solicited the Crown and Parliament for his restoration, but from the powerful opposition of his brother-in-law (Stafford) was always defeated. The Giffords in the reign of King Henry VIII (1509-1547), and Queens Mary (1553-1558), and Elizabeth (1558-1603), uneffectually put their claims before the English Parliament, never, however, successfully. In the reign of James I (1603-1625), Sir Ambrose Gifford claimed before the House of Peers to be Duke of Buckingham, and in the second year of the reign of Charles I (1625-1649), his claims were disallowed on account of his poverty. Walter Gifford, son of Sir Ambrose, emigrated from England to Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1630, and was the progenitor of the American branch of this ancient family.

"Noted descendents of this family: the celebrated critic, Sir John Gifford, and Lord Gifford, Amster of the Rolls, who prosecuted, while attorney-general of England, the wife of George IV, (Queen Caroline), upon a charge of high crimes and misdemeanors.

"Coat of Arms: Gules, three lions passant: Arguett: Crest, an arm couped above the elbow, vested or charged with two bars wavy azure, cuffed white, holding in the hand a stag's head cabossed, gules. Motto: "Nothing without the Divinity".

"So far as is known, no one has been able to

trace the descendents of Walter Gifford, son of Sir Ambrose, who is mentioned in the foregoing genealogy as having emigrated from England to Massachusetts Bay in 1630".

"The first Gifford whose line of genealogy we are able to trace in this country is William Gifford, who, according to Huntington's-"History of Stamford, Conn.", was before the court of that settlement in 1647, and was sentenced to be whipped "at the court's discretion" and banished. He, supposedly, was the same William Gifford we then find in Sandwich, Mass., in 1650, and continued to reside in Sandwich until his death, except for abt five years (1665-70) when he with a few others were first proprietors and settlers of Monmouth, N. J., having purchased the land there from the Indians, and to whom the Monmouth Patent was granted, on April 8, 1665. Being Quakers, he suffered severely by fines and vexatious suits, both in Massachusetts and New Jersey. He owned land in Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and in Connecticut, (per his will, and inventory of estate), leaving his properties to sons Jonathon, James, Robert, Christopher, and John. He died April 9, 1687".

(The above article in Cutter's-"Genealog. and Family Hist. of Central New York", Vol. 2, was quoted and borrowed from: "Gifford Genealogy", by Harry E. Gifford, Wollaston, Mass.; pub. March 5, 1896.)

Also, from page 901 of the same book: "Jonathon Gifford came from the north of England to America, in 1630, with his brother, William. Settled in, and lived, at Falmouth, Mass."

The "Cleveland Family Genealogy", (V-2, P. 1659), in a footnote, states: "Gifford Ancestry"-(same as given above, in part, from Cutter's volume), plus the following:

"Sir Ambrose Gifford, of England, (son of Sir William Gifford), had at least two sons who came to New England:- (1) Walter, from England to Massachusetts Bay in 1640; (2) John Gifford, of Lynn, Mass., 1653; agent for the London Iron Works (or John Beck Iron Works of London); md. - Margaret Temple. (3) Stephen Gifford, "(probably son of either John or Walter)"; an original proprietor of Norwich, Conn., 1660; M-(1) Hannah Gove; (2) Hannah Gallop."

From the above, it thus seems fairly well established that both Ann Gifford, (b. abt 1535), who married Thomas Goddard, (page 179, above), and Sir Ambrose Gifford, (father of John Gifford Dr, of Lynn, Mass., 1653), were children of Sir William Gifford of England. Thus, Elizabeth Gifford, who married Israel Tupper, was also descended from King Henry I, and William The Conqueror, as follows:

William The Conqueror, d. - 1087.
King Henry I, (1086-1135); md. - Matilda da. of Malcom III.
Matilda (Maud), md. - Geoffrey Plantagenet.
King Henry II, (1133-1189).
Matilda (Maud) Plantagenet, md. - (Baron) George Gifford.
Gilbert Gifford
Gilbert Gifford
William Gifford
John Gifford
Sir William Gifford, (b. abt 1470); md. - (1) Eleanor Paulet.
Sir William Gifford, (b. abt 1505); (His daughter)- (Ann Gifford, (b. abt 1535), M- Thomas Goddard).
Sir Ambrose Gifford, (brother to Ann), (b. abt 1550);
John Gifford Sr, (b. abt 1585); died 1665/66, Lynn, Mass.; (will probated March 1666, Lynn); M- Jane Gallyon.

John Gifford, Jr, (b. 1625; d. -1686); md. - (1) Elishua Crowell.

Elizabeth Gifford, (b. Feb. 1664); md. - Israel Tupper.

Samuel Tupper, (b. Mar. 1692); md. - Hannah Fish.

Silas Tupper, (b. Aug. 1727); md. - Hannah Freeman.

Sials Tupper, (b. Feb. 1768); md. - Hannah Ladd

Hannah Tupper, (b. Mar. 1823); md. - Thomas Grover.

Another branch was also noted, in Robinson's- "Mormon Genealogies of the Smith, Young, Pratt, and Richards Families", from Sir William Gifford, (md. - Eleanor Paulet), above, back to Pepin, King of Italy, and to his father, Emperor Charlemagne, (742-814), and to generations of his ancestors.

- -

2- One of the lineages of the Prophet Joseph Smith, (very dear and close friend of our Thomas Grover, Utah Pioneer of 1847), from Noah to William The Conqueror, through Japheth, and non- Israelite descent: (in part): (-quoted from Anderson's-"Ancestry and Posterity of Joseph Smith and Emma Hale"), (P. 664-670):-

> "After the flood, Noah divided the world; to Shem he gave Asia, from the Euphrates to the Indian Ocean; to Ham he gave Syria, Arabia, and Africa; and to his favorite, Japheth, he gave the rest of Asia beyond the Euphrates, together with Europe to Gades (Cadiz)".

Japheth: had 15 sons, and divided Europe among them and his part of Asia. Some were: Madia- (Madeans, or Medes); Javan (Greeks and Ionians); Thiras (Thracians); Thubal (Tubal, from whence came Iber and the Iberians, or Spaniards);

Other sons founded India, and the Chinese and eastern Asiatic peoples.

Magog: lived at the building of Ninevah.

Baath: first king of Scythia, inherited from Japheth.

Feinius Farsaidh, the inventor of letters, who established a school of languages in attempt to master the confusion of tongues after the Tower of Babel. His descendents were called Phoenicians.

Niul: well schooled in sciences and languages, he kept up the schools established by his father. He employed Goadhal (Gael) to refine their language, afterward called Gaelic. Niul's fame spread, and he went to Egypt, and married Scota, daughter of Pharo. The Nile river was reputedly named in his honor, and the princess who rescued Moses from the bullrushes was Scota, his wife.

Gaedheal: Since Scota, his mother, was a descendent of Ham, this leader was descended from two sons of Noah.

Easru, or Asruth, born in Egypt.

Sruth, or Sru. Expelled from Egypt, he went to Crete; some descendents went to Canaan, and founded the City of Tyre, on the Island of Sor, and were finally allotted lands by the Israelites, in northwest Palestine, called Phoene, (later Phoenicia).

Eibhear Scot. (Heber Scot, or Scutt), went to Scythia, and his people for four generations made war with their kinsmen.

Boedhaman, king of Scythia, kept up the conflict.

Aghaman, or Oghaman, king of Scythia, (from the Danube to the Volga rivers, and south into Persia).

Tat, or Tait, also a king of Scythia.

Aghnom, or Agnan, succeeded in the war. He, with his brother Eibhear went to an island in the Caspian Sea, where Agnan died.

Laimhghion- "at the end of the year they went on and met a seer, a Druid, Caicher, who foretold them that they would find no dwelling place anywhere until they reached Ireland, and that they themselves would not reach it, but their descendents would after three hundred years. They set out and reached Gothia, or Getulia, where Carthage was afterwards built; to Laimfhion was born a renowned son, Eighearer Gluinfhionn."

Eibhear Gluinfhionn, or Heber Glunfionn, King of Gerulia, as were his descendents for eight generations.

Aghnofhonn.

Eibric, or Febric Glas.

Ealliott, or Alladh.

Deaghaidh, or Deag.

Bratha, king of Getulia, went to Spain, routed the natives, who were descendents of Tubel, grandson of Noah. Settled in Galecia, in north of Spain.

Breoghan, or Brigus, father of ten sons, and king of many cities in Spain which he conqured. He sent a colony into Britain, settling what is now York, Lancaster, Durham, Westmoreland, Cumberland, These people gave the Romans much opposition when the later came to conquer the island.

Bile, succeeded his father as king over many large areas.

Galahor, or Mildh, is known as Milesius of Spain,

great warrior and commander. Died while preparing his ships for sailing to Ireland.

Heremon, son of Milesius. While in Egypt with his father, Heremon had married Circa, daughter of King Zedekiah, who had been rescued from the Babylonians by the prophet Jeremiah, and brought to Egypt for safety. They also took with them the "Stone of Destiny" upon which so many kings of Ireland, Scotland, and England have since been crowned. (Zedekiah was a descendent of Levi, and Jacob (Israel), Abraham, etc.)

After many days of fighting, Heremon and his brothers conquered Ireland, their mother Scota, being killed in the battle. At first Heremon and his brothers ruled jointly, but many disputes arose, and were continued for generations, resulting in the sovereignity not always descending in one line.

From here on, the history of these fierce and primitive kings in Ireland is one continual round of battles and bloodshed, for many generations.

Irial Faidh, son of Heremon and Circa, was 10th king of Ireland, and was called the "Prophet".

Eithrial, 11th king, of learned man; much of this lineage has been derived from his history of the Gaels.

Ugaine, the Great, 66th king. Divided Ireland among his 25 children. Was killed by his own brother who reigned but one day.

Cobhtach Cael Breagh, son of Ugaine and the daughter of King of the Gauls, was 69th king.

Aenas Furmeach Teamhrach, 81st king of Ireland, and a good ruler. Most of the kings of

Ireland since, have been descendents of his son Enna, and those of Scotland from his son Fiagha. He reigned for many years, and died in his bed, a very unusual circumstance.

Eochaidh Fiedhleach, 93rd king of Ireland. He rescinded the order of Ugaine the Great, and abolished the 25 parts into which Ireland had been divided, making it into five large provinces. His daughter Maedhbh is the Mab whom the Irish consider queen of the fairies, and whom Spencer immortalized in his "Faery Queen". This reign was from about 142 to 130 B. C.

Lughaidh Sriabh-Mdearg, 98th king of Ireland; married- Dervorgill, daughter of Fargall, king of Denmark.

Crimhthann Niahnair, 100th king of Ireland, married Baine, daughter of the king of Alba, (Scotland). Christ was born in this reign.

Fiacha Fionn Ola, 104th King; married Eithne, daughter of Scotland's king; reigned from 40 to 56, A. D.

Niall Nor, 156th king, in 378 A. D. On one of his trips of conquest, to the coast of Gaul, his soldiers took as captive, Patrick, (son of Calpinn), then but 15 years of age, who later became Ireland's patron saint. Niall Mor was slain on a voyage between France and England in 405. Not long after this the Romans left Britain, and with the influx of Saxons from Denmark, the English nation, as we know it, began.

Muredach, 131st king, assumed the throne in 503. His brother, Mor Mac Earca, founded the Milesian monarchy in Scotland.

Fergus Mor Mac Earca, went to Scotland to assist his grandfather Loarn against the incroachments

of enemies, - Saxons, Gauls, and Picts. Fergus helped to conquer the Picts, and when the king of Scotland died, he was chosen king, the first of his own race to occupy that throne. Through his mother he was of the royal blood of Scotland, however, He sent to Ireland for the "Stone of Destiny", upon which he was crowned. (legend says this stone was used as a pillow by Jacob).

Achaius, contemporary with Charlemagne who became King of France in 777, and with whom he formed an alliance.

Alpin, "He defeated Feredeth at Restennot, and was then defeated by Brodus. He was beheaded and his head stuck in the walls of Camelidon. Iona removed it and buried it, A. D. -834".

Kinneth, I. (Kenneth McAlpin), reigned in 836; through the line of his grandmother laid claim to the throne of the Picts. The greatest period of Scottish history begins in this time. He died- 860.

Duncan became king. During his reign the north and west of Scotland were conquered by the Norsemen, and it was his own cousin who put him to death in 1041. His father was Bethoc. Bethoc's sister Doda had married Synel, lord of Glammis, and had a son Mac-Beth, who headed the band of Northmen. Shakespeare has immortalized this dead. Duncan's wife was Sybilla.

Malcom III. William The Conqueror invaded England at this time, (1066 A. D.), and conquered the Saxons.

Matilda, daughter of Malcom III and Margaret, of Scotland, married Henry I of England, son of William The Conqueror, whose wife Matilda was granddaughter of Robert, King of France, descendent of Charlemagne.

Matilda, Queen of England, (b. 1104; d. - 1167), married- Geoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou.

Henry II of England, (1113-1189), married Eleanor, daughter of William, Duke Aquitaine, descendent of Henry, Emperor of Germany.

John, King of England, married Isabelle, a great granddaughter of Louis VI of France.

Henry III of England, married Eleanor, of Provence.

Edward I of England, M- Eleanor, of Castile.

Elizabeth Plantagenet, (1262-1306), M- Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Essex, Lord High Constable of England.

William de Bohun, Earl of Northampton, M- Elizabeth, da. of Baron of Badlesmere.

Elizabeth deBohun, M- Richard Fitz-Allen, 10th Earl of Arundel, beheaded in 1398.

Elizabeth Fitz-Allen, M- Sir Robert Goushill, Knight of Derby.

Elizabeth Goushill, M- Sir Robert Wingfield.

Elizabeth Wingfield, M- Sir William Brandon.

Elizabeth Brandon, M- John Cavendish Garnon.

Thomas Garnon, M- Agnes _____.

Augustin Garnon, M- Elizabeth _____.

Sir Richard Garnon, M- Elizabeth Grymston.

Mary Garnon, M- Thomas Felton.

Beatrice Felton, M- Thomas Colby, of Beccles, Suffolk, who was a descendent of Richard Strongbow, Earl of Arundel, and Eva Dermott da. of Dermott, king of Leinster.

Anthony Colby, of Beccles, Suffolk, came to

America, 1630, and married Susanna _____.

Sarah Colby, M- Orlando Bagley.

Sarah Bagley, M- John Mack.

Ebenezer Mack, M- Hannah Huntley.

Solomon Mack, M- Lydia Gates.

Lucy Mack, M- Joseph Smith, Sr.

Joseph Smith, M- Emma Hale.

The above lineage of Joseph Smith, from Adam, Noah, Japheth, etc., through the early kings of Ireland and Scotland, is not directly of our line, but is given due to its interesting historical information.

Some folks might ask what difference the above lists and information makes, and whether this makes one person so much superior to his friend and neighbor.

My own answer to such a question would be somewhat as follows: No, this does not make us superior in any way to the vast majority of others, and our friends; we just have that much more to live up to, and to be proud of, in a humble way, of our parents, grandparents, and their ancestors. Love of family and one's heritage, are things we should all be proud of and thankful for. It is also very interesting to be able to trace one's lineage and descent from such historic and noble figures, much like strong sturdy limbs on the family tree from whence we came. The small sparks, genes, or characteristics which distinguish one person from another, in features, actions, behavior, thoughts and beliefs, are all parts of our lineage and rich heritage.

No doubt, if we could but locate the records, a great majority of us today are not too distantly

related, and are descendents from the same or related persons of note, a short way back in history. We know we are all related, if we go back to Noah's time, and also, as God's children, we are all related to one another.

Again, in closing, let each of us be thankful to our God, and Father in Heaven, for our humble and rich heritage, and for the parts our forebears took in building up this great nation, each one firm in his beliefs and faith, and a great desire for freedom and opportunity for themselves, their children, and for all others. Each of us have much to be thankful for in the wonderfully fine and rich heritage these noble ancestors have bestowed upon us.

INDEX

Note: Due to limitations of space, and funds, this list does not include all of the more than 2400 names other than Grover, in this book. It does include, however, all those who married into the Grover clan, their parents, and many others prominently identified with our early ancestors.

ABERSOLD
John N., 109
ACIE (Acy)
Elizabeth, 285
ACLEY, Sarah, 38
ADAMS
Beverly, 116
Richard, 15
Ruth, 14-15
ALLEN
Abigail, 302
Dorothy, 21
Richard Glen, 110
ALSTON, Loraine, 105
ANDERSON
Evalyne, 100
Harlow, 115
LuDean, 100
ANDREWS, Mary, 177
ARNOLD
(Gen.) Benedict, 282
ATWOOD, Philip, 9, 14
AUSTIN, Sarah, 17
BACON
(Family), 151-159
Abigail, 38, 39, 157
Nathaniel, 156, 307
Ruth, 61, 67, 159
Sarah, 38, 40, 157
William, 61, 67, 159
BADDLEY, George, 96
BAKER, Sarah, 209
BALDWIN, Joseph, 15
BARRETT, Bonnie, 116
BEDDES
David LeRoy, 119
BEITHS, Hannah, 222
BENNETT
Mattie, 95, 112
BERCHTOLD
Lenard H., 110
BIGLER
Abner Chase, 108
Amy Armelia, 80, 93
Amy Elizabeth, 91, 108
Eliza, 80, 92
Jacob G., 92, 93
BILDERBECK
Claude, 113
BIXBY
(Family), 160-162
Sarah, 161, 251
Thomas, 161, 178
BLACKBURN
Elias H., 92
Emma, 80
BLOOMHEAD
Harold, 98
BOARDMAN
Samuel, 21

BODFISH
(Family), 162-163
John, 163, 238
Mary, 163, 201
BOLCOM, John, 17
BOULTER, Erma, 100
BOWDEN
(Family), 163-165
Mary, 165, 251
BOWER, Fern, 118
BRENEMAN, Lillian, 113
BREWER, Mary 250
BREWSTER
Patience, 200, 249
BRIGGS
Alice LaRue, 100
BRIGHAM
(Family), 165-168
Samuel, 166-167, 214
BRANSON, Ina May
(Waldemar), 84, 102
BROOKS
Cecile O., 95, 113
Sarah, 172
BROWN
(Family), 168-169
Charles A., 80
Hannah, 170, 278
Hyram, 118
Ronald J., 119
Samuel, 169, 303
BROWNING
Isabelle, 84, 103
Katie Arborella, 84, 102
BUCK
(Family), 170-171
Sarah, 35-36, 172
('Buche'), Susanna, 171, 210
BULLEN
(Family), 173-174
Ephraim, 173-174, 233
Mary, 233, 268
(Deacon) Samuel, 173, 233
BUNNEL, Stephen I., 79
BURNAP, Bethiah, 16
Bethiah, 16
Thomas, 16
BUTCHER, Beatrice, 111
BUTTON, Mathias, 185, 302
CALL
Amber J., 81, 96
Homer, 96
Vilate Ballentine, 114
CALKINS, Asa, 245, 246
CARLSON
Thelma Lucille, 84, 102
CARLSTON
Herold L., 109
CARTER, Richard, 104
CASPAR, Melvin, 96
CAUGHEY
John Robert, 108
CEDARLUND, Eva, 94, 112
CHADWICH
Sarah, 14, 16, 174
CHAMPLAIN Barge Canal, 60, 72, 146
CHANDLER
James F., 115
CHAPMAN
Eliphalet, 234
Huldah, 234
CHARLESTOWN "Wood Lots", 27, 31
CHASE, Abigail, 234

CHASE (Cont.)
Aquilla, 302
Deborah Rand, 66
Elizabeth, 13
Richard, 234
Thankful, 234
CHRISTENSEN
LaVonna Anna, 97, 117
CLARK, Sarah, 180
CLAWSON
Fannie Bell, 81, 94
George W., 94
William, 93
CLAYTON
Mary Vilate, 95, 113
COBB, Delwin J., 110
COBERT, Patsy C., 103
CODA, Nancy, 253
COLLINS, (Fam), Henry, 175
Mary, 232
Sarah, 175, 251
COLONIES
Early American, 3-5
CONWAY, Mass., 67-68
CORLISS
(Family), 175-176
Deborah, 176, 190
Martha, 176, 224
COX
Anna, 115
Mary, 15-16
CRANER
Willis Dean, 110
CROWELL
LaTresse, 100
CUMMINGS
(Family), 176-178
Alice, 161, 178
Isaac, 177, 221
CURTIS
Eleanor, 95, 112
CUSHING, (Col.) Job, 278-282, 312
DALEY, Phineas, 78
DALRYMPLE
Mary, 61, 67, 159
DAMON
(Family), 35, 178-179
(Deacon) John, 33, 178
Samuel, 33, 179
DARSEY, Viola, 106
DAVENPORT, Dean, 118
DAVIDSON
Nathaniel, 98
DAVIS
(Family), 180-181
George, 33, 180
Joanna, 175
Mary (1657/58), 27, 33, 179-80,
Mary (1668), 181
Mary (1718), 20
DEACON, Phebe, 207
DEATH
(Family), 182
Hannah, 184
Hepsibeth, 183, 218
John, 182-83, 242
Ruth, 183, 217
DECLARATION of Independence, (Hon.) Roger Sherman, 271
DEEDS, Wills, Probate Records, 129-141
DEEL (or Duel) Creek, Utah, 75
DEGN, Ruby May, 111
DeMOTT, Sharon, 100

DEWEY
John, 86
Wealthy, 253
DEWELL (or Duell)
Wm. Henry, 306
DININGER
Lenna Lola, 116
DOREMUS,
Abram, 256
Annie, 256
DUELL, Osming M., 305
DUMONT, Gene L., 102
DUSTIN (Duston)
(Family), 184-186
DUSTON
Elizabeth (Wheeler), 185
Hannah (Emerson), 185-187
Massacre, 185-187
DUTSON, Earnest W., 97
EARL, Leone, 106
EARLY Emigration from England, 3-6
EASTMAN
(Family), 189-193
Hannah, 195, 227
Hannah (Green), 192-193
Thomas, 190
EDDIE, Theola, 103
ELLINGSON
Marie, 94, 112
ELLIOTT
(Rev.) John, 269
EMERSON
(Family), 195-196
Abigail, 196, 274
Hannah, 185, 195-196
EMMS, Ann, 125
'ENSURGENTS Paradise', 57
ERICKSON
Emma Marie, 83, 99
EVERTS, Elihu, 67, 282
FACKRELL
Dona Marie, 110
FARNSWORTH
Joseph, 85
FERAGEN, Hulda V., 96, 113
FIKSTAD
J. Gordon, 102
FISH
(Family), 196-197
Hannah, 197, 292-293
FISHER, Elna Fae, 105
FLETCHER
(Family), 198
Joseph, 297
Josiah, 276
Lydia, 198, 242
Mary, 198, 277
FLINT
Elizabeth, 179
Marsie (Mercy), 179
W. L., 82
FLOYD, Evan B., 104
FOSTER, Sessie, 106
FREEMAN
(Family), 199-201
Benjamin, 238
Edmond, 199, 249
Elisha, 294
Hannah, 201, 293
John, 199
Sarah, 239
William, 201
FREETHY
Hannah, 16, 20

FREETHY (Cont.)
James, 19, 20
Mary, 16, 19
FRENCH
(Family), 202
Alice, 202, 220
Mary (Lathrop), 231
FULLMER
Solomon, 104
GATOR
Katherine, 237, 288
GIFFORD
(Family), 202-204, 323-324
Sir Ambrose, 202-203
Ann, 204
Elizabeth, 204, 292, 319
Philip, 203
('Guifford'), Samuel, 294
William, 202-203
GLEASON
Edna Naomi, 92
Edward, 93
GLINES, Marjory, 106
GODDARD
(Family), 204-206
Ebenezer, 206
Edward, 205, 285
Susannah, 205, 219
GOLD in California, 75-76
GOULD
(Family), 207-208
Daniel, 35
Judith, 21
Sarah, 161, 209
GRAFTON, Mass., 9, 40-48
GRAVES, Daniel, 64
GREEN
Hannah, 192, 210
Mary, 294
Peter, 192, 209
GRIGGS
Ivy Lorraine, 104
GROVER (with birth-dates to identify)
Aaron, 1749; 45
Abel, 1741; 43
Abigail, 1712; 18
Abigail, 1713; 19
Abigail, 1729; 21, 39
Abigail, 1739;44
Abner, 1870; 82
Abram Doremus, 1907; 108, 122
Adam, 1775; 64
Adelgunda, 1873; 85
Adeline, 1845; 78
Afton, 1917; 101
Agnes, 1573; 13
Agnes C., 1909; 100
Albert Isaiah, 1874; 82, 99
Albert Wendell, 1902; 99, 119
Alfred Clyde, 1930; 119
Alice, 1716; 18
Alice, 1875; 91
Alice, 1939; 125
Alice Louise, 1889; 95
Alice Ruth, 1917; 114
Alma Fredrick, 1873; 81
Alta, 1918; 110
Alton, 1902; 97
Amasa, 1769; 63

Amber, 1918; 114
Amber Elizabeth, 1890; 96
Amy, 1910; 111
Amy Blanche, 1864; 82
Andrew, 1612; 14
Andrew, 1649-50; 14
Andrew, 1672; 15, 17
Andrew, 1673, 16, 19
Andrew, 1718; 17
Andrew, 1720; 20
Andrew Jackson, 1832; 82
Angus, 1901; 104
Anne, 1730; 18
Anne, 1748; 45
Annie Inez, 1877; 93
Annie May, 1886; 86
Antipas, 1772; 62
Ardes, 1929; 106
Arlo LeRoy, 1937; 115
Armelia, 1897; 96
Arthur Napoleon, 1880; 93, 110-111
Arthur Norman, 1912; 111
Arvil, _____; 106

Barbara, 1908; 99
Barbara Maxine, 1934; 101
Belva Mae, 1941; 103
Benjamin, 1703; 38, 40, 43
Benjamin, 1704-05; 38, 44
Benjamin, 1712; 20
Benjamin, 1721; 21
Benjamin Jr, 1745; 43, 62, 309-310
Benjamin, 1750; 45
Benjamin Jr, 1775; 63, 70
Benjamin, 1804; 70
Benjamin, 1834; 82
Benoni, 1767; 63, 71
Bernice, 1900; 94
Berniece, 1904; 99
Bethiah, 1711; 19
Beulah, 1786; 64
Birdie Marie, 1904; 98
Blanche Alta, 1914; 101
Blanche Marie, 1925; 100
Bonnie Rae, 1933; 115
Bud F., 1932; 117

Calvin Smith, ___; 118
Carl, 1904; 105
Carl Spencer, 1918; 100
Caroline, 1837; 78
Caroline Elizabeth, 1882; 83
Caroline Wilkins, 1838; 82
Charles, 1887; 94
Charles C. Rich, 1867; 80
Charles Glen, 1915; 106
Charles Henry, 1830; 82
Charles Saunders, 1888; 86, 106
Charles Washington, 1806; 70, 82
Charlotte Ann, 1840; 83
Clain, ____; 111
Clara, 1858; 81
Clarence, 1900; 96, 115

Clarence Leavitt, 1927; 115
Claude Raymond, 1886; 93, 111
Claudia Deon, 1936; 123
Cleola Beth, 1924; 115
Cleveland L., 1885; 94
Clifford, 1899; 84, 103
Clifford R., 1913; 106
Clifton W., 1902; 97, 116
Clinton LeLore, 1932; 103
Corla, ____; 118
Craig, 1947; 116
Curtis Bartell, 1936; 117
Cynthia Sue, 1952; 123

Daniel, 1745; 45
Daniel Wells, 1872; 85, 105
Darlene, 1925; 116
Data Nickerson, 1844; 79
David, 1728; 43
David, 1872; 82
David Luke, 1938; 115
David Smith, 1891; 98, 118
Dayton, 1921; 100
Dean, ____; 111
Dean E., 1912; 97, 117
Dean Ricks, 1919; 105
Dee A., 1923; 106
Delbert, 1899; 96
Dell, ____; 99
Demas, 1777; 64
Donald, ____; 118
Donald Merlin, 1930; 110
Don Carlos, 1869; 81
Don Edward, 1892; 94
Don Emery, 1921; 102
Don Merlin, 1889; 92, 109
Don Morris, 1926; 110
Don Ricks, 1911; 105
Donna Inez, 1861; 81
Donna Rose, 1927; 114
Dorothy, 1913; 113
Dorothy Jane, 1937; 103
Dorris Delain, 1928; 102
Durrell S., 1921; 116

Earl, 1888; 94
Eben, 1754; 45
Ebenezer, 1694; 15, 18
Ebenezer, 1697; 19
Ebenezer, 1712; 17
Ebenezer, 1721; 38, 45
Ebenezer, 1722; 18
Ebenezer, 1724; 21
Ebenezer, 1730; 43
Ebenezer, 1747; 43, 63, 138-140, 309
Edmond Marshall, 1918; 102
Edmund, 1716; 38, 45
Edmund, 1751; 45
Edna, 1911; 100
Edna Kathryne, 1907; 96
Edward Dee, 1932; 123

Edward Partridge, 1859; 81, 94
Edward Partridge Jr, 1883; 94, 112
Elden Keith, 1921;118
Elijah, 1773; 63
Elisha, 1779; 64
Elisha Freeman, 1880; 83, 99
Eliza Ann, 1839; 78
Elizabeth, 1613-14; 14
Elizabeth, 1652; 14
Elizabeth, 1669; 15
Elizabeth, 1708; 16
Elizabeth, 1716; 19
Elizabeth, 1712; 20
Elizabeth, 1719; 38
Elizabeth, 1737; 44
Elizabeth, 1807; 71
Elizabeth, 1895; 104
Ella May, 1908; 106
Ella Spaulding, 1900; 98
Ellen, ____; 112
Ellen Genevieve, 1889; 85
Elmer Enoch, 1893; 96
Elsie, 1911; 100
Elsina, 1804; 68
Elva, 1912; 104
Emaline, 1831; 78
Emma, 1840; 78
Enoch, 1793; 68
Enoch, 1868; 81, 96
Ephraim, 1678; 15, 17-18
Ephraim, 1706; 18
Erma, ____; 111
Ernest Allgood, 1926;118
Esther Beart, 1898; 98
Ethel, 1893; 92
Ethel, ____; 98
Ethelind, 1879; 85
Etta Gwen, 1930; 102
Eugene, 1882; 93, 111
Eunice, 1780; 67
Eva, ____; 111
Eva I., 1908; 118
Eve, 1784; 64
Evelyn (Evolyn), 1852; 79
Evelyn Maria;1868, 85
Ezra, 1863; 80

Fannie Joyce, 1887; 85
Fay, 1908;110
Fay LaRue, 1928; 101
Fern, 1918; 118
Fern Leah, 1926; 103
Flo, 1928; 117
Floyd Eugene, 1906; 110
Franklin Harris, 1937; 125
Fredrick Miles, 1907; 97, 117
Freeman Eastman, 1900; 95, 112-113
Freeman Tupper, 1882; 85

Gary L., 1933; 117
Gary Max, 1940; 116
Gaylen Turner, 1938; 117
Genevieve, 1907; 109
George Albert, 1909; 98, 118-119
George Fredrick; 1884; 95, 113
George Hector, 1893; 95, 112

Gilbert Saunders, 1902; 86
Gloria Faye, ____; 112
Grace, 1645; 14
Grace, ____; 111
Grace LaRue, 1929; 101
Grant, 1899; 93
Grant Morris, 1923; 110
Grant Robert; 1918; 104

Hannah, 1616-17; 14
Hannah, 1703; 20
Hannah, 1707; 17
Hannah, 1718; 19
Hannah, 1800-01; 68
Hannah, 1847; 79
Hannah, 1870: 85
Harle Burton, 1920; 113
Harriett Bertha, 1882; 93
Hazel, 1917; 97
Hazel Estelle, 1890; 94
Heber LaVer, 1927; 100
Helen, ____; 98
Hembry, 1726; 44
Henry Abner, 1887; 98
Henry Alfred, 1862; 82, 97
Henry Alfred, ____; 118
Henry Carl, 1917; 118
Herman Jack, 1919; 118
Hiram Stone, 1818; 82
Hosea, 1743; 45
Howard Raymond, 1917; 102
Huldah, 1771; 66
Hyram Smith, 1853; 79

Ida Isabell, 1874; 83
Ila Kate, 1923; 103
Ira Kent, 1929; 103
Irene, 1911; 118
Irene, 1929, 116
Irma, 1913; 97
Isabella, 1909; 104
Isabella, 1928; 103
Iva Rae, 1933; 110

Jabez, 1751/52; 45
Jacob, 1852; 80, 93
Jack, ____; 112
Jack Hutchens, 1938; 115
James, 1699; 17
James, 1703; 19
James, 1851; 79
James Millard, 1891; 96, 113
James Omar, 1910, 106
James Picton, 1884; 85, 105
Jane, 1830; 78
Janice, ____, 111
Janice Zita, 1945; 124
Jean Elizabeth, 1946; 124
Jean Sharon, 1940; 116
Jedediah Grant, 1861; 80, 92
Jed Morris, 1938; 110
Jerome, 1855; 80
Jerry Dee, 1931; 115
Jerusha, 1747; 45

Jesse Bigler, 1885; 92
Jesse Morris, 1916; 110
Jesse Roscoe, 1895; 95, 112
Jessie, 1915; 111
Joab, 1791; 68
Joan, 1928; 122
Joan LaRea, 1939; 117
Joel, 1790; 67
Joel, 1849; 79, 86-91
Joel Franklin, 1871; 91, 106-108
Joel Perkes, 1900; 108, 121
Joel William, 1946; 123
John, 1579; 13
John, 1605-06; 21-22
John, 1641; 21
John, 1656/57; 14
John, 1672; 16
John, 1698; 17
John, 1704; 19
John, 1710; 38, 45
John, 1716; 21
John, 1726; 18
John, 1727; 39
John, 1769; 62
John Harris, 1940; 125
John Ladd, 1865; 80
John Orr, 1886; 83, 100
John Russell, 1914; 100
Jonathon, 1728; 18
Jonathon Grant, 1918; 103
Joseph, 1708; 38
Joseph, 1743/44; 45
Josephine, 1854; 79
Josiah, 1745; 45
Jotham, 1663; 22
Joy Lucille, 1898; 92
Joyce Anna, 1923; 111
Judy, ____; 112
June, 1925; 111

Karen Dene, 1942; 116
Kathern Ruth, 1945; 117
Katie, 1915; 98
Katie Asenath, 1873; 91
Keith Clayton, 1912; 113
Kenneth Bert, 1925; 118
Kenneth Jay, 1942; 116
Keturah, 1858; 82

LaFayette, 1880; 81, 97
Lawrence R., 1921; 105
Lazarus, 1575/76; 13
Lazarus, 1642; 9, 14-15
Lazarus, 1665; 15
Lazarus, 1700; 16
Lee, ____; 112
LeGrande, 1915; 106
Leland Raleigh, 1899; 96, 114
Lenard, 1713; 38
Leo Thomas, 1897; 104
Leon, ____; 111
Leon, 1937; 116
Leonard, 1805-06; 68
Leonard Nickerson, 1843; 79
Leslie B., 1934; 103
Lidia, 1730; 44
Lillian, 1891; 85

Lizzie Brunette, 1863; 81
Lloyd Freeman, 1897; 94, 112
Loden, 1712; 38
Lorin Homer, 1929; 100
Louis Clifford, 1926; 103
Louisa, 1926;106
Louisa Loduska, 1874; 93
Louise, ____;112
Louise Winette, 1880; 85
Lowell, 1902; 96, 115
Lowell Ridd, 1926; 115
Lucy, 1773; 66
Lucy, 1849; 80
Lucy C., 1880; 93
Lucille, 1908; 105
Lucille, 1914; 109
Lucille Irene, 1922; 103
Luela, 1916; 118
Lula, 1895; 86
Luther Sawyer, 1828; 82
Lydia (see Lidia) 1707; 20
Lydia, 1708; 38
Lydia ('Lillian'), 1794; 68
Lyman Emery, 1884, 83
Lysander Church, (Dr.), 1802; 71

Mabel, ____; 112
Marba, 1900; 93
Margaret, 1950; 125
Maria Louisa, 1860; 80
Marian Charlotte, 1940; 123
Marian Louise, 1904; 108
Marie, 1936; 117
Mark, 1916; 100
Mark, ____; 118
Mark LeRoy, 1947; 116
Marshall Glenn, 1915; 101
Marshall Hubbard, 1846; 79, 83
Marshall Thomas, 1872; 83
Marshall Thomas, 1905; 99
Martel Ricks, 1916; 105
Martha, 1708; 16
Martha, 1715; 17
Martha, 1943; 125
Martha Lou, 1929; 115
Martha Louise, 1848; 83
Martin, 1771; 63
Mary, 1692; 15
Mary, 1699/1700; 19
Mary, 1701; 17
Mary, 1704; 18
Mary, 1708; 16
Mary, 1715; 20
Mary, 1723; 38
Mary, 1729; 44
Mary, 1732; 21
Mary, 1733;18
Mary, 1899; 104
Mary Asenath, 1909; 109

Mary Elizabeth, 1833; 78
Mary Elizabeth, 1888; 95
Mary Emma, 1890; 98
Mary Jane, 1836; 82
Mathew, 1650; 22, 33
Mathew Jr, 1675; 16, 20
Mathew, 1677; 35, 38
Mathew, 1702; 38, 44
Mathew, 1717; 20
Mathew Jr, 1728; 44
Mattie, 1888; 92
Maurice Clayton, 1914; 113
Maurine, 1930; 119
Mavis, _____; 111
May, 1879; 91
May Belle, 1892; 95
Max Lorenzo, 1913; 111
Mehitable, 1714; 20
Melba C., 1915; 101
Melvin, 1886; 92
Melvin Morris, 1920; 110
Mercy, 1712; 17
Mercy, 1726; 21
Meriam, 1717; 21
Merilyn, 1928; 119
Merle, 1892; 104
Merle, 1923; 114
Mildred Armelia, 1884; 93
Milton Call, 1906; 97, 115
Milton Dee, 1935; 115
Milton Ricks, 1914; 105
Morgan, 1914; 104
Morgan Joel, 1919; 106
Moroni, 1850; 80

Nancy, 1948; 125
Nancy Olene, 1891; 96
Naomy, 1733; 44
Napoleon, 1855; 80, 93
Napoleon, 1889; 94, 112
Nathan, 1788; 67
Nathaniel, 1743-44; 44, 66, 309
Nathaniel Jr, 1776; 67
Neil David, 1939; 119
Neomi, 1706; 38
Nina, 1884; 92
Nina Teresa, 1923; 102
Noah, 1781; 64
Norma, 1904; 104
Norma Clayton, 1918; 113

Olive, 1845; 83
Ona LeDean, 1932; 103
Orval L., 1904; 97, 117
Otto Jay, 1898; 95, 112

Patricia, 1935; 119
Paul Harris, 1945; 125
Pauline, 1856; 80
Pauline Elizabeth, 1878; 85
Pearl, 1893; 86
Percia, 1802; 68
Percia Cornelia, 1841, 79
Phebe, 1710; 16
Phebe, 1766; 66

Phenias, 1747; 45
Phineas, 1710; 17
Phoebe, 1735; 45
Polly Alice, 1870; 81
Preston LaGrand, 1900; 96, 114

Rae Marline, 1932, 113
Ralph Bigler, 1894; 94, 111
Raymond, 1897; 84, 102
Raymond, ____; 111
Rebecca, 1682; 15
Reed Clark, 1932; 119
Reo Jay, 1936; 115
Reta Mae, 1928;110
Rex Kay, 1926; 114
Rhea, 1942; 116
Richard, 1935; 114
Richard Albert, 1938; 119
Richard Keith, 1930; 115
Richard Kent, 1931; 113
Robert, 1714; 17
Robert, ____; 112
Robert Edgar, 1876; 83, 99
Robert Wendell, 1929; 119
Robert William, 1934; 114
Rolland, 1930; 116
Ronna Dean, 1943; 117
Roscoe, 1906; 104
Roscoe, 1910; 98
Roscoe, ____; 111
Roscoe Abner, 1901; 109, 124-125
Roscoe Everett, 1877; 91, 108-109
Roscoe M., 1908; 113
Roscoe Richards, 1914; 108, 123
Rosella, 1860; 82
Rosetta, 1882; 85
Roy L., ____; 112
Royal Andrew, 1888; 98, 117-118
Royal Eugene, 1913; 118
Rue Thella, 1921; 118
Ruth, 1666; 15
Ruth, 1703; 17
Ruth, 1733; 45
Ruth, 1913; 98
Ruth, ____; 111
Ruth Elnorah, 1919; 100
Ruth Eloise, 1908; 109

Samuel, 1618; 14, 22
Samuel, 1680; 16, 21
Samuel, 1707; 19
Samuel, 1714; 21
Samuel, 1719; 21
Samuel, 1724; 20
Samuel, 1878; 81
Samuel Erich, 1907; 100
Samuel Stephen, 1878; 83
Sarah, 1670; 16
Sarah, 1678/79; 35
Sarah, 1705; 38
Sarah, 1709; 17, 20
Sarah, 1716; 19
Sarah, 1725; 21

Sarah, 1735; 44
Sarah, 1742; 43
Sarah, 1768; 66
Scott Carl, 1939;115
Scott Morris, 1921; 110
Seth Bennett, 1891; 84, 101
Seth Bennett Jr., 1911; 101
Sherman David, 1910; 99, 119
Shirley, 1935; 101
Sible, 1741; 45
Silas, 1854; 79
Simon, 1654; 9, 22
Simon, 1732; 44
Solomon, 1734; 43
Sophia, 1782; 67
Stanley Mack, 1930; 103
Stephen, 1541; 13
Stephen, 1658; 9, 22
Stephen, 1705; 17
Stephen, 1721; 21
Stephen Elisha, 1913; 100
Stephen Harris, 1953; 125
Stephen Lee, 1927;114
Steve L., 1937; 117
Submit, 1777; 67
Susannah, 1705; 20
Susannah, 1732; 44
Sylvan, ____; 118

Thelma, 1913; 105
Thelma Irene, 1926; 102
Theron, 1944; 116
Thomas, 1615; 14
Thomas, 1643; 14-16
Thomas, 1668/1669; 16, 18-19
Thomas, 1674; 35-37
Thomas, 1698; 16
Thomas, 1701/02; 37, 39
Thomas, 1710; 20
Thomas, 1725/26; 39
Thomas, (Capt.), 1738; 34, 45-62, 309
Thomas Jr., 1760-61; 61, 67-70, 310
Thomas, 1807; 69, 71, 82
Thomas, 1845; 79, 85, 86
Thomas, 1894; 98, 118
Thomas A., 1917; 106
Thomas Martin, 1866; 84, 104
Thomas Odell, 1895; 96, 113
Thomas Ross, 1914; 118
Thomas Russell, 1947; 119
Thomas Wildon, 1934; 115

Ursel Blaine, 1924;114
Ursel LeRoy, 1895; 95, 114
Vera Clayton, 1908; 113
Verl, ____; 111
Vernisha, 1866; 82
Vetta, 1908; 97
Vicki Ann, 1949; 116
Viola, 1911; 109
Virginia, 1912; 109

Vivian, 1929; 119
Vivian Dott, 1921; 106

Wallace Leon, 1926; 101
Walter Leonard; 1860; 81, 95
Walter Leslie, 1886; 95, 113
Wayne, _____; 118
Wayne Clayton, 1906; 113
Wayne E., 1931;117
Welda, 1910; 97
Weldon, 1900; 97, 116
Wells, 1906; 105
Wesley, 1934; 116
Wesley LaVern, 1894; 84, 102
Wesley Marshall; 1917; 100
William, 1847; 83
William DeLore, 1912; 101
William Frank, 1868; 82, 98
William Leslie, 1889; 83, 101
William Ray, 1945; 119
William Richards, 1870; 91
Wilma, 1936; 119

Yvonne, 1926; 116

Zenda Ileen, 1933; 102
Zeruah May, 1865; 81
Zola, 1921; 114
Zola, 1924; 100

GUTHERIDGE, Joe, 101
HADLOCK, Verda, 101
HAILSTONE
Margaret, 189
William, 198
HALE
('Heile'), Hannah, 190
Hannah, 241, 275
HALSTEAD, Ivy, 95, 112-113
HAMBLIN, Charlotte, 104
HANCOCK
(Hon.) John, 57-58
HANSEN, Alton, 100
HARRINGTON
Hannah, 43, 62
HARRIS
Arlene, 109, 125
Martha, 83, 99
HARTSHORN
(Family), 210
Hannah, 226, 274
John, 210, 285
Martha, 211
Susannah, 171, 211, 225
Thomas, 285
HASSANAMISCO Plantation, 9, 47, 268-269
HATCH
Dean, 106
Parley Z., 86
HEATH, John, 78
HEGSTED
Victor Charles, 85
HEINER
Clifton, 86
Elizabeth, 79, 84
Martin, 84
HEMMING, Alfred J., 85

HENDRICK
Daniel, 211, 247
Dorothie, 212, 257
(Family), 211
HESS
David, 99
Hortense E., 82, 99
HILDRETH
(Family), 212-213
Mary, 213, 300
HILL
Donna, 103
Oliver, 66
HILLS
Hannah, 14
HINES, Neomi, 35, 38
HOGG
Isabella, 85, 104
Robert, 104
HOGGAN, Wilford W., 96
HOLDEN, Addison, 100
HOLLIDAY, Vay, 94
HOLMAN, Smith, 66, 67
HOMER
Elnorah Ann, 83, 100
HOOPER, Joseph P., 106
HOOPES
Lois Margaret, 103
HOW, Abraham, 242
HOWE
(Family), 214-219
Abraham, 214, 299
David, 183, 218
Elizabeth, 214, 166
Phineas, 218-219, 310
Rhoda, 219, 252
Samuel, 216, 217
Thankful, 217, 218
HOWLETT
(Family), 220
HOWLETT (Cont.)
Alice, 177, 221
Thomas, 177, 202, 220
HUBBARD, Marshall Moore, 78, 235
HUDSON, Oren B., 114
HUFFMAN, Clyde Stanley, 111
HUNTER, Murray C., 98
HUNTSMAN, Delos, 101
HURD, Mercy, 165
HURST, Afton, 110
HUTCHENS
Alice, 96
Alice Amelda, 114

INDIAN Raids, 9, 185-187, 190-191, 192-193, 224
INNES, Thomas W., 95
IVES, Mary, 248
JACKSON
Hannah, 299
Myrlin, 98, 119
JAMESTOWN, Va. (1606-1619), 5
JEFFERSON
Thomas, 68
JEFFES
Hannah, 222, 276
('Jefts'), Henry, 222
JENKINS
Alta, 84, 101
Samuel, 101
JENSEN
Elias Henry, 111
Jacob O., 95
Udell R., 109
JEWETT
Martha, 170
Rebecca, 194

JOHANNISON
Mathilda C., 245-246
JOHNSON
Lucille L., 86
JUSTENSEN
Violet, 94, 111
KEIN, John, 68
KERTLAND
Philip, 181
Sarah, 181
"KILLED by falling from his horse", (Sam'l. Damon, 1724), 179
"KILLED by lightning, while shaving", (Rowland Tupper) 293
KIMBALL, (Pres.)
Heber C., 87
KING
Godsgrace, 13
Philip's War, (1675-76), 9
KINGHORN, Leland, 114
KINGSBERRY
Elizabeth, 185, 209
KIRBY
Boyd Calvin, 114
KIRKHAM, Cleo, 100
KIRTLAND, Ohio, 73
KLEACK
Madeline D., 110
KNIPPLE
Verna Zoa, 108, 123
KUNZ, Alma Able, 104
LADD
(Family), 222-227
Abigail, 225, 257
Daniel, 211, 222, 225-26
LADD (Cont.)
Daniel Jr., 226, 258
Elizabeth, 273
Hannah, 227, 294-295
(Deacon) John, 195, 227, 310
Samuel, 176, 211, 223
LAMB, Jonathon, 183
LARABEE
Zariah, 38, 45
LARSEN, Helen J., 106
LARSON, Minnie I., 98, 117-18
LAZENBY
John Thomas, 92
Nettie, 80, 92
LEATHAM, Warren, 103
LEAVITT, Cleah, 96, 115
LEE, Victor, 115
LEIGHTON, John, 20
LONDON Company, The, 4-6
LONGSTROTH
(Family), 229-230
Nanny, 230, 253
Sarah, 229, 254
LOVELAND
Dewain V., 117
LOVELL, George L., 114
LOWE
Charlotte, 244
Refuge, 93, 111
LUKE, Irene, 97, 115
LUND
Margery, 95, 112
MacQUINNEY
Merrill C., 96
McALISTER
Elizabeth, 235

McALLISTER
Duncan M., 245
McBRIDE, Ray J., 103
McCLELLAN, Emma (Blackburn), 80, 92
McCUNE
Lucille, 96, 114
MAESER, (Dr.) Karl G., 87
MARTINEZ
Isabel, 99, 119
MASON
Kathleen Rose, 119
MAUGHAN, Ruth, 110
MAYHEW
(Gov.) Thomas
MILLARD
Celia, 81, 95
James Radford, 95
MILLER
Elizabeth, 38, 45
Jacob, 66
John H., 95
_____, 119
MILLGATE
Martha, 86, 106
MISSION to England, Joel Grover, 1867-69; 87-90
MIXER
(Family), 230
Abigail, 217, 231
McNEE, Blaine, 118
MONSON, Walter P., 85
MONTAGUE, Mass., 45-60
MONTGOMERY
Charlene, 110
MOORE
(Family), 231
Abigail, 167, 232
MORGAN, Mertis, 103
MORRIS
Maria Janetta, 92, 109
MORSE
(Family), 232-233
Aaron, 183
Hannah, 183
Mary, 173, 233
(Deacon) Nathaniel, 233
MOSS
Wardell Harmon, 105
MOULTON
Jennie, 94, 112
MUNROE, Mary, 62
MUNSEE, Keith, 101
MURDOCK, Reed, 98
MURIE, Thorburn, 113
MYLER, Sarah Donna, 101
NAUVOO, Ill., 73
NEFF, Mary (Corliss), 176, 185, 187, 191
NELSON
Leona Josephine, 104
NEWHALL, Lorinda, 68
NEWLAND
Jemima, 18
Josiah, 18
Sarah, 16
NICKERSON
(Family), 233-234
Caroline Eliza, 78-79, 235
Freeman, 234
NOTT, Albert, 91
NURSE, Sarah, 164
NYE
(Family), 236-238
Benjamin, 237, 289
Jonathon, 238
Levi, 201
Sarah, 163, 238

OBREY, Frank, 97
OGLETREE
Robert, 114
OLSON, Verna, 99
ORR
Isabella Bennett, 79, 83
Leo Vell, 100
PALMER, Joseph, 92
PARKER
(Family), 239
Moses, 213
Nathaniel, 239-240, 248
Susanna, 240, 297
Wyman Minard, 78
PARKINSON
Ella, 81, 97
John, 97
Wanda R., 118
PARRY
Samuel Dean, 111
PARTRIDGE, Lydia, 305
PATTERSON
Marlene, 117
PEABODY
(Family), 240-241
Ledyah, 161
Mary, 182, 242
PEDERSON, Arthur, 94
PENNY, Anthony R., 99
PENROSE, C. W., 89
PENTZ, Charles J., 93
PERHAM
(Family), 242
John, 198, 242
Sarah, 243, 272
PERKES
(Family), 243-247
Emma Charlotte, 91, 106-08, 247
PERKES (Cont.)
William Henry, 106, 244-45
PERLEY
John, 220
Samuel, 177
Thomas, 241
PETERSON
Pearl E., 97, 117
Wanda, 105
PHELPS, Irene, 96, 113
PHIPPS
Elizabeth, 68
PICTON
James, 85
Louisa A., 79, 85
PIERCE
Celestia Blanche, 82, 98
Judith, 156, 306
Sarah, 62
Susannah, 277
PIKE
(Family), 247
Dorothy (Dorothie), 211, 248
PILGRIMS, and Puritans, 3-8
PLATTE River Crossing, 1847; 74
POLLY
(Family), 248
Bethiah, 240, 248
POPE, Fredrick R., 93
POTTS
James Isaac, 79
POULTON
Ira, 82
Thomas, 81
POWELL, Rulon, 118

PRATT
Mary, 18
Nephi, 87
Orson, 88
PRENCE
Mercy, 199
(Gov.) Thomas, 200, 249
Rebecca, 200, 249
PUTNAM
Israel, 157
Tarrant, 157
PUTT, Ann, 15, 18
QUANSIGAMUG plantation, 9-10
REED, Abigail, 306
REISER, Martin, 97
RELIGIOUS persecution in England, 1650; 8-9
REVOLUTIONARY War Service data, 309-312
RHOADES, Charity, 19
RHOADS, Edna Florence, 108, 122
RHODES, Thomas, 20
RICE
Daniel, 300
Hannah, 300
Israel, 57, 138, 272-273
Mary, 284
RICH, Charles C., 75, 78
RICHARDS
(Family), 250-256
Joseph, 165, 251, 252
Katherine, 95
Mary Asenath, 79, 86-91, 255
(Dr.) Willard 86, 253-255
RICHARDSON, Lot, 67
RICKS
Hyram, 105
Martha May, 85, 105
RIDD
Merle Rosena, 96, 115
RIGDON, Sidney, 77
RIGGENS, Betty L., 100
RIGGS, Kate, 93, 111
ROBERTS
(Family), 257-258
Ephraim, 212, 226, 257
Ephraim Jr., 258, 274
Mehitable, 226, 258
Samuel, 225
ROBISON
Daniel A., 85, 105
David, 78
Lottie, 85, 105
ROLLETTE
Louise, 96, 114
ROYCE, Alice, 111
RUDD, Charles V., 92
SANDERS, David A., 80
SANFORDS
David A., 119
SAUNDERS
Ann, 79, 86
Dennis, 86
SAWYER, Mary, 70, 82
SCHOUTEN, Fred, 119
SCOTT, Cecil Clair, 97
SCUDAMORE, Mary, 202
SEGAS, Vera M., 97, 116
SHAIL, Afton, 102
SHAILER, Mary, 38, 44
SHARP
Francis Ray, 102
Maurice, 101
SHAYS, Daniel, 51-57

SHAYS Rebellion, (1785-87), 51-55
SHERMAN
(Family), 258-272
Abigail, 178, 265
John, 138, 265-268
Joseph, 56-57, 138, 243, 267-272
(Hon.) Roger, 266, 270-271
Sarah, 43, 45, 272
SHIPLEY
(Family), 273
John, 273
Lidiah, 242, 273
SHUMAN, Edmun C., 109
SIBBETTS
Illa Irene, 84, 102
SIMMONS
David E., 104
Flora, 103
Hannah, 84, 101
William A., 78
SIMPSON, Henry, 82
SKEFFE
('Skiff'), Sarah, 200
SKINNER
Hannah, 17
Joseph, 16
Samuel, 16
SLIGHT, Frank, 98
SMITH
(Family), 273-274
Anna, 80, 93
Elkanah J., 97
Esther Beart, 82, 97
Hannah, 258, 274
Hyrum, 77
James Victor, 111
(Prophet) Joseph, 73 253
SMITH (Cont.)
Joseph F., 256
Lorenzo, 81
Lot, 255
Nathaniel, 223, 273
Robert, 202
Samuel, 196, 274
Sarah, 189
Sarah S., 98, 118
Thankful, 63, 71
Wm. Arza, 93
"SOCIETY for Propagation of The Gospel Among the Indians of North America", 269, 291
SOMMERS, Dale, 102
SORENSON, Essie Josephine 97, 116
SPALDING
(Family), 275-282
Andrew, 222, 276, 301
Edward, 5, 275
James, 277, 298
Polly, 61, 67, 282
Silas, 67, 278-281, 311-312
SPARKS, Virginia, 117
SPRIGGE, Mary, 196
SQUIRES
Sarah Grace, 83, 101
William, 101
STANFIELD
Perry L., 93
STEARNS, Samuel, 43
STEVENSON, Zell, 105
STEWARD, Andrew Jackson, 78, 235
STEWART, James, 78
STOKER, Leona Dell, 100

STONE
(Family), 283
Betsy, 63, 70
Daniel, 300
David, 213, 283-284
Margaret, 168
Margrit, 209
Mary (Wheeler), 302
Mercy, 205
Susanna, 205
STONEHAM, Mass., 26-32
STOW, Elizabeth, 44, 63-64
STRATTON, Samuel, 19
STRONG, Norma, 99, 119
SURNAMES, derivation, 1-2
SWAN
(Family), 285
Robert, 285
Ruth, 210, 285
TAYLOR
Abigail, 21
Alice LaRue (Briggs) 100
Elizabeth, 16
TERRY
George F., 118
Learin, 100
THACKRAY, Howard, 85
THAYER, Sarah, 17
THOMAS
Elizabeth, 38, 45
Esther, 113
THOMPSON
Alexander, 20
Jim, 103
THOMSEN, Carrie ('Kae'), 108, 121
TIFFANEY, Noah, 17
TINGEY
Eliza Beth, 110
TONT, Cora, 98, 118
TOONE, Wilford, 93
Wm. Henry, 93
TOOTHAKER
Mehitable, 20
TOWAR
Martha Emily, 71
TRANTER
Elizabeth, 108
TUPPER
(Family), 286-296
Freeman, 227, 296
Hannah, 79, 295
Israel, 204, 292
Katherine, 237, 289
Loduska, 80-81, 285
Samuel, 197, 293
Silas, 201, 293-294
(Rev.) Thomas, 288-289
Thomas Henry, 290
TURNER
Margaret Ruth, 117
Ruth, 97
Blanche, 95, 112
ULRICH, Adolph, 86
UNDERWOOD
Anna (Amy), 277, 297
Family, 296-297
Joseph, 240, 296-297
UPHAM
Nathaniel, 21
Samuel, 15
Sarah, 16, 21
URSENBACH, Octave, 87
VALENTINE
August Wm., 110
Estella, 93, 110

VALENTINE (Cont.)
Robert Wallace, 105
VanFLEET, Elias, 256
VanZWEDEN, ____, 111
VAUDREY, Lucille, 104
WALKER
Elizabeth, 81
Emma, 81-82
Henry, 81
John William, 81
Lois Mabel, 105
WALDEMAR, Ina May, 102
WARD
(Family), 298-299
Daniel, 68
Hannah, 214, 299
Samuel, 215
William, 298-299
WARNER
Ellen, 113
Ephraim Jr., 71
WARREN
(Family), 300-301
Abigail, 276, 301
Jacob, 213, 276, 300
Mehitable, 159
WATERS, Edna, 95-112
WEATHERSTON
Reah, 102
WEEKS
Dorothy Rose, 114
John S., 83
Melva, 100
WELLMAN, Hannah, 17
WELLS, (Hon.) Daniel H., 79, 295
WHEATON, George, 85
WHEELER
(Family), 301-302
Elizabeth, 169, 303
WHEELER (Cont.)
Fredrick J., 86
Henry, 302
Josiah, 303
WHITE, Ephraim, 17
WHITEHALL, N. Y., 59-61, 69, 142-148
WHITING
(Family), 303-305
Anthony, 264
Caroline, 72, 78
Marian, 262
Nathaniel, 303-305
WIGHT
Carlyle LeRoy, 110
WILCOX, Ellis, 100
WILDING
Ellis P., 104
Lizzie Leone, 104
WINGER, Eldon, 104
WINTHROP, John, 220
WINSHIP
Elizabeth, 267
WISDOM
Selma Iona, 105
WITCHCRAFT, accused of, 203
WOODSBURY, Susa, 67
WORLTON
Beatrice R., 100
William, 85
WRIGHT, Emma, 101
WYMAN
(Family), 306-307
Abigail, 172
Elizabeth (Hancock), 157
Judith, 156, 307
YARBROUGH
Mary Estelle, 115
YORGENSEN, Donald, 101

YOUNG
Blanche, 84, 101
(Pres.) Brigham, 74-76, 253
David, 67, 282
Henry F., 109
John, 219
Mercy, 305
Veola, 101
YOUNGLOVE
Samuel, 274